

GOVERNMENT OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL SURVEY OF INDIA
ARCHÆOLOGICAL
LIBRARY

ACCESSION NO. 9201

CALL No. BPa4/Vib/Rhy

D.G.A. 79



D5807

82





THE
VIBHANGA





Pali Text Society

The
Vibhanga

BEING

THE SECOND BOOK OF THE ABHIDHAMMA
PITAKA

9201

EDITED BY

MRS. RHYS DAVIDS, M.A.

BPa4
Vib/Rhy

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

HENRY PROWSE

OXFORD: UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1904



CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 9201

Date 20-8-57

Call No. BPa 4

Vib/Rly

TO
MY HUSBAND

*KALĪNAMITTE BHĀSAMĀNO API BĪLO PANDITO AGRA.

KRĪṢṢA-GOTAMI THERĪ.







TABLE OF CONTENTS.

	Page
PREFACE	31
I. KHANDHAVIHĀṬṬA	
Suttantabhājanīya	1
Abhidhammabhājanīya	12
Rūpakkhanda	13
Vedanakkhandha	28
Saṅghākkhandha	40
Soykhārukkhandha	53
Vīṇāṣṭakkhanda	61
Pañhāpucchaka	70
II. AYATANAVIHĀṬṬA	
Suttantabhājanīya	70
Abhidhammabhājanīya	73
Pañhāpucchaka	82
III. DHĀTUVIHĀṬṬA	
Suttantabhājanīya	87
Abhidhammabhājanīya	90
Pañhāpucchaka	99
IV. SACC VIHĀṬṬA	
Suttantabhājanīya	100
Abhidhammabhājanīya	112
Pañhāpucchaka	122
V. INDRIYAVIHĀṬṬA	
Suttantabhājanīya	124
Abhidhammabhājanīya	135
Pañhāpucchaka	138
VI. PACCAYĀKĀRAVIHĀṬṬA	
Suttantabhājanīya	144
Abhidhammabhājanīya	148
Māṇikā	153
Paccayānantaṭṭha	153
Hetukānantaṭṭha	153
Samprayutṭhantaṭṭha	153

	PAGE
VI. PACCAYĀKĀRAYIVHAṆḬGA— <i>continued</i>	
Aññamaññacattukka	158
Akusala-citta	164
Kusalamūla	169
Kusalavipākasaṅghāramūlaka	173
Akusala vipākasaṅghāramūlaka	180
Kīriyasaṅghāramūlaka	182
Kusalamūlavipākamūlaka	184
Akusala vipākamūlaka	190
VII. SATTPATTĪHĀNAVIVHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabbhājanīya	193
Abhidhammabbhājanīya	202
Pañhāpucchaka	206
VIII. SAMMAṬṬADHĀNAVIVHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabbhājanīya	208
Abhidhammabbhājanīya	210
Pañhāpucchaka	214
IX. IDDHIPĀḬAVIVHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabbhājanīya	216
Abhidhammabbhājanīya	220
Pañhāpucchaka	224
X. BOJJHAḬGAVIVHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabbhājanīya	227
Abhidhammabbhājanīya	229
Pañhāpucchaka	232
XI. MAGGAVIVHAṆḬGA ¹	
Suttantabbhājanīya	235
Abhidhammabbhājanīya	236
Pañhāpucchaka	241
XII. JHĀNAVIVHAṆḬGA	
Mañña	244
Suttantabbhājanīya	245
Abhidhammabbhājanīya	260
Pañhāpucchaka	269
XIII. APPAMAÑṢAVIVHAṆḬGA	
Suttantabbhājanīya	272
Abhidhammabbhājanīya	276
Pañhāpucchaka	282
XIV. SIKKHĀPADAVIVHAṆḬGA	
Abhidhammabbhājanīya	285
Pañhāpucchaka	291

¹ Aññasālini, p. 7 reads MaggavivhaṇḬga.

Table of Contents

ix

PAGE

XV. PĀṬISAMBHIDĀYIVHAGGA

Suttantabhājanīya	- 298
Abhidhammabhājanīya	- 294
Pañhāpucchaka	- 303

XVI. SĪḤAVIVHAGGA

Mātika	- 306
Ekaka	- 319
Duka	- 322
Tika	- 324
Catukka	- 328
Pañcavidhena . . . dasavidhena nāgavattin	- 334

XVII. KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIVHAGGA

Mātika	- 345
Ekaka	- 350
Duka	- 357
Tika	- 361
Catukka	- 373
Pañcaka	- 377
Chakka	- 380
Sattaka	- 382
Aṭṭhaka	- 385
Navaka	- 389
Dasaka	- 391
Aṭṭhārāsa taṇhāvīzaritāni	- 392

XVIII. DHAMMAHATAYAVIVHAGGA

APPENDIX	- 437
INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS	- 439
CORRIGENDA AND ADDENDA	- 461



PREFACE

THIS, the first European edition of the *Vibhaṅga*, is the work of Miss Chalmers, sister of Mr. Robert Chalmers, C.B., who transcribed it from the Siamese printed edition of the Buddhist canonical books. She completed the tedious and ungrateful task by the beginning of 1903. The further work of collation and publication was handed over to me during the following summer, and was begun in September, 1903. I have compared the Siamese, word for word, with the Sinhalese of a palm-leaf MS. obtained by Professor Rhys Davids in 1884 from the Vanavāsa Vihāra in Ceylon. A copy of the Burmese printed edition of the *Vibhaṅga* reached me only as the present text was being printed. I have collated all differences of reading in the Sinhalese and Siamese with the Burmese.

As to choice of reading in cases of discrepancy, I could wish that the present edition made a better show of consistency than it does. One gravitates naturally toward the traditions of Ceylon, as being the most venerable. My Sinhalese MS. proved, however, to be full of inconsistencies as well as slips of the stylus to an extent which might have congested my footnotes far more than they reveal. Hence I have only followed the Sinhalese outright where it has consistently followed the tradition of its schools—viz., in the *vy* of such words as *avyākata*, *vyāpāda*, *vyāsana*, etc., where Burma and Siam write *by*.; in *upakkhā*, *sekkhā*, *vimokkha*, instead of the *-kkha* of both the latter; in the *niggahita* before 'y' instead of the doubled 'ñ,' and so on. Where it shows frequent inconsistency I have followed usually the Burmese and its

younger sister, the Siamese—*e.g.*, in mahā (Sinh. often maha), phoṭṭhabba (Sinh. often potṭhabba), in many uses of the cerebral 'ṇ,' often rejected by the Sinh., especially in paṇṇa, taṇhā, tiṇi, and of the cerebral 'ḷ,' as in saḷāyatana, and in the preference of 'u' to 'ū' in the plural, *e.g.*, in hetu. Here and there, it should be confessed, the Siamese has been suffered to stand, less because the reading specially commended itself than because it was first in the field for purposes of this present edition. And at this early stage of Pali scholarship it is scarcely legitimate to speak of authority in readings.

I have again ventured, as in the previous volume issued by the Pali Text Society, to use the tailed 'ṇ' for niggaḥita. Its lakṣhaṇa is unmistakable, even if it does not commend itself for beauty; and to expect anyone who has experienced the boon of it to turn back to the cumbersome 'm' and 'n' is not reasonable.

For the tabulation of terms and phrases in the Mātikā's and elsewhere I am alone responsible. The sole idea has been, of course, to economize time and effort for the reader. But in all elisions (peyyāla's) I have simply followed one or more of the texts collated, all of which elide frequently, though not with mutual uniformity.

It will be noticed that very many of these excisions are given, not only on occasion of repetitions in the answers, but also at their earliest occurrence. See, for instance, on pp. 2, 3 the enumeration of rūpaṇ sukhumaya and rūpaṇ santike, on pp. 71, 72—in the Siamese edition, at all events—the description of the āyatanaṇi, on pp. 106, 107 that of some of the maggaṅgāni, and more especially on pp. 178, 179, where the dhammā forming the content of a citta, good or bad, are elided except the first and last terms (phaṇṣso . . . pe . . . avikkhepo), although, by reason of the . . . pe . . . we cannot but infer that we may take as read the lists given in the opening replies of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, and repeated later on in that work, in connections similar to

those in which they occur in the cited passages of the Vibhanga (*cf.*, *e.g.*, Dh. S., §§ 499 *fol.*). In other words, the present book seems by Buddhists to have ranked second in the seven of its Piṭaka not accidentally, but as a sequel to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi, requiring, in those who came to the study of it, a familiarity with the categories and formulas of the latter work—that is, with the first book of the Abhidhamma. In fact, the Buddhist student who had achieved proficiency in the methods and phraseology of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi would find himself already half-way towards proficiency in the Vibhanga at the first recitation of it. There is, practically speaking, no formula or category in the first book that is not taken up and applied in the second, with the exception of the meditations on *Asubha*, *Appanīhita*, *Animitta*, The Four Magga's, and the Twenty Mahānaya's. Even the summarizing appendix to the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds once an echo, fortunately very brief, in the summary of the Four Paṭisambhida ending the Abhidhammabhāṇaniya, on p. 303 of the present work. The diction in these few lines is not on all fours with that of the context, either here or in the other vibhanga, but is identical with that in the Appendix alluded to, and the paragraph is probably an interpolation. On the other hand, the older and possibly contemporary fragment of *Atthakathā* ending the Nikkhepakāṇḍa of the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi finds, in our book, a much more expanded and integral parallel—a somewhat similar commentary forming a large proportion of five of the vibhanga.

The extent to which the Vibhanga supplements the remarkable contribution to Buddhist psychology yielded by the Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi is disappointingly slight. The compiler or compilers make but little use of the fine opportunity afforded by the subject of the first vibhanga. There is in that division nothing to compare with the analysis of *rūpa* in the prior work: scarcely any affirmation of independent value, save, perhaps, the pregnant *Ekaviḍḍhena's* of the several skandhas, where the *saṅkhārakkhandha* alone is said to be *citta-*

sampayutta, not phassasampayutta.¹ We have then to pass to the *Sāṃvatthā-vibhaṅga* before we come to some generalizations of fresh psychological interest on the five modes of sense-consciousness.

But although the *Vibhaṅga* is so largely anticipated by the *Dhamma-Saṅgahī*, it is by no means covered by the latter work, either in method or in matter. It contains, in the first place, a great number of terms and many definitions which find no place in the prior compilation. To name only a few that are of intrinsic interest, *māyā*, as 'deception' is graphically described (p. 357), on ethical ground only, absolutely without metaphysical implications—this single view of the term holding good, I believe, for the whole of the *Tipiṭaka*.

Again, we find, on p. 249, the words *bodhipakkhiyā* (or, in the Siamese, *ṭkā dhammā*. The term occurs already, as we know, in the *Saṃyutta Nikāya* (v, 327, and 337-9). But whereas it is there applied to the Five Indriyas—faith, energy, mindfulness, concentration, and wisdom—it here refers to the Seven Bojjhanga's—mindfulness, investigation (of *dhammā*), energy, joy, serenity, concentration, equanimity. Both of the groups are, in the *Saṃyutta*, said to conduce to *bodha*—*bodhāya saṃvattanti*—but only the former are explicitly classed as *bodha-* or *bodhi-pakkhiyā* (or *-kā*) *dhammā*. There is no indication, either there, or, so far as we know, elsewhere in the *Piṭakas*, of the inclusion of both groups under the aggregate of thirty-seven *bodhipakkhiyā-dhammā* that we find in the Commentaries and the *Saddharma-puṇḍarīka*, and the mention of which in the *Netti-pakarāṇa* went to influence the late Prof. Edmund Hardy in assigning the date of that work.²

¹ Buddhaghosa has some remarks of psychological value on the *saññākkhandha*.

² *Netti-pakarāṇa*, P. T. S., 1902; pp. xxx *fol.* It adds to the poignancy of my regret at the untimely passing away of this fine scholar, untiring worker, and

Buddhaghosa, in commenting on the term in the Jhāna-vibhaṅga of the present work, assumes that all the thirty-seven were virtually included by the Buddha, when imparting this portion of the Dhamma, but that only the Bojjhaṅga's were set forth explicitly, because of their special suitability for the practice of *lokiya*,¹ as well as of *lokuttara Jhāna*—that is to say, of Jhāna practised with a view to rebirth, as well as of that which was cultivated by aspirants to Nirvāṇa ('...*nīyyānikāṃ apacaya-gāmiṃ*').²

It is, however, more probable that, at the time when the Mahāvagga of the Saṅgutta Nikāya, and, perhaps, not very long after, the Vibhaṅga, were compiled, the extension of *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā* as a technical term was by no means fixed, but that more time was required for the accretion under the common name of these other aggregates, the cultivation of which is said to have been urged on the brethren by the aged Buddha in his last address in the Kūṭāgāra-sala at Vesālī. If this be so, we should understand the question, in the Saṅgutta Nikāya and in the Vibhaṅga:—*Katame bodhipakkhiyā dhammā?*—as meaning not 'Which are *the* . . . ?' but 'Which are *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā*?'.

We do indeed find the 37 *dhammā* aggregated under a class-name in the Piṭakas, at least in the Abhidhamma Piṭaka, to wit in the Vibhaṅga itself (p. 372). But that

genial critic that I did not submit the passage in the Vibhaṅga I am now discussing, when I first came across it several months ago. In the brief *Dharmasatira-sūtra*, recently deciphered by Dr. Stöner (Sitzber. of the Berlin Academy, November, 1904), the number appears as fixed at 37.

¹ *Ettāvataṃ sabbe pi sattatīṇsa bodhipakkhiyadhamme samūhato gahetvā lokiyāya pi bhāvanāya ekārammaṇe ekato pavattanasamatibhe bojjhaṅge yeva dasaṃto satīa bojjhaṅgā ti ādim āha. Te lokiya-lokuttaramissakā va kathitā veditabbā.*

² Cf. my *Psychological Ethics*, p. 82, n. 2; Dh. S., § 277.

class-name is *saddhamma*. And it is interesting to see that, when the *Jātaḥ-atthakathā* was written, both *saddhamma* and *bodhipakkhiyā dhammā* were equivalent class-names for the 37 (*Jāt. v.*, 483).

One more point worthy of notice in this brief foreword is that the four ethical exercises, termed in the Dh. S. *brahmavihārā*, are in the *Vibhaṅga* called by the name of *Appammaññāyo*. The former term is used in the *Sutta Piṭaka* repeatedly—in the *Dīgha* and *Majjhima Nikāyas*, and, for the *Mettā* at least, in the *Khuddakapāṭha*—but, so far as I know, the name here used has not hitherto been met with in the *Tiṭṭaka*.¹

The tendency in the *Vibhaṅga*—in which the texts all show vacillation—to substitute a masculine form in the plural of certain leading terms of neuter gender—*āyatana*, *saccā*, *indriyā*, *bojjhaṅgā*, *jhānā*, *viññāṇā*—may also find mention here.

In the next place the *Vibhaṅga*, besides following with a fair show of symmetry an arrangement of matter peculiar to itself, makes an extended application of that organon or vehicle for the cultivation of the moral intellect which we find both set out, and to some extent applied, in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi*. By organon or vehicle I mean, firstly, analysis of concrete moral consciousness, as well as of *rūpa* as the *Staff* of consciousness, but in itself unmoral, *avyākata* (Dh. S., §§ 1 *fol.*, and §§ 583 *fol.*): secondly, the scheme of concentrative discipline of thought entitled *Jhāna*. Now, in the *Vibhaṅga*, in the opening chapter devoted to the five *skandhas* or constituents of personality, we do not find, under *rūpakkhandha*, a repetition of the analysis of *rūpa*, as given in the *Dhamma-Saṅgaṇi* under the more general head of *sabbhaṅ rūpaṃ*; but we do find an inquiry into the properties of the other four *skandhas*. Thus, the two books between them complete

¹ The list constituting the *Dharmasauriśāstra* (see prev. page) gives both terms as apparently distinct series.

the logical analysis of the skandhas, as the compilers of Abhidhamma envisaged the process.

That process, be it said by the way, should, for all its forbidding appearance, possess no small interest for us, in that it resembles our more modern logical procedure known as Determination, or the conjunctive and disjunctive combination of terms, far more than the older system of classification by way of genus, species, and differentia. This latter method would, of course, have been repugnant to Buddhists, as involving the philosophical principle of substance and coinhering qualities, a principle that is graphically immortalized in every Porphyrian tree. For the Buddhist, things and our ideas of things were not analyzable into substance and qualities. They were aggregates—the interpretations by *mano* or *viññāṇa* of the various forms of impression or 'contact'—*phassa*. These were analyzable into a number of relations or aspects making up the Buddhist view of life and the universe. And to understand any given term, or name of an aggregate, was to know it in all the relations, under all the aspects that were recognised in their philosophy and ethics.¹

Next, with regard to Jhāna, the *Vibhanga* again appears as extending the methods of the *Dhamma-Saṅgani*. The prior work, concerned throughout with the investigation of things as *dhammā*, is content to state, for every variety of rapt contemplation, that the concrete consciousness at the time is analyzable into a number of constant, and a few

¹ Professor Walleser, in his interesting and valuable contribution to a synthesis of Buddhist philosophy (*Die philosophische Grundlage des älteren Buddhismus*, Heidelberg, 1904), describes the procedure as: 'dass alle [dem zu erläuternden Begriffs] untergeordneten Spezialbegriffe aufgezählt werden, d. h. dass sein Umfang definiert wird.' I would venture to suggest *co-ordinated equivalent concepts* for 'untergeordneten,' etc. *Adhivaccana* the Buddhist would call them. They are by no means exhausted in their collective 'Umfang' by that of the term defined.

varying *dhammā*. The Vibhanga, without upsetting this aspect of Jhāna, and, for that matter, quoting the formula of it now and again, is more concerned to present Jhāna, itself a general way of access to meditation, as applied to the cultivation of special disciplines in self-mastery. It shows how consciousness, as it becomes concentrated by way of Jhāna stages, is to be focussed on to a given series of concepts taken in order: for example, the Satipaṭṭhāna, Bojjhanga, &c. This method is, to a limited extent, introduced already in the Dhamma-Saṅgavī (pp. 52-55). But in the Vibhanga it is followed with this difference: The concrete consciousness at the time (*tasmīṃ samaye . . . hoti*) is interpreted, not in terms of *dhammā* as such, but as consisting in the given concept or series of concepts which is being 'focussed.' These are, of course, themselves *dhammā*, but they are taken synthetically, not analytically. For instance, in the Sacca-vibhanga, where this applied Jhāna is first introduced, the constant *schema* of the Dhamma-Saṅgavī and its *application* may be seen on p. 112 and pp. 106-111 respectively.

It may be noted incidentally that, among the various forms or schemes of Jhāna, the Vibhanga makes use of *Suññata*, but not of *Appaṇihita* or *Animitta* (*cf.* Dh. S., §§ 344 *fol.*, 505 *fol.*). And further, that, even in the vibhanga devoted to the subject of Jhāna, the physical side of the exercise is dismissed in the briefest possible terms: solitude, the one posture, the, so to speak, local concentration of the representative imagination. No mention of later terms such as *kammaṭṭhāna*, *appanā*, *parīkamma*, *upācāra*; and only one *kaṣīṇa*—that of *paṭṭhavī*—alluded to! The one hint we obtain that the procedure was akin to that described so circumstantially in later works, like the 'Visuddhi Magga,' or the 'Yogāvacara's Manual' (edited by Professor Rhys Davids, P.T.S., 1896), is the Atthakathā's comment: *sati upaṭṭhiti . . . nāsikagge vā mukhanimutte vā* (p. 252). Buddhaghosa's Commentary explains this as referring to

'the middle portion of the upper lip, where strikes the air breathed from the nose.' He also refers to further explanations in the *Paṭisambhida*.¹

Finally, as to procedure not found in the prior work, the *Vibhaṅga*, starting as do the *Dāṭhukathā*, *Puggalapapañatti*, and *Yamaka*, with *khaṇḍhā*, *dhātuyo*, *āyatanāni*,² *saccāni*—that is to say, with the consideration of elements or constituents in man, in the universe, and in the supreme truths about both—goes on to deal with the *indriyāni*,³ that is, with man as having faculties, in other words, as potent to modify the resultants of those combined elements. Next comes the *Paccayākāra* (not termed in this work *Paṭiceasamuppāda*), the great question of the facts of life as conditioned or mutually dependent, and then nine groups of ethical culture, by which that great network might best be discerned and those modifications brought to pass. The next book surveys the whole field of *ñāṇa*—cognition or knowledge—from its bases (*vatthūnā*) in the messages of sense up to the insight of a *tathāgata*, or perfectly wise being. The next investigates all the modes of *kilesa* or corruption by which insight is hindered. And the last book, suggesting by its fine title, the Heart of the Dhamma, more than it contains, gives a number of summaries and a good deal of affirmation, much of it mythological, about the conditions of life in this and other spheres—in human beings and other beings.

The method followed in each book or *vibhaṅga*, with a few exceptions, is to set out the category or series forming the subject in phraseology drawn *verbatim*, or com-

¹ Now being edited by Mr. Arnold C. Taylor.

² Cf. S. I., 196: 'So ma dhammay adesesi khaṇḍhe āyatanāni dhātuyo ca.'

³ The Dh. K. and Pp. follow the *Vibhaṅga* here; the Y. places the *indriyayamaka* after the *saṅkhāra*- and *anusaya-yamakāni*.

piled approximately *verbatim*, from the Nikāyas, where the treatment makes for edification. Next, the subject is analyzed in terms of Abhidhamma—that is, of the Dhamma-Saṅgāḥi—where the intention is analysis with a view to mental clearness and consistency, and cultivation by way of Jhāna. Lastly, the terms of the subject are submitted to logical determination with reference to certain philosophical ideas. This division is termed Pañhāpucchaka, or catechism, and must have remained a traditional name of this mode of mental training, since Buddhaghosa, in his Atthasālini and Sammoha-vimodanī, uses it without comment.

We may say, then, that the Vibhanga was conceived as a manual for students no less than was the Dhamma-Saṅgāḥi. In it, as in all the seven Abhidhamma books, there is no intention on the part of the compilers of setting forth their ethical philosophy or psychological ethics in any complete and systematic order. Acquaintance with the Dhamma is, as I have said elsewhere,¹ taken for granted. The object is not so much to extend knowledge as to ensure mutual consistency in the intension of ethical notions, and to systematize and formulate the theories and practical mechanism of intellectual and moral progress scattered throughout the Sutta-piṭaka. This, coupled with the evident fact of its having been, as tradition tells, compiled, not in writing, but for oral teaching and for learning by rote (possibly with the help of leading terms written down as notes), makes it and all Abhidhamma matter so impossible as food for the reader. Our own books of symbolic logic and other advanced methods of formal logic are not so very possible for him either. The Buddhists had no symbols, or used sets of words approximately as such. They had attained to the consciousness of a wonderful order existing in the subjective experience of man. Without the stimulus which, from one mysterious set of conditions or another, impels

¹ *Psychological Ethics . . . the Dhamma-Saṅgāḥi*, xxvii.

some races to study the stars and the rest of external nature, they turned their growing powers of observation and analysis on to the investigation of that inner cosmos. Clearness and consistency in the definition or determination of ideas was of the first importance, both from the intangible nature of their subject-matter, and from their lack of tangible or visible registering apparatus. And the only possible way in some cases for the burdened memory to find its way to and fro was no doubt that endless but orderly repetition of a verbal frame-work, wherein, it might be, only one term of a series was varied at a time.

Some day I believe that the Buddhist revivalists will take council and compile a version of the Abhidhamma so adapted to the economy and other altered conditions of the written word as to be interesting and stimulating even to alien readers.

C. A. F. RHYS DAVIDS.

'Nālanda,' LONDON, S.E.,

December, 1904.

The texts collated are referred to as :

K = *Siamese printed edition.*

S¹ = *Sinhalese, palm-leaf MS., belonging to us.*

B = *Burmese printed edition.*



VIBHAṄGA

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

I

[KHANDHA-VIBHAṄGA]

PAÑCAKKHANDHĀ: rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhandho?

Yag¹ kiñci rūpaṃ aññānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā ojarikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre² santiko vā, tad-ekajjhagā abhisamvūhitaṃ abhisamkhipitvā:³ ayaṃ vuccati rūpakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ aññāṇaṃ?

Yag rūpaṃ aññāṇaṃ nīradāhaṃ vigataṃ viparipataṃ atthagataṃ abbatthagataṃ⁴ uppojjitvā vigataṃ aññāṇaṃ aññāṇassa saṅgahitaṃ⁵—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ aññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anāgataṃ?

Yag rūpaṃ ajātaṃ abhūtaṃ asaṅjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ asuppannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ anāgataṃ anāgataṇṇassa saṅgahitaṃ⁶—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anāgataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ?

Yag rūpaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṅjātaṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppannaṃ utṭhitaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṇṇassa saṅgahitaṃ—

¹ Cf. S. III, 47; II, 252; quoted K.V. 140, 150.

² S² adds vā here only.

³ Cf. Mil. 48.

⁴ So B. and K. S¹: atthagataṃ abbatthagataṃ always.

⁵ S²: saṅgahitaṃ here only.

⁶ So S⁴.

cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ.

Tattha¹ katamaṃ rūpaṃ ajjhataṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ² paṭipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ³—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ ajjhataṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ bahiddhā?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ niyakaṃ paṭipuggalikaṃ upādinnaṃ—cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ—idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ bahiddhā.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ olārikaṃ⁴?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ olārikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ sukhumāṃ?

Itthindriyaṃ⁵ . . . pe . . . kabalīgkāro āhāro: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ sukhumāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ hīnaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ anuññātaṃ avanuññātaṃ hīlitaṃ⁶ paribhūtaṃ acittikataṃ,⁷ hīnaṃ hinamataṃ⁸ hīna-sammatāṃ, anipphaṃ akantaṃ amariṇapaṃ—rūpaṃ saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ hīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ paṇitaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ anuññātaṃ anavanuññātaṃ, ahīlitaṃ aparibhūtaṃ cittikataṃ paṇitaṃ paṇitamataṃ⁹ paṇitasammatāṃ, ipphaṃ kantaṃ manāpaṃ: rūpaṃ saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paṇitaṃ.

Taṃ taṃ vā pana rūpaṃ upādāya¹⁰ upādāya¹¹ rūpaṃ hīnaṃ paṇitaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Tattha¹² katamaṃ rūpaṃ dūre?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalīgkāro āhāro, yaṃ vā paṇi¹³ aññaṃ pi¹⁴ atthi rūpaṃ anāsanne anupakkatṭhe¹⁵ dūre asantike: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ dūre.

¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45. ² So B. and K. S¹: niyataṃ.

³ So B. always. K. and S¹: upādinnaṃ. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1044-45; M. I, 188, 422. Franke, *Vienna Journal*, vol. vii., p. 355. ⁴ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 675-76 and 596.

⁵ See *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 206, n 1.

⁶ S¹: ahīlitaṃ here only. B: hīlitaṃ.

⁷ B: acittikataṃ. ⁸ S¹ omits. ⁹ So S¹.

¹⁰ So B. and S¹. K: upādāya upādāya always.

¹¹ Cf. Dh. S., §§ 677, 678. ¹² S¹: aññaṃ pi. So below.

¹³ S¹: na vupakkatṭhe. B: avupakkatṭhe.

Tattha katamā rūpaṃ santike?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanāṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ' aṇṇaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ āsanne upakkatṭhe¹ avidūre santike: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ santike.

Taṃ taṃ vā paṇa rūpaṃ upādāy² upādāya rūpaṃ dūre santike datṭhabbay.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Yā³ kāci vedanā atitānāgatapeccuppannā ajjhata⁴ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhā vā hinā vā paṇṇa vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhāy abhisamvūhita⁵ abhisamkhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamā vedanā atitā?

Yā vedanā atitā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthaygatā abhithaṅgata uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atthasena saṅgaḥhitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā atitā.

Tattha katamā vedanā anāgatā?

Yā vedanā ajāta abhūta asaṅjātā anibhattā anabhinibhattā apātubhūtā anuppannā asamuppannā anutṭhitā asamutṭhitā anāgatā anāgatasena saṅgaḥhitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā anāgatā.

Tattha katamā vedanā peccuppannā?

Yā vedanā jātā bhūtā saṅjātā⁶ nibhattā abhinibhattā pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā utṭhitā samutṭhitā peccuppannā peccuppannasena saṅgaḥhitā—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā peccuppannā.

Tattha katamā vedanā ajjhata?

Yā vedanā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ ajjhataṃ peccattaṃ niyaka⁷ pātipuggalika⁸ opādinna⁹—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā ajjhata.

Tattha katamā vedanā bahiddhā?

Yā vedanā tesāṃ tesāṃ parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ ajjhataṃ peccattaṃ niyaka¹⁰ pātipuggalika¹¹ opādinna¹²—sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā—ayaṃ vuccati vedanā bahiddhā.

Tattha katamā vedanā oḷārikā?

Akusalā vedanā oḷārikā, kusalāvyākata¹³ vedanā sukhinā. Kusalākusalā vedanā oḷārikā, avyākata¹⁴ vedanā sukhinā.

¹ S²: vup².

² S⁴ omits saṅjātā.

³ Cf. S. III, 47; II, 253.

⁴ So S².

Dukkhā vedanā olārikā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca¹ vedanā sukhumā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā olārikā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhumā. Asamāpannessa vedanā olārikā, samāpannessa vedanā sukhumā. Sāsavā vedanā olārikā, anāsavā vedanā sukhumā.

Tag tag vā pana vedanay upādāy' upādāya vedanā olārika sukhumā dattabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā hīnā?²

Akusalā vedanā hīnā, kusalāvyākātā vedanā paṇītā. Kusalākusalā vedanā hīnā, avyākātā vedanā paṇītā. Dukkhā vedanā hīnā, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā paṇītā. Sukhadukkhā vedanā hīnā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā paṇītā. Asamāpannessa vedanā hīnā, samāpannessa vedanā paṇītā. Sāsavā vedanā hīnā, anāsavā vedanā paṇītā.

Tag tag vā pana vedanay upādāy' upādāya vedanā hīnā paṇītā dattabbā.

Tattha katamā vedanā dūre?

Akusalā vedanā kusalāvyākātāhi³ vedanāhi dūre, kusalāvyākātā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya dūre. Kusalā vedanā akusalāvyākātāhi vedanāhi dūre, akusalāvyākātā vedanā kusalāya vedanāya dūre. Avyākātā vedanā⁴ kusalākusalāhi vedanāhi dūre, kusalākusalā vedanā avyākātāya vedanāya dūre. Dukkhā vedanā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, sukhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya dūre. Sukhā vedanā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi dūre, dukkhā ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanā⁵ sukhāya vedanāya dūre. Adukkhamasukhā vedanā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi dūre, sukhadukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya dūre. Asamāpannessa vedanā samāpannessa vedanāya dūre, samāpannessa vedanā asamāpannessa vedanāya dūre. Sāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya dūre, anāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya dūre. Ayaṃ vuccati vedanā dūre.

Tattha katamā vedanā santike?

Akusalā vedanā akusalāya vedanāya santike, kusalā⁶ vedanā kusalāya vedanāya santike, avyākātā vedanā avyākātāya vedanāya santike. Dukkhā vedanā dukkhāya vedanāya santike, sukhā vedanā sukhāya vedanāya santike, adukkhamasukhā vedanā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya

¹ S³ omits.

² B: hīnā paṇītā?

³ S²: akusalāvyākātāhi.

⁴ S²: avyākātāya vedanāya.

⁵ S² dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanāhi.

⁶ S²: akusalā.

santike. Asamāpannassa vedanā asamāpannassa vedanāya santike, samāpannassa vedanā samāpannassa vedanāya santike. Sāsavā vedanā sāsavāya vedanāya santike, anāsavā vedanā anāsavāya vedanāya santike.

Ayaṃ vuccati vedanā santike.

Tag tag vā pana vedanay upādāy' upādāya vedanā dūre santike daṭṭhabbā.

Tattha katamo saṇḍākkhandho?

Yā kāci saṇḍā atitānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṭṭhā vā bahiddhā vā olārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇḍitā vā yā dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhag abhisayūhītvā abhisaykhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati saṇḍākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saṇḍā ntī?

Yā saṇḍā atītā niruddhā vigatā viparinatā atthaygatā abbatthaygatā uppajjitvā vigatā ntītā atitaygena sangahitā—cakkhusamphassajā saṇḍā sotasaṃphassajā saṇḍā ghāṇasaṃphassajā saṇḍā jīvhasaṃphassajā saṇḍā kāya-saṃphassajā saṇḍā manosaṃphassajā saṇḍā—ayaṃ vuccati saṇḍā ntī.

Tattha katamo saṇḍā anāgatā?

Yā saṇḍā ajātā abhūtā asaṇḍjātā anibbataṭṭhā abhinibbataṭṭhā apātubhūtā anuppannā asamoppannā samutthitā asamutthitā anāgatā anāgataygena sangahitā—cakkhusaṃphassajā saṇḍā . . . pe¹ . . . manosaṃphassajā saṇḍā—ayaṃ vuccati saṇḍā anāgatā.

Tattha katamo saṇḍā paccuppannā?

Yā saṇḍā jātā bhūtā saṇḍjātā nibbataṭṭhā abhinibbataṭṭhā pātubhūtā uppannā samoppannā utthitā samutthitā paccuppannā paccuppannaygena sangahitā—cakkhusaṃphassajā saṇḍā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saṇḍā—ayaṃ vuccati saṇḍā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamo saṇḍā ajjhataṭṭhā?

Yā saṇḍā tesay tesay sattānay ajjhattay paccattay niyakā² pāṭipuggalikā upādāṇā—cakkhusaṃphassajā saṇḍā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saṇḍā—ayaṃ vuccati saṇḍā ajjhataṭṭhā.

Tattha katamo saṇḍā bahiddhā?

Yā saṇḍā tesay tesay parosattānay parapuggalānay ajjhattay paccattay niyakā pāṭipuggalikā upādāṇā—cakkhusaṃphassajā saṇḍā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saṇḍā—ayaṃ vuccati saṇḍā bahiddhā.

¹ S² and B. do not conclude throughout these sections.

² So S².

Tattha katamā saññā olārikā?

Paṭighasamphassaajā saññā olārikā, adhivacanasamphassaajā saññā sukhumā. Akusalā saññā olārikā, kusalāvyākata saññā sukhumā. Kusalākusalā saññā olārikā, avyākata saññā sukhumā. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttā saññā olārikā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā olārikā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhumā. Asamāpannassa saññā olārikā, samāpannassa saññā sukhumā. Sāsavā saññā olārikā, anāsavā saññā sukhumā.

Tag tag vā pana saññāy upādāy' upādāya saññā olārikā sukhumā dapphabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā hinā?¹

Akusalā saññā hinā, kusalāvyākata saññā paṇitā. Kusalākusalā saññā hinā, avyākata saññā paṇitā. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttā saññā hinā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā paṇitā. Sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā hinā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā paṇitā. Asamāpannassa saññā hinā, samāpannassa saññā paṇitā. Sāsavā saññā hinā, anāsavā saññā paṇitā.

Tag tag vā pana saññāy upādāy' upādāya saññā hinā paṇitā dapphabbā.

Tattha katamā saññā dūre?

Akusalā saññā kusalāvyākatahi saññāhi dūre, kusalāvyākata saññā akusalāya saññāya dūre; kusalā saññā akusalāvyākatahi saññāhi dūre, akusalāvyākata saññā kusalāya saññāya dūre; avyākata saññā kusalākusalāhi saññāhi dūre, kusalākusalā saññā avyākataya saññāya dūre. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttāhi saññāhi dūre, sukhadukkhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya dūre. Asamāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya dūre, samā-

¹ B: hinā paṇitā?

pannaassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya dūre. Sāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya dūre, anāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya dūre. Ayag vuccati saññā dūre.

Tattha katamā saññā santike?

Akusalā saññā akusalāya saññāya santike, kusalā saññā kusalāya saññāya santike, avyākātā saññā avyākātāya saññāya santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike,¹ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya saññāya santike. Asamāpannassa saññā asamāpannassa saññāya santike, samāpannassa saññā samāpannassa saññāya santike. Sāsavā saññā sāsavāya saññāya santike, anāsavā saññā anāsavāya saññāya santike. Ayag vuccati saññā santike.

Tay tay va pana saññaṃ upādāy' upādāya saññā dūre santike dattabbā.

Tattha katamo saykhārakkhandho?

Ye² koci saykhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhata vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā hīnā vā paṇitā vā ye dūre santike vā, tad-ekajjhag abhisamuyūhitvā abhisankhipivā: ayag vuccati saykhārakkhandho.

Tattha katame saykhārā atitā?

Ye saykhārā atitā niruddhā vigatā vipariṇatā atthagatā abhātthagatā uppajjitvā vigatā atitā atitayena saṃgahitā — cakkuṣamphassaajā cetanā sotasaṃphassaajā cetanā ghāṇasaṃphassaajā cetanā jivhāsaṃphassaajā cetanā kāya-saṃphassaajā cetanā manosaṃphassaajā cetanā — ime vuccanti saykhārā atitā.

Tattha katame saykhārā anāgatā?

Ye saykhārā ajātā abhūtā asañjātā anibbattā anabhinibbattā apātubhūtā anuppannā samuppannā anutthitā asanutthitā anāgatā anāgatayena saṃgahitā — cakkuṣamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassaajā cetanā — ime vuccanti saykhārā anāgatā.

Tattha katame saykhārā paccuppannā?

Ye saykhārā jātā bhūtā sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā uppannā samuppannā utthitā samutthitā pacc-

¹ S⁴: dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saññā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā (sic) sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāya santike saññāya santike.

² S. III, 47; II, 253.

cuppannā paccuppannayeena saygahitā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti sayghārā paccuppannā.

Tattha katame sayghārā ajjhata?

Ye sayghārā tesay tesay sattānay ajjhattay paccattay niyakā paṭipuggalika upādiyyā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti sayghārā ajjhata.

Tattha katame sayghārā bahiddhā?

Ye sayghārā tesay tesay parasattānay parapuggalānay ajjhattay paccattay niyakā paṭipuggalika upādiyyā—cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā cetanā—ime vuccanti sayghārā bahiddhā.

Tattha katame sayghārā olārika?

Akusalā sayghārā olārika, kusalāvyākata sayghārā sukkhumā; kusalākusalā sayghārā olārika, avyākata sayghārā sukkhumā. Dukkhaaya vedanāya sampayuttā sayghārā olārika, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā sayghārā sukkhumā; sukkhadukkhaahi vedanāhi sampayuttā sayghārā olārika, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā sayghārā sukkhumā. Asamāpannessa sayghārā olārika, samāpannessa sayghārā sukkhumā. Sāsava sayghārā olārika, anāsava sayghārā sukkhumā.

Te te vā pana sayghāre upādāy' upādāya sayghārā olārika sukkhumā dajjhabbā.

Tattha katame sayghārā hinā?

Akusalā sayghārā hinā, kusalāvyākata sayghārā paṇitā; kusalākusalā sayghārā hinā, avyākata sayghārā paṇitā. Dukkhaaya vedanāya sampayuttā sayghārā hinā, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā sayghārā paṇitā; sukkhadukkhaahi vedanāhi sampayuttā sayghārā hinā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā sayghārā paṇitā. Asamāpannessa sayghārā hinā, samāpannessa sayghārā paṇitā. Sāsava sayghārā hinā, anāsava sayghārā paṇitā.

Te te vā pana sayghāre upādāy' upādāya sayghārā hinā paṇitā dajjhabbā.

Tattha katame sayghārā dūre?

Akusalā sayghārā kusalāvyākatehi sayghārehi dūre, kusalāvyākata sayghārā akusalehi sayghārehi dūre; kusalā sayghārā kusalāvyākatehi sayghārehi dūre; akusalāvyākata sayghārā kusalehi sayghārehi dūre;

² B: hinā paṇitā? (See p. 10.)

avyākatā saṅkhārā kusalākusalāhi saṅkhārehi dūre; kusalākusalā saṅkhārā avyākatehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhadukkhaḥi vedanāhi sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre, sukhadukkhaḥi vedanāhi sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Asamāpānassa saṅkhārā samāpānassa saṅkhārehi dūre, samāpānassa saṅkhārā asamāpānassa saṅkhārehi dūre. Sāsava saṅkhārā anāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre; anāsava saṅkhārā sāsavehi saṅkhārehi dūre. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā dūre.

Tattha katame saṅkhārā santike?

Akusalā saṅkhārā akusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, kusalā saṅkhārā kusalānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike, avyākataḥi saṅkhārā avyākatānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā saṅkhārā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Asamāpānassa saṅkhārā asamāpānassa saṅkhārānaṃ santike; samāpānassa saṅkhārā samāpānassa saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Sāsava saṅkhārā sāsavānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike; anāsava saṅkhārā anāsavānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ santike. Ime vuccanti saṅkhārā santike.

Te te vā pana saṅkhāre upādāy' upādāya saṅkhārā dūre santike dattabbā.

Tattha katamo viññāṇakkhandho?

Yag' kiñci viññāṇaṃ attitānāgatopaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā ojarikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇṭṭaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, tad-ekajḥiṇaṃ abhiśaṃyubhitaṃ abhi-saṅkhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ attitaṃ?

Yag viññāṇag atitay niruddhag vigatay viparīpatay utthagatay abbatthagatay uppajjitvā vigatay atitay atitapsena saṃgahitay — cakkhuvīññāṇag sotavīññāṇag ghanavīññāṇag jīvavīññāṇag kāyavīññāṇag manovīññāṇag—iday vuccati viññāṇam atitay.

Tattha katamay viññāṇag anāgatay?

Yag viññāṇag ajātag abhūtag asaṃjātag anibbattag anabhinibbattag apatubhūtag anuppannay asamuppannay anutthitay asamutthitay anāgatay anāgatapsena saṃgahitay — cakkhuvīññāṇag . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇag—iday vuccati viññāṇag anāgatay.

Tattha katamay viññāṇag paccuppannay?

Yag viññāṇag jātag bhūtag saṃjātag nibbattag abhinibbattag pātubhūtag uppannay samuppannay utthitay samutthitay paccuppannay paccuppannapsena saṃgahitay — cakkhuvīññāṇag . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇag—iday vuccati viññāṇag paccuppannay.

Tattha katamay viññāṇag ajjhattay?

Yag viññāṇag tesay tesay sattānag ajjhattay paccattay niyakay pātipuggalikay upādiṇṇay — cakkhuvīññāṇag . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇag—iday vuccati viññāṇag ajjhattay.

Tattha katamay viññāṇag bahiddhā?

Yag viññāṇag tesay tesay parasattānag parapuggalānag ajjhattay paccattay niyakay pātipuggalikay upādiṇṇay — cakkhuvīññāṇag . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇag—iday vuccati viññāṇag bahiddhā.

Tattha katamay viññāṇag olārikay?

Akusalay viññāṇag olārikay; kusalāvyākata viññāṇā sukhumā; kusalākusalā viññāṇā olārikā; avyākata viññāṇag sukhumay. Dukkāya vedanāya sampayuttay viññāṇag olārikay; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā sukhumā. Sukhadukkāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā olārikā,¹ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttay viññāṇag sukhumay. Asamāpannessa viññāṇag olārikay, samāpannessa viññāṇag sukhumay. Sāsavay viññāṇag olārikay, anāsavay viññāṇag sukhumay.

Tay tay vā pana viññāṇag upādāy' upādāya viññāṇag olārikay sukhumay dāṭṭhabbay.

Tattha katamay viññāṇag hinay?

Akusalay viññāṇag hinay, kusalāvyākata viññāṇā

¹ So B. and K. S⁴: sampayuttay viññāṇag olārikay.

² B: hinay paṇṇay? (See p. 8.)

pañitā; kusalākusalā viññāṇā hīnā; avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.¹ Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā pañitā;² sukhadukkabhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā hīnā,³ adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.

Tag tag vā pama viññāṇaṃ upādāy' upādāya viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ pañitaṃ datthabbā.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ dūre?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇā⁴ akusalā viññāṇā dūre, kusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalāvyākatehi viññāṇehi dūre; akusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇā kusalā viññāṇā dūre, avyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ kusalākusalehi viññāṇehi dūre, kusalākusalā viññāṇā⁵ avyākataṃ viññāṇā dūre. Dukkhaṃ vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre, sukhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā⁶ dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā viññāṇā dūre; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ dukkhāya ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāhi sampayuttehi viññāṇehi dūre; sukhadukkabhāhi vedanāhi sampayuttā viññāṇā⁷ dūre. Asamāpannassa viññāṇaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇā⁸ dūre, samāpannassa viññāṇaṃ asamāpannassa viññāṇā dūre. Sāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ anāsavaṃ viññāṇā dūre; anāsavaṃ viññāṇaṃ sāsavaṃ viññāṇā dūre. Idag vuccati viññāṇaṃ dūre.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇaṃ santike?

Akusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ akusalassa viññāṇassa santike;

¹ S²: akusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ. Kusalākusalā viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

² S²: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ pañitaṃ.

³ S²: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ hīnaṃ.

⁴ S²: kusalāvyākataṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁵ S²: kusalākusalaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁶ S²: sampayuttaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

⁷ S² has viññāṇaṃ altered to viññāṇā.

kusalay viññāṇay kusalassa viññāṇassa santike; avyākatay viññāṇam avyākatassa viññāṇassa santike. Dukkḥāya vedanāya sampayuttay viññāṇay dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttay viññāṇay sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttay viññāṇay adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttassa viññāṇassa santike. Asamāpannassa viññāṇay asamāpannassa viññāṇassa santike; samāpannassa viññāṇay samāpannassa viññāṇassa santike. Sāsavay viññāṇay sāsavassa viññāṇassa santike; anāsavay viññāṇay anāsavassa viññāṇassa santike. Iday vuccati viññāṇay santike.

Tag tag vā pana viññāṇay upādāy' upādāya viññāṇay dūre santike dattḥabbaṇ.

SUTTANTARHĀJANĪYAY.¹

Pañcakkhandhā: rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Tattha katamo rūpakkhandho?

Ekavidhena² rūpakkhandho: sabbaṇ rūpaṇ na hetu ahetukaṇ hetuvippayuttaṇ sappaccayaṇ saṅkhatay rūpaṇ³ lokiyay sāsavay saṇyojanīyay ganthanīyay oghanīyay yoganīyay nivarāṇīyay⁴ parāmajñhaṇ upādānīyay⁵ saṅkilesikay avyākatay anārammanay acetasikay cittavippayuttaṇ neva-vipaka-na-vipakadhammadhammay acaṅkiliṭṭhasaṅkilesikay na savitakka-savicāray na avitakka-vicāramattay avitakka-avicāray na pitisabagatay na saṅkhasahagatay na upekhasahagatay neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbay neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbaḥotukay neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi⁶ neva sakkay nāsekhaṇ parittay kāmāvacaray na rūpāvacaray na arūpāvacaray pariyāpannaṇ no upariyāpannaṇ aniyatay anīyyānīkay uppannaṇ ehaṇ viññāṇaḥi viññeyyay aniccay jarābhihutaṇ. Evaṇ ekavidhena rūpakkhandho.

¹ So B. and S^d. K: °bhājanīyay. S^d adds nīṭṭhīlay.

² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 584, 595.

³ So B. and K. S^d:—sappaccayaṇ saṅkhatay rūpiyay. On rūpiyay cf. *Psychological Ethics* (Dh. S. trans.), p. 168, n. 4.

⁴ S^d: nivarāṇīyay.

⁵ S^d: upādānīyay.

⁶ K: nevācayagāmināpacayagāmiy; so B. with °gāmi.

Davidhena¹ rūpakkhando: atthi rūpaṃ upādā, atthi rūpaṃ no upādā.² Atthi rūpaṃ upādiṇṇaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ.³ Atthi rūpaṃ sanidassanaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ sappatighaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ appatighaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ indriyaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na indriyaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ mahābhūtaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na mahābhūtaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ viññatti, atthi rūpaṃ na viññatti. Atthi rūpaṃ cittaśamuttānaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ na cittaśamuttānaṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ cittaśabhabbu, atthi rūpaṃ na cittaśabhabbu.⁴ Atthi rūpaṃ cittānuparivatti, atthi rūpaṃ na cittānuparivatti. Atthi rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ bahiraṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ oḷārikaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ sukhumāṃ. Atthi rūpaṃ dāre, atthi rūpaṃ santike . . . pe.⁵ . . . Atthi rūpaṃ kabalīṅkāro āhāro, atthi rūpaṃ na kabalīṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ davidhena rūpakkhando.⁶

Tividhena rūpakkhando: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādā; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bahiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādā, atthi no upādā.⁷ Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādiṇṇaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bahiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādiṇṇaṃ, atthi anupādiṇṇaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bahiraṃ, taṃ atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ . . . pe.⁸ . . . Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ ajjhattikaṃ, taṃ na kabalīṅkāro āhāro; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ bahiraṃ, taṃ atthi kabalīṅkāro āhāro, atthi na kabalīṅkāro āhāro. Evaṃ tividhena rūpakkhando.

Catubbidhena rūpakkhando: yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādiṇṇaṃ, atthi anupādiṇṇaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādiṇṇaṃ, atthi anupādiṇṇaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ, atthi anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi appatighaṃ; yaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ no upādā, taṃ atthi sappatighaṃ, atthi

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 585, 596 *fol.*

² K: anupādā (no upādā?). B: nupādā. S¹ has only no upādā. Cf. Dh. S. § 585.

³ S¹ begins its . . . pe . . . here, and includes the elision given in the text. S² and K: upādiṇṇaṃ, as above.

⁴ K: °sabābhū.

⁵ For elided contexts see Dh. S. § 585.

⁶ S¹ adds:—Yathā rūpakkhando vibhattaṃ tathā idha vibhajitabbāṃ.

⁷ K: anupādā, and so below. B: nupādā. . . .

⁸ For elided portion see Dh. S. § 586.

appaṭighaṇṇa.¹ Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi oṭārīkaṇ, atthi sukhumāṇ; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi oṭārīkaṇ, atthi sukhumāṇ. Yan taṇ rūpaṇ upādā, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike; yan taṇ rūpaṇ no upādā, taṇ atthi dūre, atthi santike . . . pe . . . Diṭṭhaṇ sutāṇ mutāṇ viññātāṇ rūpaṇ.² Evaṇ catubbidhena rūpakkhando.

Pañcavidhena³ rūpakkhando: paṭhavīdhātu āpodhātu tejodhātu vūyodhātu yaṇ ca rūpaṇ upādā. Evaṇ pañcavidhena rūpakkhando.

Chabbidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ sotaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ ghānaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ jīvaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ kāyaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manoviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ chabbidhena rūpakkhando.

Sattavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . manodhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manoviññāpadhātuvīññeyyaṇ⁴ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ sattavidhena rūpakkhando.

Aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sukhasamphassaṇ, atthi dukkhasamphassaṇ, manodhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ manoviññāpadhātuvīññeyyaṇ rūpaṇ. Evaṇ aṭṭhavidhena rūpakkhando.

Navavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaṇ soṭindriyaṇ ghānindriyaṇ jīvindriyaṇ kāyindriyaṇ itthindriyaṇ purisindriyaṇ jīvitindriyaṇ yaṇ ca rūpaṇ na indriyaṇ. Evaṇ navavidhena rūpakkhando.

Dasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhundriyaṇ . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṇ na indriyaṇ rūpaṇ atthi sappatighaṇ, atthi appaṭighaṇ. Evaṇ dasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando: cakkhāyatanaṇ soṭāyatanaṇ ghānāyatanaṇ jīvāyatanaṇ kāyāyatanaṇ rūpāyatanaṇ saddāyatanaṇ gandhāyatanaṇ rasāyatanaṇ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇ yaṇ ca rūpaṇ anidassanaṇ appaṭighaṇ dhammāyatanaṇ apariyāpannaṇ. Evaṇ ekādasavidhena rūpakkhando.

Ayaṇ vuccatī rūpakkhando.⁵

RŪPAKKHANDHO NIṬṬHITO.

¹ S⁴ begins its . . . pe . . . here. Dh. S. elides nothing (§ 587).

² K. puts rūpaṇ in brackets with ' ? ' Cl. Dh. S. § 587.

³ Cl. Dh. S. §§ 588 foll.

⁴ This is doubtless the right reading in Dh. S. § 590.

⁵ K. omits.

1.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassasampayutto.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ashetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catubbidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kāmavacaro, atthi rūpavacaro, atthi arūpavacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sukhindriyag, atthi dukkhindriyag, atthi somanassindriyag, atthi domanassindriyag, atthi upekkhindriyag.

Chabbidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasaṃphassajā vedanā ghanasaṃphassajā vedanā jivhāsaṃphassajā vedanā kāyasaṃphassajā vedanā manosaṃphassajā vedanā. Evag chabbidhena vedanākkhandho.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassajā vedanā manodhātusaṃphassajā vedanā manoviññāpadhātusaṃphassajā vedanā. Evag sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā, atthi dukkhā, manodhātusaṃphassajā vedanā, manoviññāpadhātusaṃphassajā vedanā. Evag aṭṭhavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Navavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassajā vedanā, manodhātusaṃphassajā vedanā, manoviññāpadhātusaṃphassajā vedanā atthi kusala, atthi akusala, atthi avyākata. Evag navavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Dasavidhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassajā vedanā atthi sukhā atthi dukkhā, manodhātusaṃphassajā vedanā manoviññāpadhātusaṃphassajā vedanā atthi kusala, atthi akusala, atthi avyākata. Evag dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

[The Ten Categories of the Vedanākkhandha are now repeated 27 times with the object of presenting in varying form the Twofold (duvidhena) and Threefold (tividhena) Categories. The Single Category and seven

last Categories (ekavidhena, catubbidhena, &c.) remain unchanged, the last seven being always elided under . . . pe . . . Only the varying Categories are given below.]

2.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo,²
 { neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;³

atthi { upādinnupādāniyo,
 { anupādinnupādāniyo,
 { anupādinn' anupādāniyo ;

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-asasṅkilesiko ;

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 { avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avicāro ;⁴

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanāya na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;

atthi { ācayagāmi,
 { apacayagāmi,
 { neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi ;⁵

atthi { sekho,
 { nsekho,
 { neva sekho nāsekho ;

atthi { paritto,
 { mahaggato,
 { appamāno ;

¹ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 987-1049.

² S^d has avipāka^a here only.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . after this down to Evay, &c.

⁴ K : avitakkāvicāro.

⁵ B. and K : nevācayagāmināpacayagāmi.

atthi	{	parittārammaṇo,
	{	mahaggatārammaṇo,
	{	appamāṇārammaṇo;
atthi	{	hino,
	{	majjhimo,
	{	panito;
atthi	{	micchattaniyato,
	{	sammattaniyato,
	{	aniyato;
atthi	{	maggārammaṇo,
	{	maggahetuko,
	{	maggadhipati;
atthi	{	uppanno,
	{	anuppanno,
	{	uppadī;
atthi	{	atīto,
	{	anāgato,
	{	paccuppanno;
atthi	{	atītārammaṇo,
	{	anāgatārammaṇo,
	{	paccuppannārammaṇo;
atthi	{	ajjhatto,
	{	bahiddho,
	{	ajjhattabāhiddho; ¹
atthi	{	ajjhattārammaṇo,
	{	bahiddhārammaṇo,
	{	ajjhattabāhiddhārammaṇo;
... pe . . . Evay dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.		

3.

*Duvidhena vedanākkhandho:*²

atthi	{	hetusampayutto,
	{	hetuvippayutto;
atthi	{	na hetu sahetuko,
	{	na hetu abhetuko;
atthi	{	lokiyo,
	{	lokuttaro;
atthi	{	kenaci viññeyyo,
	{	kenaci na viññeyyo;

¹ So S^a and B. K: bahiddho (bahiddhā?), atthi ajjhattabāhiddho.

² S^a under *Duvidhena vedanāk* has only atthi sahetuko, atthi abhetuko. The text to p. 21 follows K.

- atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo ;
atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto ;
atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,¹
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 { asaṃyojaniyo ;
atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 { saṃyojanavippayutto ;
atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 { saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyo ;

So for oghaniyo, yoganiyo, nīvaraniyo.

- atthi { parāmattho,
 { aparāmattho ;
atthi { parāmāsaṃpayutto,
 { parāmāsavippayutto ;
atthi { parāmāsavippayutta-parāmattho,
 { parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmattho ;
atthi { upādinnō,
 { anupādinnō ;
atthi { upādāniyo,
 { anupādāniyo ;
atthi { upādāṇasampayutto,
 { upādānavippayutto ;
atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
 { upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
atthi { saṃkilesiko,
 { asaṃkilesiko ;
atthi { saṃkiliṭṭho,
 { asaṃkiliṭṭho ;
atthi { kilesasampayutto,
 { kilesavippayutto ;
atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṃkilesiko,
 { kilesavippayutta-asaṃkilesiko ;

So for dassanena pahātabbo, bhavanāya pahātabbo,
dassanena and bhavanāya pahātabbabetoko.

- atthi { savitakko,
 { avitakko ;
atthi { saviṇṇo,
 { avīṇṇo ;

¹ K: sāsavavippayutta-sāsavo.

atthi { sappitiko,
 { appitiko ;
 atthi { pitisahagato,
 { na pitisahagato ;
 atthi { kāmavacaro,
 { na kāmavacaro ;

So for rūpāvacaro, and arūpāvacaro.

atthi { pariyāpanno,
 { apariyāpanno ;¹
 atthi { niyyāniko,²
 { anīyyāniko ;
 atthi { niyato,
 { aniyato ;
 atthi { sa-uttaro,
 { anuttaro ;
 atthi { sarāṇo,
 { arāṇo.³

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

4.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sarāṇo,
 { arāṇo.⁴

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :⁵

atthi { ajjhataṭṭārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

DUKAMŪLAKAJ.⁶

¹ S³ : na pariyāpanno *here only*.

² S³ : niyāniko.

³ S³ : asarāṇo *here only*.

⁴ So S⁴.

⁵ S⁴ and B : atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo,
 atthi neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo : . . pe . . .
 atthi upādinnupādāniyo . . . pe . . . atthi ajjhataṭṭāra-
 maṇo &c.

⁶ S³ : Dukamūlako nipphito.

5.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahētuko.

Tivīdhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, *de.*

6.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :¹

atthi { sarāgo,
 { arāgo.

Tivīdhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, *de.*

7.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :²

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahētuko.

Tivīdhena vedanākkhandho :³

atthi { ajjhāttārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evag, *de.*

¹ B and S⁴ : . . . atthi hetusampayutto, atthi hetuvip-payutto. S⁴ only: Tivīdhena vedanākkhandho : atthi vipāko, atthi vipākadhammadhammo, atthi nava-vipāka-na-vipāka-dhammadhammo [pe is omitted]. Evag, *de.*

² B has an extra section: atthi na hetu sahetuko *de.*, as in 3, much condensed. Tivīdhena, as in 6.

³ E has . . . pe . . . inserted here. B repeats Tivīdhena of 2 (p. 16).

8.

Davidhena vedanākkhandho:¹

atthi { sarāṇo,
 { arāṇo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { ajjhāttārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo.

... pe ... Evag dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.²

TIKAMŪLAKAY.³

9.

Davidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato;

... pe ... Evag, &c.

10.

Davidhena vedanākkhandho:

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto.

¹ B. and S⁴ under 8 read the full Davidhena categories except the first pair, as given under 3. For Tividhena S⁴ has only the first triplet, as given under 6, B. following K.

² S⁴ here continues with two extra variants in Davidhena and Tividhena: — (8a) Davidhena:—sahetuko, ahetuko. Tividhena:—full list, much condensed, except first triplet (cf. 2), beginning at vipako. (8b) Davidhena:—full list, much condensed, except the first pair (cf. 3), beginning with hetusampayutto. Tividhena:—last triplet only (cf. 8). There seemed insufficient justification for inserting these repetitions in the text.

³ S⁴; Tikamūlakay niṭṭhīṭay.

Tivīdheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { vipāko,
vipākadhammadhammo,
nava-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe ... Evam, &c.

11.

Duvidheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sabetuko,
na hetu abetuko.

Tivīdheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { upādiḍḍhupādāniyo,
anupādiḍḍhupādāniyo,
anupādiḍḍha-anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evam, &c.

12.

Duvidheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tivīdheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evam, &c.

13.

Duvidheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tivīdheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
avitakka-vicāramatto,
avitakka-avicāro ;
... pe ... Evam, &c.

14.

Duvidheṇa vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
... pe ... Evan, *etc.*

15.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
... pe ... Evan, *etc.*

16.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ācayagāmi,
apacayagāmi,
nevācayagāmi na apacayagāmi ;
... pe ... Evan, *etc.*

17.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saggyojaniyo,
asaggyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
asekho,
neva sekho nāsekho ;
... pe ... Evan, *etc.*

18.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saggyojanasampayutto,
saggyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
mahaggato,
appamāno ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

19.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { saggyojanavippayutta-saggyojaniyo,
saggyojanavippayutta-asaggyojaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
mahaggatārammaṇo,
appamāṇārammaṇo ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

20.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { hino,
majjhimo,
papito ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

21.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
sammattaniyato,
aniyato ;
... pe ... Evay, &c.

22.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
 { maggahetuko,
 { maggādhipati :
 . . . pe . . . Evag, etc.

23.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
 { anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
 { anuppanno,
 { uppādi :
 . . . pe . . . Evag, etc.

24.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
 { oghavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atito,
 { anāgato,
 { paccuppanno ;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, etc.

25.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 { oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { atitārammaṇo,
 { anāgatārammaṇo,
 { paccuppannārammaṇo ;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, etc.

26.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
 { ayoganiyo.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhatto,
 { bahiddho,
 { ajjhatabhiddho ;
 . . . pe Evay, &c.

27.

Duvidhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
 { yogavippayutto.

Tividhena vedanākkhandho :

atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe Evay dasavidhena vedanākkhandho.

UBBATO VADḌHAKAY.

1.

Sattavidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evay sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena vedanākkhandho :¹ atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno. Evay sattavidhena vedanākkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; sotasaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho pe ghānasamphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho pe jivhāsamphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho pe kāyasamphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho pe manosaṃphassa-paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato ; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā, sotasaṃphassajā vedanā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā, manosaṃphassajā vedanā. Evay catu-vīsatividhena vedanākkhandho.

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena vedanākkhandho ; cakkhu-

¹ B and S⁴ here insert atthi vipako . . . pe

samphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhattāram-
mano, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabāhīd-
dhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho
... pe ... ghānasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho
... pe ... jivhāsamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho
... pe ... kāyasamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho
... pe ... manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho
atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi
ajjhattabāhīd-dhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassaṇā vedanā
... pe ... manosamphassaṇā vedanā. Evay antuvā-
tivīdhenā vedanākkhandho.

Tiṇṇasaviḍḍhena vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassa-
paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpā-
vacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasa-
mphassapaccayā ... pe ... ghānasamphassapaccayā
... pe ... jivhāsamphassapaccayā ... pe ... kāya-
samphassapaccayā ... pe ... manosamphassapaccayā
vedanākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro,
atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; cakkhusampha-
ssaṇā vedanā ... pe ... manosamphassaṇā vedanā.
Evay tiṇṇasaviḍḍhena vedanākkhandho.

Bahuvīdhenā vedanākkhandho: cakkhusamphassa-
paccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi
avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi
arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā
... pe ... ghānasamphassapaccayā jivhāsamphassa-
paccayā ... pe ... kāyasamphassapaccayā ... pe ...
manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho atthi kusalo,
atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi
rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; cak-
khusamphassaṇā vedanā ... pe ... manosamphassaṇā
vedanā. Evay bahuvīdhenā vedanākkhandho.

Apara pi bahuvīdhenā vedanākkhandho: cakkhusam-
phassapaccayā vedanākkhandho² atthi ajjhattārammaṇo,
atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabāhīd-dhārammaṇo,
atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro,
atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā ... pe ...
ghānasamphassapaccayā ... pe ... jivhāsamphassa-
paccayā ... pe ... kāyasamphassapaccayā ... pe ...
manosamphassapaccayā vedanākkhandho³ atthi ajjhat-

¹ B and S¹ here insert atthi vipāko ... pe ...

² B and S¹ here insert atthi vipāko ... pe ...

tārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi aññhattabāhiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; cakkhusamphassaajā vedanā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā vedanā. Evaṃ bahuvīdhena vedanākkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccanti vedanākkhandho.¹

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho? Ekavīdhena saññākkhandho: phassasampayutto.

Dvīdhena saññākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.

Tivīdhena saññākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catuvīdhena saññākkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno.

Pañcavīdhena saññākkhandho: atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upēkhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā saññā, sotasaṃphassaajā saññā, ghaṇasaṃphassaajā saññā, jīvhasaṃphassaajā saññā, kāyasamphassaajā saññā, manosaṃphassaajā saññā. Evaṃ chabbīdhena saññākkhandho.

Sattavīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaajā saññā, manodhātusaṃphassaajā saññā, manovīññāpadhātusaṃphassaajā saññā. Evaṃ sattavīdhena saññākkhandho.

Aṭṭhavīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaajā saññā: atthi sukhasaṃhagatā, atthi dukkhasaṃhagatā, manodhātusaṃphassaajā saññā, manovīññāpadhātusaṃphassaajā saññā. Evaṃ aṭṭhavīdhena saññākkhandho.

Navavīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaajā saññā, manodhātusaṃphassaajā saññā, manovīññāpadhātusaṃphassaajā saññā: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato. Evaṃ navavīdhena saññākkhandho.

Dasaavīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā saññā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaajā saññā: atthi sukhasaṃhagatā, atthi dukkhasaṃhagatā, manodhātusaṃphassaajā saññā, manovīññāpadhātusaṃphassaajā saññā: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato. Evaṃ dasavīdhena saññākkhandho.

¹ S^o: Vedanākkhandho nīṭṭhito.

[These Ten Categories are repeated, as in the case of Vedanākkhandho, with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The only additional variant is the first triplet given below. The Ekavidhena, being unvarying, is here again omitted.]

2.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 { adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;

atthi { vipāko,
 { vipākadhammadhammo ;
 { neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;

... pe¹ . . .

atthi { ajjhattārammāyo,
 { bahiddhārammāyo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammāyo.

... pe . . . Evag dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

3.²

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { hetusampayutto,
 { hetuvippayutto ;

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
 { na hetu ahetuko ;

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro ;

atthi { kesaśi viññeyyo,
 { kesaśi na viññeyyo ;

atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo ;

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto ;

¹ So S³ down to Evag. . . . K gives the text in full as for Vedanākkhandho (2). B gives only first triplet.

² S² and B insert another series (2a) before 3, giving under Duvidhena only the pair atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko (as in 2), and under Tividhena the full Tikag, abbreviated, starting from atthi vipāko. . . .

- atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
 atthi sappyojaniyo . . .
 atthi ganthaniyo . . .
 atthi oghaniyo . . .
 atthi yoganiyo . . .
 atthi nivaraniyo . . .
 atthi { parāmaṭṭho,
 { aparāmaṭṭho ;
 atthi { upādiṇṇo,
 { anupādiṇṇo ;
 atthi { upādāniyo,
 { anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { upādānasampayutto,
 { upādānavippayutto ;
 atthi { upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
 { upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
 atthi { saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkilesiko ;
 atthi { saṅkilittṭho,
 { asaṅkilittṭho ;
 atthi { kilesasampayutto,
 { kilesavippayutto ;
 atthi { kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
 { kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
 atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { na dassanena pahātabbo ;
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
 atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .
 atthi { savitakko,
 { avitakko ;
 atthi { saviṇṇo,
 { aviṇṇo ;
 atthi { sappitiko,
 { appitiko ;
 atthi { pitisaḥagato,
 { na pitisaḥagato ;
 atthi sukhasaḥagato . . .
 atthi upekkhāsaḥagato . . .
 atthi kāmāvacaro . . .
 atthi rūpāvacaro . . .
 atthi arupāvacaro . . .
 atthi { pariyāpanno,
 { apariyāpanno ;

atthi niyyāniko . . .

atthi niyato . . .

atthi { sa-uttaro,
 { anuttaro :

atthi { sarāṇo,
 { arāṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,¹
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato :

. . . pe . . . Evay dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

4.

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sarāṇo,
 { arāṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :²

atthi { ajjhāttārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo :

. . . pe . . . Evay dasavidhena saññākkhandho.

DEKANĀKAG.³

5.

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { aheto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyākato :

. . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

¹ S¹ and B have here again atthi vipāko, &c., and full Tikag somewhat abbreviated. See under vedanākkhandho (2, 3).

² K. inserts . . . pe . . . here, though not in vedanākkhandho (4). S¹ and B begin with atthi sakkhaya vedanaya sampayutto, giving the full Tikag abbreviated. S² adds: Yathā kusālatthike vittharo evay sabbe pi tikā vitthāretabbā.

³ S¹ adds niṭṭhitag.

6.

Davidhena¹ saññākkhandho :atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 { akusalo,
 { avyakato ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

7.²

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
 { ahetuko.Tividhena saññākkhandho :³atthi { ajjhattārammaṇo,
 { bahiddhārammaṇo,
 { ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

8.⁴Davidhena saññākkhandho :⁵atthi { saraṇo,
 { araṇo.

¹ B and S⁴, for 6, read . . . davidhena . . . atthi hatu-sampayutto . . . vippayutto. B adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo. S³: Tividhena . . . atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . B: Tividhena as in text.

² S⁴ has the full Dukay (from na hetu sahetuko), abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, atthi kusalo . . . with . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

³ K here inserts . . . pe . . . B here follows 2 (p. 29).

⁴ S⁴ has here again an extra series (7a), giving under Davidhena . . . atthi sahetuko . . . ahetuko only, and, under Tividhena, atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . with the remainder of Tikay, abbreviated. Under 8 S³ has: Davidhena . . . atthi hetusampayutto . . . and full Dukay, abbreviated, and, under Tividhena, the same as in the text (8).

⁵ K inserts . . . pe . . . B: atthi hetusampayutto . . . vippayutto . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . . araṇo.

12.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
 { lokuttaro.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { upādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādiṇṇupādāniyo,
 { anupādiṇṇ' anupādāniyo ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

13.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
 { kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
 { asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

14.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
 { anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-savicāro,
 { avitakka-vicāramatto,
 { avitakka-avitakko ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

15.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavasampayutto,
 { āsavavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { pitisahagato,
 { sukkasahagato,
 { upekkhasahagato ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

16.

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

17.

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 { asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
 { bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
 { neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

18.

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 { saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ācāyagāmi,
 { apacāyagāmi,
 { nevācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi.¹
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

19.

Davidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 { saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyo.

¹ K : neva ācāyagāmi nāpacāyagāmi. B : neva ācāyagāmināpacāyagāmi.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
 { asekho,
 { neva sekho nāsekho ;
 . . . pe Evay, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthaniyo,
 { aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
 { mahaggato,
 { appamāṇo ;
 . . . pe Evay, &c.

21.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthasampayutto,
 { ganthavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
 { mahaggatārammaṇo,
 { appamāṇārammaṇo ;
 . . . pe Evay, &c.

22.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
 { ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { bhīno,
 { majjhimō,
 { papito ;
 . . . pe Evay, &c.

23.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghaniyo,
 { anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
 { sammataniyato,
 { aniyato;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

24.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghasampayutto,
 { oghavippayutto.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
 { maggahetuko,
 { maggādhipati;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

25.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 { oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
 { anuppanno,
 { uppādi;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

26.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yoganiyo,
 { ayoganiyo.

Tividhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { atito,
 { anāgato,
 { paccuppanno;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

27.

Duvidhena saññākkhandho :

atthi { yogasampayutto,
 { yogavippayutto.

Caturvīentivīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasaṃphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassajā saññā, sotasaṃphassajā saññā, ghānasamphassajā saññā, jivhāsamphassajā saññā kāyasamphassajā saññā, manosaṃphassajā saññā. Evuṃ caturvīentivīdhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi caturvīentivīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho¹ atthi ajjhāttārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo; sotasaṃphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhāttārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saññā. Evuṃ caturvīentivīdhena saññākkhandho.

Tiṣasavīdhena saññākkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasaṃphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; cakkhusamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassajā saññā. Evuṃ tiṣasavīdhena saññākkhandho.

Bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho²: cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sotasaṃphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato, atthi

¹ S² inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts first of these triplets only.

² S² omits this paragraph.

kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassaajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosamphassaajā saññā. Evay bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho:¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā saññākkhandho² atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasaṃphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . jīvhasaṃphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassapaccayā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassapaccayā saññākkhandho atthi ajjhataṭṭarammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo; atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhusamphassaajā saññā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassaajā saññā. Evay bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

Ayay vuccati saññākkhandho.³

1

Tattha katamo saṃkhārakkhandho?

Ekavīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho: cittasampayutto.

Duvīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.

Tivīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato.

Catuvīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho: atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno.

Pañcavīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho: atthi sukhindriyasampayutto, atthi dukkhindriyasampayutto, atthi somanassindriyasampayutto, atthi domanassindriyasampayutto, atthi upekkhindriyasampayutto.

Chabbīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā, sotasaṃphassaajā cetanā, ghāṇasaṃphassaajā cetanā, jīvhasamphassaajā cetanā, kāyasaṃphassaajā cetanā, manosaṃphassaajā cetanā. Evay chabbīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho.

Sattavīdhena saṃkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassaajā cetanā, manod-

¹ S¹ gives only this version of bahuvīdhena saññākkhandho.

² S¹ inserts atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B. inserts only the first of these triplets.

³ S¹ adds Saññākkhandho niṭṭhito.

hātusamphassaajā cetanā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassaajā cetanā. Evag sattavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Atthavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaajā cetanā atthi sukhassahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā, manodhātusamphassaajā cetanā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassaajā cetanā. Evag atthavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . manodhātusamphassaajā cetanā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassaajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evag navavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassaajā cetanā . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaajā cetanā, atthi sukhassahagatā, atthi dukkhasahagatā; manodhātusamphassaajā cetanā, manoviññāṇadhātusamphassaajā cetanā atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākata. Evag dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

[The Categories are now repeated as in the foregoing Kbandhā with varying Duvidhena and Tividhena. The omitted Categories Ekavidhena, &c., are to be read as set forth under Section I.]

2.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi { betu,
na betu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi { sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto;
. . . pe¹ . . . Evag dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

3.²

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho:

atthi { sahetuko,
asahetuko;

¹ So S^o, B. and K give the full Tikay.

² S^o has another series inserted here; under Davidhena: atthi betu . . . na betu; under Tividhena, full Tikay abbreviated, beginning atthi vipāko. . .

- atthi | hetusampayutto,
| hetuvippayutto ;
- atthi | hetu eeva sahetuko ca,
| sahetuko eeva na ca hetu ;
- atthi | hetu eeva hetusampayutto ca,
| hetusampayutto eeva na ca hetu ;
- atthi | na hetu sahetuko,
| na hetu ashetuko.
- atthi | lokiyo,
| lokuttaro ;
- atthi | kenaci viññeyyo,
| kenaci na viññeyyo ;
- atthi | āsavo,
| no āsavo ;
- atthi | sāsavo,
| anāsavo ;
- atthi | āsavasampayutto,
| āsavavippayutto ;
- atthi | āsavo eeva sāsavo ca,
| sāsavo eeva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi | āsavo eeva āsavasampayutto ca,
| āsavasampayutto eeva no ca āsavo ;
- atthi | āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
| āsavavippayutta-anāsavo ;
- atthi | saṃyojanaṃ,
| no saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi | saṃyojaniyo,
| asañjyojaniyo ;
- atthi | saṃyojanasampayutto,
| saṃyojanavippayutto ;
- atthi | saṃyojanaṃ eeva saṃyojaniyo ca,
| saṃyojaniyo eeva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi | saṃyojanaṃ eeva saṃyojanasampayutto ca,
| saṃyojanasampayutto eeva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ;
- atthi | saṃyojanavippayutta-sañjyojaniyo,
| saṃyojanavippayutta-asañjyojaniyo ;
- atthi | gantho,
| no gantho ;
- atthi | ganthaniyo,
| aganthaniyo ;
- atthi | ganthasampayutto,
| ganthavippayutto ;
- atthi | gantho eeva ganthaniyo ca,
| ganthaniyo eeva no ca gantho ;
- atthi | gantho eeva ganthasampayutto ca,
| ganthasampayutto eeva no ca gantho ;

- atthi | ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo,
 ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyo ;
 atthi | ogho,
 no ogho ;
 atthi | oghaniyo,
 anoghaniyo ;
 atthi | oghasampayutto,
 oghavippayutto ;
 atthi | ogho ceva oghaniyo ca,
 oghaniyo ceva no ca ogho ;
 atthi | ogho ceva oghasampayutto ca,
 oghasampayutto ceva no ca ogho ;
 atthi | oghavippayutta-oghaniyo,
 oghavippayutta-anoghaniyo ;
 atthi | yogo,
 no yogo ;
 atthi | yoganiyo,
 ayoganiyo ;
 atthi | yogasampayutto,
 yogavippayutto ;
 atthi | yogo ceva yoganiyo ca,
 yoganiyo ceva no ca yogo ;
 atthi | yogo ceva yogasampayutto ca,
 yogasampayutto ceva no ca yogo ;
 atthi | yogavippayutta-yoganiyo,
 yogavippayutta-ayoganiyo ;
 atthi | nīvarapaṇ,
 no nīvarapaṇ ;
 atthi | nīvaraṇiyo,
 anīvaraṇiyo ;
 atthi | nīvaraṇasampayutto,
 nīvaraṇavippayutto ;
 atthi | nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇiyo ca,
 nīvaraṇiyo ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ ;
 atthi | nīvaraṇaṇ ceva nīvaraṇasampayutto ca,
 nīvaraṇasampayutto ceva no ca nīvaraṇaṇ ;
 atthi | nīvaraṇavippayutta-nīvaraṇiyo,
 nīvaraṇavippayutta-anīvaraṇiyo ;
 atthi | parāmāso,
 no parāmāso ;
 atthi | parāmaṭṭho,
 aparāmaṭṭho ;
 atthi | parāmāsasampayutto,
 parāmāsavippayutto ;
 atthi | parāmāso ceva parāmaṭṭho ca,
 parāmaṭṭho ceva no ca parāmāso ;

- atthi | parāmaṇṇavippayutta-parāmaṭṭho,
parāmaṇṇavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭho ;
- atthi | upādinnō,
anupādinnō ;
- atthi | upādānaṃ,
no upādānaṃ ;
- atthi | upādāniyo,
anupādāniyo ;
- atthi | upādānaṇṇasampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi | upādānaṇṇaṃ ceva upādāniyo ca,
upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi | upādānaṇṇaṃ ceva upādānaṇṇasampayutto ca,
upādānaṇṇasampayutto ceva no ca upādānaṃ ;
- atthi | upādānavippayutta-upādāniyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyo ;
- atthi | kilesō,
no kilesō ;
- atthi | saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi | saṅkiliṭṭho,
asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi | kilesasampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi | kilesō ceva saṅkilesiko ca,
saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesō ;
- atthi | kilesō ceva saṅkiliṭṭho ca,
saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesō ;
- atthi | kilesō ceva kilesasampayutto ca,
kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesō ;
- atthi | kilesavippayuttasaṅkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi | dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi | bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbo ;
- atthi | dassanena pahātabbahetuko,
na dassanena pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi | bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko,
na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko ;
- atthi | avitakko,
avitakko ;
- atthi | avicāro,
avicāro ;
- atthi | sappīṭiko,
appīṭiko ;

atthi | pītisaṃhagato,
 na pītisaṃhagato ;
 atthi | sukhasaṃhagato,
 na sukhasaṃhagato ;
 atthi | upekkhāsaṃhagato,
 na upekkhāsaṃhagato ;
 atthi | kāmāvacaro,
 na kāmāvacaro ;
 atthi | rūpāvacaro,
 na rūpāvacaro ;
 atthi | arūpāvacaro,
 na arūpāvacaro ;
 atthi | pariyāpanno,
 apariyāpanno ;
 atthi | niyyāniko,
 aniyāniko ;
 atthi | nīyato,
 aniyato ;
 atthi | sa-uttaro,¹
 anuttaro ;
 atthi | saraṇo,
 asaraṇo.²

Tividhena saṃkhārakkhandho :

atthi | kusalo,
 akusalo,
 avyākato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ, &c.

4.

Duvidhena saṃkhārakkhandho :

atthi | saraṇo,
 asaraṇo.

Tividhena saṃkhārakkhandho :

atthi³ | ajjhataṭṭhārammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 ajjhataṭṭhābahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṃkhārakkhandho
 Duṭṭamūlakay.⁴

¹ K : uttaro.

² K : asaraṇo.

³ B. and S⁴ give the full Tikay, abbreviated, beginning
 atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

⁴ S⁴ adds nittthitay, and always.

5.

Duvidhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { hetu,
 na hetu.

Tividdhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 akusalo,
 avyākato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

6.

Duvidhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
 araṇo.

Tividdhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
 akusalo,
 avyākato ;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

7.

Duvidhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { hetu,
 na hetu,

Tividdhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { ajjhataṛammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

8.¹

Duvidhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
 araṇo.

Tividdhena saykhāraṅkhandho :

atthi { ajjhataṛammaṇo,
 bahiddhārammaṇo,
 ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇo.
 . . . pe . . . Evag dasavidhena saykhāraṅkhandho.

Tikamālakay.

¹ S^d: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.² S^d gives abbreviated form of full Tikay beginning atthi hetusampayutto. . . .³ S^d omits this section.

9.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | hetu,
| na hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | kusalo,
| akusalo,
| avyākato ;
... pe . . . Evan, *etc.*

10.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | sahetuko,
| ashetuko.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
| dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
| adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
... pe . . . Evan, *etc.*

11.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | hetusampayutto,
| hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | vipāko,
| vipākadhammadhammo,
| neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
... pe . . . Evan, *etc.*

12.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | hetu ceva sahetuko ca,
| sahetuko ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | upādinnupādāniyo,
| anupādinnupādāniyo,
| anupādinn' anupādāniyo ;
... pe . . . Evan, *etc.*

13.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { hetu ceva hetusampayutto ca,
hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesiko;
. . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

14.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { na hetu sahetuko,
na hetu aheto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { savitakka-saviśāro,
avitakka-viśāramatto,
avitakka-aviśāro;
. . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

15.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { lokiyo,
lokuttaro.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { pītisahagato,
sukhasahagato,
upekhasahagato;
. . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

16.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { kenaci viññeyyo,
kenaci na viññeyyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { dassanena pahātabbo,
bhāvanāya pahātabbo,
neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo;
. . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

17.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sāsavo,
 anāsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { ācāyagāmi,
 apacāyagāmi,
 nevācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi ;
 . . . pe Evay, &c.

18.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavaṁsampayutto,
 āsavaṁvippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { sekho,
 asekho,
 neva sekho nāsekho ;
 . . . pe Evay, &c.

19.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavo ceva sāsavo ca,
 sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { paritto,
 mahaggato,
 appamāṇo ;
 . . . pe Evay, &c.

20.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavo ceva āsavaṁsampayutto ca,
 āsavo ceva no ca āsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { parittārammaṇo,
 mahaggatārammaṇo,
 appamāṇārammaṇo ;
 . . . pe Evay, &c.

21.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 { āsavavippayutta-anāsavo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { hino,
 { majjhīmo,
 { paṇīto :

. . . pe . . . Evag, etc.

22.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { saṃyojanag,
 { no saṃyojanag.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { micchattaniyato,
 { sammattaniyato,
 { aniyato ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, etc.

23.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho

atthi { saṃyojaniyo,
 { asaṃyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { maggārammaṇo,
 { maggahetuko,
 { maggādhipati ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, etc.

24.

Duvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { saṃyojanasampayutto,
 { saṃyojanavippayutto.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi { uppanno,
 { anuppanno,
 { uppādi ;

. . . pe . . . Evag, etc.

25.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca,
 | saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

| atito,
 atthi | anāgato,
 | paṇḍitaṃ;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

26.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca,
 | saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

| atitārammaṇo,
 atthi | anāgatārammaṇo,
 | paṇḍitaṃ;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

27.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 | saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyo.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

| ajjhatta,
 atthi | bahiddha,
 | ajjhattabāhiddha;
 . . . pe . . . Evag, &c.

28.

Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

atthi | gantho,
 | no gantho.

Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho :

| ajjhattārammaṇo,
 atthi | bahiddhārammaṇo,
 | ajjhattabāhiddhārammaṇo.

. . . pe . . . Evag dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Ukkato vadḍhakag.¹¹ S²: ubbhato-vadḍhanakag nīṭṭhitag.

Sattavidhena saykhāra-kkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena saykhāra-kkhandho.

Aparo pi sattavidhena saykhāra-kkhandho :

atthi ¹	{ ajjhātārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhātābahiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--------------------	---	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena saykhāra-kkhandho.

Catuvīsatividhena saykhāra-kkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-paccaya² saykhāra-kkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo atthi avyākato; sotasaṃphassa-paccaya . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassa-paccaya . . . pe . . . jīvhasaṃphassa-paccaya . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassa-paccaya . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-paccaya saykhāra-kkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; cakkhusamphassa-jā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-jā cetanā. *Evay catuvīsatividhena saykhāra-kkhandho.*

Aparo pi catuvīsatividhena saykhāra-kkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-paccaya saykhāra-kkhandho² atthi ajjhātārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhātābahiddhārammaṇo; sotasaṃphassa-paccaya . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassa-paccaya . . . pe . . . jīvhasaṃphassa-paccaya . . . pe . . . kāyasaṃphassa-paccaya . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-paccaya saykhāra-kkhandho atthi ajjhātārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhātābahiddhārammaṇo; cakkhusamphassa-jā cetanā . . . pe . . . manosaṃphassa-jā cetanā. *Evay catuvīsatividhena saykhāra-kkhandho.*

Tiṣṣavidhena saykhāra-kkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-paccaya saykhāra-kkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasaṃphassa-paccaya . . . pe . . . ghāṇasaṃphassa-paccaya

¹ S^a and B insert *beginning of full Tikay :* atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

² S^a inserts atthi vipāko . . . pe . . . B inserts *only* atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .

. . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayaṃ . . . pe . . . kāya-samphassapaccayaṃ . . . pe . . . manōsamphassapaccayaṃ saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; cakkhusamphassaṃ cetaṇā . . . pe . . . manōsamphassaṃ cetaṇā. Evaṃ tisaṃvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho.

Bahuvīdheṇa saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayaṃ saṅkhārakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi aṇyākatō, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sōtasamphassapaccayaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāṇasamphassapaccayaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayaṃ . . . pe . . . manōsamphassapaccayaṃ saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi aṇyākatō, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; cakkhusamphassaṃ cetaṇā . . . pe . . . manōsamphassaṃ cetaṇā. Evaṃ bahuvīdheṇasaṅkhārakkhandho.

Aparo pi bahuvīdheṇa saṅkhārakkhandho: cakkhusamphassapaccayaṃ saṅkhārakkhandho atthi sukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto, atthi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . pe . . .¹ atthi ajjhāttārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; sōtasamphassapaccayaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāṇasamphassapaccayaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassapaccayaṃ . . . pe . . . manōsamphassapaccayaṃ saṅkhārakkhandho atthi ajjhāttārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhāttabahiddhārammaṇo, atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi aparīyāpanno; cakkhusamphassaṃ cetaṇā, . . . pe . . . manōsamphassaṃ cetaṇā. Evaṃ bahuvīdheṇa saṅkhārakkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.²

1.

Tuttha katamo vīñāṇaṇṇakhandho?

Ekavīdheṇa vīñāṇaṇṇakhandho: phassasampayutto.

¹ S² inserts atthi vipāko.

² S¹: . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandho nīṭhilo.

atthi | vipāko,
 | vipākadhammadhammo,
 | neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo;
 . . . pe . . .
 atthi | ajjhattārammāyo,
 | bahiddhārammāyo,
 | ajjhattabahiddhārammāyo.¹
 . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

3.²Davidhena viññāṇakkhandho :³

atthi | hetusampayutto,
 | hetuvippayutto;
 atthi | na hetu sahetuko,
 | na hetu abhetuko;
 atthi | lokiyo,
 | lokuttaro;
 atthi | kenaci viññeyyo,
 | kenaci na viññeyyo;
 atthi | sāsavo,
 | anāsavo;
 atthi | āsavasampayutto,
 | āsavavippayutto;
 atthi | āsavavippayutta-sāsavo,
 | āsavavippayutta-anāsavo;
 atthi | saṃyojaniyo,
 | asaṃyojaniyo;
 atthi | saṃyojanasampayutto,
 | saṃyojanavippayutto;
 atthi | saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo,
 | saṃyojanavippayutta-asamyojaniyo;
 atthi | ganihaniyo . . .
 atthi | oghaniyo . . .
 atthi | yoganiyo . . .
 atthi | nivarapiyo . . .

¹ So S⁴, which, however, omits the first triplet. K. and B. give full Tikay.

² S⁴ gives here an additional series: under Davidhena only sahetuko, abhetuko; under Tividhena: . . . vipāko . . . pe . . . ajjhattārammāyo . . .

³ Much abbreviated in S⁴.

- atthi /parāmattho,
aparāmattho ;
- atthi /parāmāsaśampayutto,
parāmāsavippayutto ;
- atthi /parāmāsavippayutta-parāmattho,
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmattho ;
- atthi /upādāṇo,
anupādāṇo ;
- atthi /upādānaśampayutto,
upādānavippayutto ;
- atthi /upādānavippayutta-upādāṇiyo,
upādānavippayutta-anupādāṇiyo ;
- atthi /saṅkilesiko,
asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi /saṅkiliṭṭho,
asaṅkiliṭṭho ;
- atthi /kilesaśampayutto,
kilesavippayutto ;
- atthi /kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko,
kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesiko ;
- atthi /dassanena pahātabbo,
na dassanena pahātabbo ;
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbo . . .
- atthi dassanena pahātabbahetuko . . .
- atthi bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko . . .
- atthi /avītaṅko,
avītaṅko ;
- atthi saviṇṇa . . .
- atthi sappīṭiko . . .
- atthi /pīṭisaṅghaṭṭo,
na pīṭisaṅghaṭṭo ;
- atthi sukhasaṅghaṭṭo . . .
- atthi upekkhasaṅghaṭṭo . . .
- atthi /kāmaṇṇa,
na kāmaṇṇa ;
- atthi rūpaṇṇa . . .
- atthi arūpaṇṇa . . .
- atthi /pariyāpanno,
apariyāpanno ;
- atthi niyyāṇiko . . .
- atthi niyato . . .
- atthi sa-uttaro . . .
- atthi sarapo . . .

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

4.

Davidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :¹

atthi { ajjhataṛāmmāṇo,
bahiddhārammāṇo,
ajjhatabahiddhārammāṇo.
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

DEHAMŪLAKAḡ,

5.

Davidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { sahetuko,
ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

6.

Davidhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi { saraṇo,
araṇo.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi { kusalo,
akusalo,
avyākato;
... pe ... Evaṃ, &c.

¹ S^d and B. give first and last triplets of full Tikay :
sukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. . . .

² S^d has instead hetusampayutto, hetuvippayutto.
B. follows S^d, but adds . . . pe . . . atthi saraṇo . . .

7.

Duvidhena viññāpakkkhandho :¹

atthi | sahetuko,
| ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāpakkkhandho :²

atthi | ajjhattārammaṇo,
| bahiddhārammaṇo,
| ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evag, &c.

8.³

Duvidhena viññāpakkkhandho :⁴

atthi | sarago,
| arago.

Tividhena viññāpakkkhandho :

atthi | ajjhattārammaṇo,
| bahiddhārammaṇo,
| ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo.
... pe ... Evag, &c.

TIKAMŪLAKAP.

9.

Duvidhena viññāpakkkhandho :

atthi | sahetuko,
| ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāpakkkhandho :

atthi | kusalo,
| akusalo,
| avyākato ;
... pe ... Evag, &c.

¹ S² has instead na hetu sahetuko, and full Dukay greatly abbreviated.

² S⁴ as in Section 6. B. inserts : atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

³ S² gives an additional series : under Duvidhena : . . . sahetuko, ahetuko ; under Tividhena, first and last terms (sukhāya vedanāya, &c.) of full Tikay.

⁴ S² : na hetu sahetuko, and abbreviated Dukay. B. inserts : atthi betusampayutto, atthi hetuvippayutto : . . . pe . . .

10.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {hetusampayutto,
 {hetuvippayutto.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {sukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto,
 {dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.
 {adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

11.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {na hetu sahetuko,¹
 {na hetu ahetuko.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :²

atthi {vipāko,
 {vipākadhammadhammo,
 {neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo ;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

12.

Duvidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {lokiyo,
 {lokuttaro.

Tividhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi {upādinnupādāniyo,
 {anupādinnupādāniyo,
 {anupādinn'anupādāniyo ;
 . . . pe . . . Evay, &c.

NOTE.—Yathā saññākkhandhassa Ubbatovadḍhanakag
evay viññāṇakkhandhassa vitthāretabbag.³

UBBATO VADḌHAKAG.

¹ S^d has instead atthi nivaraniyo. . . .

² S^d has instead atthi ajjhāttārammavo. . . .

³ So S^d. K. and B. give full text as for saññākkhandho,
pp. 34 foll.

Sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi	{ kusalo, akusalo, avyākato,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
-------	------------------------------------	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Aparo pi viññāṇakkhandho :

atthi ¹	{ ajjhattārammaṇo, bahiddhārammaṇo, ajjhattabahiddhā- rammaṇo,	atthi	{ kāmāvacaro, rūpāvacaro, arūpāvacaro, apariyāpanno.
--------------------	---	-------	---

Evay sattavidhena viññāṇakkhandho.

Catuvisatividhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassa-paccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato; eakkhuvinnāṇaṇṇ . . . pe . . . manovinnāṇaṇṇ. *Evay catuvisatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.*

Aparo pi catuvisatividhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi² ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhatta-bahiddhārammaṇo; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi ajjhattārammaṇo, atthi bahiddhārammaṇo, atthi ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇo; eakkhuvinnāṇaṇṇ . . . pe . . . manovinnāṇaṇṇ. *Evay catuvisatividhena viññāṇakkhandho.*

Tisavidhena viññāṇakkhandho : cakkhusamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; sotasamphassapaccayā . . . ghānasamphassapaccayā . . . jivhāsamphassapaccayā . . . kāyasamphassapaccayā . . . manosamphassapaccayā viññāṇakkhandho atthi kāmāvacaro, atthi rūpāvacaro, atthi arūpāvacaro, atthi apariyāpanno; cakkhu-

¹ S² and B: atthi sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto . . . atthi ajjhattārammaṇo . . .

² S³ and B. insert atthi vipāko . . . pe . . .

Rūpakkhandho avyākato; cattāro khandhā siyā kusala siyā akusala siyā avyākata. Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi; tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Rūpakkhandho neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo; cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Rūpakkhandho siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇanupādāniyā.¹ Rūpakkhandho asañkilittṭha-sañkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā sañkilittṭha-sañkilesikā siyā asañkilittṭha-sañkilesikā siyā asañkilittṭha-asañkilesikā. Rūpakkhandho avitakka-avicāro; tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicāra siyā avitakka-avicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicāro; sañkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakka-avicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro, siyā na vattabbo savitakka-savicāro² ti pi avitakka-avicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo pītisaṃhagato ti pi sukhasaṃhagato ti pi upekkhāsaṃhagato ti pi; vedanākkhandho siyā pītisaṃhagato na sukhasaṃhagato na upekkhāsaṃhagato siyā na vattabbo pītisaṃhagato ti. Tayo khandhā siyā pītisaṃhagatā siyā sukhasaṃhagatā siyā upekkhāsaṃhagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisaṃhagatā ti pi sukhasaṃhagatā ti pi upekkhāsaṃhagatā ti pi. Rūpakkhandho neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhandho neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Rūpakkhandho neva ācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi; cattāro khandhā siyā ācāyagāmino siyā apacāyagāmino siyā neva ācāyagāmino na apacāyagāmino. Rūpakkhandho neva sēkho nāsēkho; cattāro khandhā siyā sēkhā siyā asēkhā siyā neva sēkhā nāsēkhā. Rūpakkhandho paritto; cattāro khandhā siyā parittā siyā mahagatā siyā appamāṇā. Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahagatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā

¹ K: anupādiṇṇanupādāniyā.

² S⁴ has savicāro only.

ti pi mahaggatārammaṇa ti pi appamāṇārammaṇa ti pi.
Rūpakkhando majjhimo; cattāro khandhā siyā hinā siyā
majjhimā siyā paṇṇā. Rūpakkhando aniyato; cattāro
khandhā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā
siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro
khandhā siyā maggārammaṇa siyā maggaḥetukā siyā mag-
gādhīpatino siyā na vattaḥḥā maggārammaṇa ti pi magga-
hetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā
anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā attitā siyā anagatā siyā
paccuppanna. Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro
khandhā siyā attitārammaṇa siyā anagatārammaṇa siyā
paccuppannārammaṇa siyā na vattaḥḥā attitārammaṇa ti
pi anagatārammaṇa ti pi paccuppannārammaṇa ti pi.
Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhata-bahiddhā.
Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā
ajjhataṇārammaṇa siyā bahiddhārammaṇa siyā ajjhata-
bahiddhārammaṇa siyā na vattaḥḥā ajjhataṇārammaṇa ti pi
bahiddhārammaṇa ti pi ajjhata-bahiddhārammaṇa ti pi.
Cattāro khandhā anidassana-appatighā; rūpakkhando
siyā anidassana-sappatigho siyā anidassana-sappatigho
siyā anidassana-appatigho.

Cattāro khandhā na hetu;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu
siyā na hetu. Rūpakkhando ahetuko; cattāro khandhā
siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Rūpakkhando hetuvippa-
yutto; cattāro khandhā siyā hetusampayutto siyā hetu-
vipayutta. Rūpakkhando na vattaḥḥo hetu ceva sahe-
tuko eāti² pi, sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi;³ tayo khandhā
na vattaḥḥā hetū ceva sahetukā eāti pi, siyā sahetukā ceva
na ca hetū, siyā na vattaḥḥā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ti
pi;⁴ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu ceva sahetuko ca, siyā
sahetuko ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattaḥḥo hetu ceva
sahetuko eāti pi sahetuko ceva na ca hetūti pi.⁵ Rūpak-
khando na vattaḥḥo hetu ceva hetusampayutto eāti pi,
hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetūti pi;⁶ tayo khandhā na
vattaḥḥā hetū ceva hetusampayutta eāti pi, siyā hetusam-
payutta ceva na ca hetū, siyā na vattaḥḥā hetusampayutta
ceva na ca hetūti pi; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā hetu ceva
hetusampayutto ca, siyā hetusampayutto ceva na ca hetu,
siyā na vattaḥḥo hetu ceva hetusampayutto eāti pi hetusam-
payutto ceva na ca hetūti pi. Rūpakkhando na⁷ hetu

¹ S^a never has hetū.

² S^a and B. omit ca before ti and ti pi always.

³ S^a: hetu ti pi. ⁴ S^a: hetu.

⁵ S^a has na ca.

ahetuko ; tayo khandhā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā na hetu sahetuko siyā na hetu ahetuko siyā na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.

Sappaccaya. Saṅkhata. Cattāro khandhā anidassanā ; rūpakkhando siyā sanidassano siyā anidassano. Cattāro khandhā appatighā ; rūpakkhando siyā sappatigho siyā appatigho. Rūpakkhando rūpaṇ ; cattāro khandhā arupā. Rūpakkhando lokiyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Cattāro khandhā no āsava ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo.¹ Rūpakkhando sāsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Rūpakkhando āsava-vippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo āsavo ceva sāsavo cāti,² sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti,³ siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva sāsavo ca, siyā sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva sāsavo cāti pi sāsavo ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na vattabbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto ca, siyā āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattabbo āsavo ceva āsavasampayutto cāti pi, āsavasampayutto ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Rūpakkhando āsavavippayutta-sāsavo ; cattāro khandhā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattabbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no saṃyojanā ; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṃyojanan siyā no saṃyojanan. Rūpakkhando saṃyojaniyo ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojaniyā siyā asaṃyojaniyā. Rūpakkhando saṃyojanavippayutto ; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo saṃyojanan ceva saṃyojaniyo cāti, saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanan ; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, siyā saṃyojaniyā

¹ S^d : siyā no āsavo siyā no anāsavo.

² S^d and B. : ti only.

ceva no ca saṃyojanā, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyo ca, siyā saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanag, siyā na vattabbo saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojaniyo cāti pi saṃyojaniyo ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanag, siyā na vattabbo saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayutto cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayutto ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Rūpakkhando saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyā, siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi saṃyojanavippayutta-asaṃyojaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no ganthā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Rūpakkhando ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Rūpakkhando ganthavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthaniyo ca, siyā ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthaniyo cāti pi, ganthaniyo ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti, siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā, siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā gantho ceva ganthasampayutto ca, siyā ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho, siyā na vattabbo gantho ceva ganthasampayutto cāti pi, ganthasampayutto ceva no ca gantho ti pi. Rūpakkhando ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā, siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . .

Cattāro khandhā no nivarana;¹ saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nivaranaṃ siyā no nivaranaṃ. Rūpakkhando nivaraniyo, cattāro khandhā siyā nivaraniyā siyā anivaraniyā; rūpakkhando nivaranaṃvippayutto, cattāro khandhā siyā nivaranaṃsāmpayuttā siyā nivaranaṃvippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo nivaranaṃ ceva nivaraniyo cāti, nivaraniyo ceva no ca nivaranaṃ; tayo khandhā na vattabbo nivaranaṃ ceva nivaraniyā cāti, siyā nivaraniyā ceva no ca nivaranaṃ, siyā na vattabba nivaraniya ceva no ca nivaranaṃ ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nivaranaṃ ceva nivaraniyo ca, siyā nivaraniyo ceva no ca nivaranaṃ, siyā na vattabbo nivaranaṃ ceva nivaraniyo cāti pi nivaraniyo ceva no ca nivaranaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo nivaranaṃ ceva nivaranaṃsāmpayutto cāti pi nivaranaṃsāmpayutto ceva no ca nivaranaṃ ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabba nivaranaṃ ceva nivaranaṃsāmpayuttā cāti, siyā nivaranaṃsāmpayuttā ceva no ca nivaranaṃ siyā na vattabba nivaranaṃsāmpayuttā ceva no ca nivaranaṃ ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā nivaranaṃ ceva nivaranaṃsāmpayutto ca, siyā nivaranaṃsāmpayutto ceva no ca nivaranaṃ, siyā na vattabbo nivaranaṃ ceva nivaranaṃsāmpayutto cāti pi nivaranaṃsāmpayutto ceva no ca nivaranaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando nivaranaṃvippayutta-nivaraniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā nivaranaṃvippayutta-nivaraniyā, siyā nivaranaṃvippayutta-anivaraniyā, siyā na vattabba nivaranaṃvippayutta-nivaraniyā ti pi nivaranaṃvippayutta-anivaraniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no parāmasā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmaso siyo no parāmaso. Rūpakkhando parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Rūpakkhando parāmasavippayutto; tayo khandhā siyā parāmasasāmpayuttā siyā parāmasavippayuttā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmasasāmpayutto siyā parāmasavippayutto siyā na vattabbo parāmasasāmpayutto ti pi parāmasavippayutto ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattabbo parāmaso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmaso; tayo khandhā na vattabba parāmasā ceva parāmatthā cāti, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmasā, siyā na vattabba parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmasā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā parāmaso ceva parāmattho ca, siyā parāmattho ceva no ca parāmaso, siyā na vattabbo parāmaso ceva parāmattho cāti pi, parāmattho ceva no ca parāmaso ti pi. Rūpakkhando parāmasavippayutta-parāmattho; cattāro khandhā siyā parāmasavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmasavippa-

¹ *St has . . . pe . . . down to the next paragraph.*

yutta-aparāmaṭṭhā siyā na vattaḃbā parāmaṣavippayutta-parāmaṭṭhā ti pi parāmaṣavippayutta-aparāmaṭṭhā ti pi.

Rūpakkhando anārammaṇo; cattāro khandhā sarammaṇā. Cattāro khandhā no eittā; viññāṇakkhandho eittay.¹ Tayo khandhā cetasikā; dve khandhā acetasikā. Tayo khandhā cittasampayutta; rūpakkhando eittavippayutto; viññāṇakkhandho na vattaḃbo eittena sampayutto ti pi eittena vippayutto ti pi. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭhā; rūpakkhando eittavisasṃsaṭṭho; viññāṇakkhandho na vattaḃbo eittena saṃsaṭṭho ti pi eittena visasṃsaṭṭho ti pi. Tayo khandhā cittasamutṭhāna; viññāṇakkhandho no cittasamutṭhāno; rūpakkhando siyā cittasamutṭhāno siyā no cittasamutṭhāno. Tayo khandhā cittasahabhūno; viññāṇakkhandho no cittasahabhū; rūpakkhando cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Tayo khandhā cittanuparivattino; viññāṇakkhandho no cittanuparivatti; rūpakkhando siyā cittanuparivatti siyā no cittanuparivatti. Tayo khandhā cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhāna; dve khandhā no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhāna. Tayo khandhā cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhūno; dve khandhā no cittasaṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhāna-sahabhūno. Tayo khandhā citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhānānuparivattino; dve khandhā no citta-saṃsaṭṭha-samutṭhānānuparivattino.

Tayo khandhā bahirā; viññāṇakkhandho ajjhattiko;² rūpakkhando siyā ajjhattiko, siyā bahiro. Cattāro khandhā no upādā;³ rūpakkhando siyā upādā siyā no upādā, siyā upādāṇa siyā anupādāṇa.

Cattāro khandhā no upādāna; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ siyā no upādānaṃ. Rūpakkhando upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Rūpakkhando upādānavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo eṭṭi, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ; tayo khandhā na vattaḃbā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyā eṭṭi, siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo ca, siyā upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbo upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyo eṭṭi pi, upādāniyo ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti pi. Rūpakkhando na vattaḃbo upādānaṃ ceva upādānasam-

¹ S^o and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

² S^o and B. invert the order of these two alternatives.

³ K: upādā and upādānaṃ always.

payutto eāti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānan ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā eāti, siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā, siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā upādānag ceva upādānasampayutto ca, siyā upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānag, siyā na vattabbo upādānañ ceva upādānasampayutto ti pi, upādānasampayutto ceva no ca upādānan ti pi. Rūpakkhandho upādānavippayutta - upādāniyo; cattāro khandhā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā, siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Cattāro khandhā no kilesā; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesō siyā no kilesō; rūpakkhandho saṅkilesiko; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā; rūpakkhandho asaṅkiliṭṭho; cattāro khandhā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; rūpakkhandho kilesavippayutto; cattāro khandhā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo kilesō ceva saṅkilesiko eāti, saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesō; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā eāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesō ceva saṅkilesiko ca, siyā saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesō, siyā na vattabbo kilesō ceva saṅkilesiko eāti pi, saṅkilesiko ceva no ca kilesō ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo kilesō ceva saṅkiliṭṭho eāti pi saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesō ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā eāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā, siyā na vattabbo saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesō ceva saṅkiliṭṭho ca, siyā saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesō, siyā na vattabbo kilesō ceva saṅkiliṭṭho eāti pi, saṅkiliṭṭho ceva no ca kilesō ti pi. Rūpakkhandho na vattabbo kilesō ceva kilesasampayutto eāti pi, kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesō ti pi; tayo khandhā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā eāti, siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti; saṅkhārakkhandho siyā kilesō ceva kilesasampayutto ca, siyā kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesō, siyā na vattabbo kilesō ceva kilesasampayutto eāti pi kilesasampayutto ceva no ca kilesō ti pi. Rūpakkhandho kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesiko;¹ cattāro khandhā siyā kilesa-

¹ S^o: kilesasampayutta-saṅkilesiko.

vippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā ti pi kilesa-vippayutta-asāṅkilesikā ti pi.

Rūpakkhando na dassanena pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Rūpakkhando na bhāvanāya pahātabbo; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Rūpakkhando na dassanena pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhando na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetuko; cattāro khandhā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Rūpakkhando avitakko; cattāro khandhā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Rūpakkhando avicāro; cattāro khandhā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Rūpakkhando appitiko; cattāro khandhā siyā sappitikā siyā appitika. Rūpakkhando na pītisahagato; cattāro khandhā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dve khandhā na sukkasahagatā; tayo khandhā siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā. Dve khandhā na upekkhasahagatā; tayo khandhā siyā upekkhasahagatā siyā na upekkhasahagatā. Rūpakkhando kāmavacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā kāmavacārā siyā na kāmavacārā. Rūpakkhando na rūpavacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā rūpavacārā siyā na rūpavacārā. Rūpakkhando na arūpavacaro; cattāro khandhā siyā arūpavacārā siyā na arūpavacārā. Rūpakkhando pariyāpanno; cattāro khandhā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā. Rūpakkhando aniyyaniko; cattāro khandhā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyanikā. Rūpakkhando aniyato; cattāro khandhā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Rūpakkhando sa-uttaro; cattāro khandhā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Rūpakkhando araṇo; cattāro khandhā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCAKAṬṬA.¹

KHANDHAVIRHAṬṬO PAṬHAMO SAMATTO.²

¹ S^d adds *nīṭhitay*.

² K. and B. omit *paṭhamo*. B. and S^d omit *samatto*, B. substituting *nīṭhito*.

II

ĀYATANAVITHAṬṬHO

DVĀDASĀYATANANI: cakkhāyatanaṇṇ rūpāyatanaṇṇ, sotāyatanaṇṇ saddāyatanaṇṇ, ghānāyatanaṇṇ gandhāyatanaṇṇ, jivhāyatanaṇṇ rasāyatanaṇṇ, kāyāyatanaṇṇ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇṇ, manāyatanaṇṇ dhammāyatanaṇṇ.

Cakkhuṇṇ aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ; rūpaṇṇ aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ; sotaṇṇ aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ; saddāṇṇ aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ; ghānaṇṇ aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ; gandhāṇṇ aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ; jivhāṇṇ aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ; rasāṇṇ aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ; kāyaṇṇ aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ; phoṭṭhabbāṇṇ aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ; manoṇṇ aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ; dhammāṇṇ aniccā dukkhā anattā vipariṇāmadhammaṇṇ.

SUTTANTABHĀSINĪYAG.¹

Dvādasāyatanaṇi :

cakkhāyatanaṇṇ
sotāyatanaṇṇ
ghānāyatanaṇṇ
jivhāyatanaṇṇ
kāyāyatanaṇṇ
manāyatanaṇṇ

rūpāyatanaṇṇ
saddāyatanaṇṇ
gandhāyatanaṇṇ
rasāyatanaṇṇ
phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṇṇ
dhammāyatanaṇṇ.

Tattha katamaṇṇ cakkhāyatanaṇṇ?

Yag cakkhuṇṇ eatunnaṇṇ mahābhūtānaṇṇ upādāya paṇādo² attabhāvo pariyaṇanno anidassano sappatigho : — yena

¹ *Sv K. alao.*

² *K. slides the rest of this paragraph. See Dh. S. § 597.*

cakkhunā anidassanena sappatighena rūpāy anidassanag sappatighag passi vā passati vā passissati vā passe vā—cakkhug p'etaṃ, cakkhāyatanag p'etaṃ, cakkhudhātu p'esa, cakkhundriyag p'etaṃ, loka p'eso, dvārā p'esa, samuddo p'eso, pandarag p'etaṃ, khettag p'etaṃ, vatthag p'etaṃ, nettay p'etaṃ, nayanag p'etaṃ, orimag tirag p'etaṃ, suñño gāmo p'eso : idag vuccati cakkhāyatanag.

Tattha katamag sotāyatanag¹ . . . ghāṇāyatanag . . . jivhāyatanag . . . kāyāyatanag ?

Yo kāyo catunnag mahābhūtānag upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p'eso : idag vuccati kāyāyatanag.

Tattha katamag manāyatanag ?

Ekavidhena manāyatanag : phassasampayutto. Dvi-dhena manāyatanag : atthi sahetukag, atthi ahetukag. Tividhena manāyatanag : atthi kusalag, atthi akusalag, atthi avyākatag.³ Catubbidhena manāyatanag : atthi kamāvacarag, atthi rūpāvacarag, atthi arūpāvacarag, atthi apariyāpannag. Pañcavidhena manāyatanag : atthi sukhi-indriyasampayuttag, atthi dukkhindriyasampayuttag, atthi somatassindriyasampayuttag, atthi domanassindriya-sampayuttag, atthi upēkhindriyasampayuttag. Chabbi-dhena manāyatanag : cakkhaviññāṇag . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇag. Sattavidhena manāyatanag : cakkhaviññāṇag . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇag manodhātu manoviññāṇadhātu. Atthavidhena manāyatanag : cakkhaviññāṇag . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇag atthi sukkhasahagatag, atthi dukkhasahagatag, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu. Navavidhena manāyatanag : cakkhaviññāṇag . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇag, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evag, *de*. Dasavidhena manāyatanag : cakkhaviññāṇag . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇag atthi sukkhasahagatag, atthi dukkhasahagatag, manodhātu, manoviññāṇadhātu atthi kusalā, atthi akusalā, atthi avyākatā. Evag dasavidhena manāyatanag.⁴

¹ See Dh. S. §§ 601, 605, 609 for full answers. S³ and B. give them in full. K. as above.

² See Dh. S. § 613.

³ K. has here . . . pe . . . Evag dasavidhena manāyatanag.

⁴ B. continues: Ekavidhena manāyatanag : phassasampayuttag. Dvi-dhena and Tividhena. as on p. 54 § 2 . . . pe . . . Evag bahuvividhena manāyatanag : idag vuccati manāyatanag.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ rūpaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtaṇaṃ upādaya vappa-nibhā . . . pe¹ . . . rūpadhātu p'esaḥ : idaṃ vuccati rūpāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saddāyatanaṃ . . . gandhāyatanaṃ . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ?²

Paṭhavidhātu³ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbādihātu p'esaḥ : idaṃ vuccati phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho, yaṃ ca rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ pariyāpannaṃ asaṅkhataṃ ca dhātu.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho : phāsaśampayutto.⁴ Davidhena vedanākkhandho : atthi sahetuko, atthi abhetuko. Tividhena vedanākkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena vedanākkhandho . . . pe . . . Evaṃ bahuvidhena vedanākkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ saññākkhandho? Ekavidhena saññākkhandho : phāsaśampayutto . . . pe⁵ . . . Evaṃ bahuvidhena saññākkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārakkhandho? Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : cittaśampayutto . . . pe.⁶ . . . Davidhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi sahetu, atthi na hetu. Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho : atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . Evaṃ dasavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho . . . pe . . . Evaṃ bahuvidhena saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-pariyāpannaṃ?

Itthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabalighkāro āhāro :⁷ idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭighaṃ dhammāyatana-pariyāpannaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ asaṅkhataṃ⁸ dhātu?

¹ So K. S^d and B, give each reply in full, as in Dh. S. §§ 617, 621, 625, 629.

² See Dh. S. § 648.

³ B: pathavi^o.

⁴ K. begins its pe here.

⁵ K. omits to Evaṃ bahuvidhena. . . .

⁶ S^d slides as in the preceding reply.

⁷ Cf. Dh. S. §§ 660 with 596.

⁸ B: asaṅkhataṃ ca dhātu.

Rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo : ayaṃ vuccati asaṅkhatā¹ dhātu.

Idaṃ vuccati dhammāyatanāṃ.

ANHTIDHAMMAVĪJĀNĪYAKA.²

Dvādasāyatanāni : cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanāṃ dhammāyatanāṃ. Dvādasasannāṃ āyatanānaṃ kati kusalā kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati asarupā kati arupā ?

Dasāyatanā avyākata ; dvāyatanā siyā kusalā siyā akusala siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatanā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi ; manāyatanāṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ siyā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi ; adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttāṃ ti pi.

Dasāyatanā neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā ;³ dvāyatanā siyā vipāka siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Paccāyatanā upādiṇṇupādāniyā ; saddāyatanāṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyā ;⁴ cattāriyatanā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā ;⁵ dvāyatanā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Dasāyatanā asañkiliṭṭha-sañkilesikā ; dvāyatanā siyā asañkiliṭṭha-sañkilesikā siyā asañkiliṭṭha-sañkilesikā siyā asañkiliṭṭha-sañkilesikā.

Dasāyatanā avitakka-avicāra ; manāyatanāṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ ; dhammāyatanāṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ siyā avitakka-vicāramattaṃ siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ siyā na vattabbā savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakka-vicāramattaṃ ti pi.

Dasāyatanā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasahagatā ti pi ; upekkhasahagatā ti pi ; dvāyatanā siyā pītisahagatā

¹ B : asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

² So K. also.

³ See Dh. S. §§ 654, 656.

⁴ K : anupādiṇṇanupādāniyā.

siyā sukhassahagatā siyā upekkhāssahagatā, siyā na vattabbā jñātiyahagatā ti pi sukhassahagatā ti pi upekkhāssahagatā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva ācāyagāmino¹ na apacāyagāmino; dvāyatanaṃ siyā ācāyagāmino siyā apacāyagāmino² siyā neva ācāyagāmino na apacāyagāmino.

Dasāyatanaṃ neva sekkhā nāsekkhā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sekkhā siyā asekkhā siyā neva sekkhā nāsekkhā.

Dasāyatanaṃ parittaṃ; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parittaṃ siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ majjhimā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇita.

Dasāyatanaṃ aniyatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggaḥetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggaḥetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Pañcāyatanaṃ siyā uppannā siyā uppādino, na vattabbā anuppannā ti; saddāyatanaṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ, na vattabbaṃ uppāditi; pañcāyatanaṃ siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā uppannaṃ siyā anuppannaṃ siyā uppādi siyā na vattabbaṃ uppannaṃ ti pi anuppannaṃ ti pi uppāditi pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā atitaṃ siyā anāgataṃ siyā paccuppannaṃ siyā na vattabbaṃ atitaṃ ti pi anāgataṃ ti pi paccuppannaṃ ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā attitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na

¹ S^d and B: nevācāyā.

² S^d omits the second alternative.

vattabbā aññārammaṇā ti pi anāgatarāmmaṇā ti pi paccup-
pennārammaṇā ti pi.

Siya aññhattā siya bahiddhā siya aññhattabahiddhā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā; dvāyatanaṃ siya aññattāram-
maṇā siya bahiddhārammaṇā siya aññattabahiddhāram-
maṇā siya na vattabbā aññattārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhā-
rammaṇā ti pi aññattabahiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rūpāyatanaṃ sanidassana-sappatighaṃ; navāyatanaṃ anidassana-sappatighā; dvāyatanaṃ anidassana-sappatighā.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ na hetu; dhammāyatanaṃ siya hetu
siya na hetu.

Dasāyatanaṃ ahetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siya sahetukā siya
ahetukā. Dasāyatanaṃ hetuvippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siya
hetusampayuttā siya hetuvippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na
vattabbā hetu ceva sahetuka cāti pi¹ sahetukā ceva na
ca hetu ti pi;² manāyatanaṃ na vattabbāṃ hetu ceva
sahetukaṃ cāti, siya sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetu, siya na
vattabbāṃ sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetu ti;³ dhammāyatanaṃ
siya hetu ceva sahetukaṃ ca, siya sahetukaṃ ceva na ca
hetu, siya na vattabbāṃ hetu ceva sahetukaṃ cāti pi
sahetukaṃ ceva na ca hetu ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattabbā
hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva
na ca hetu ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattabbāṃ hetu ceva
hetusampayuttā cāti, siya hetusampayuttāṃ ceva na ca
hetu, siya na vattabbāṃ hetusampayuttāṃ ceva na ca
hetu ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siya hetu ceva hetusampayuttāṃ
ca siya hetusampayuttāṃ ceva na ca hetu siya na vattabbāṃ
hetu ceva hetusampayuttāṃ cāti pi hetusampayuttāṃ ceva
na ca hetu ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na hetu ahetukā; manā-
yatanaṃ siya na hetu sahetukā siya na hetu ahetukā;
dhammāyatanaṃ siya na hetu sahetukā siya na hetu
ahetukā siya na vattabbāṃ na hetu sahetukaṃ ti pi
na hetu ahetukaṃ ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ sappaccaya; dhammāyatanaṃ siya sap-
paccayaṃ siya appaccayaṃ.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ saykhatā; dhammāyatanaṃ siya say-
khatā siya asaykhatā.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ anidassana; rūpāyatanaṃ sanidassanaṃ.⁴

¹ S^d and B. always read ti pi without ca.

² S^d omits ti pi.

³ S^d: ti pi.

⁴ S^d: Rūpāyatanaṃ anidassanaṃ; ekādasā āyatana (sic)
anidassanaṃ (sic). B. inverts order of the sentences.

Dasāyatanaṃ sappatighā; dvāyatanaṃ appatighā.

Dasāyatanaṃ rūpā; manāyatanaṃ arūpaṃ; dhammayatanāṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Dasāyatanaṃ lokiya; dvāyatanaṃ siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no āsava; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dasāyatanaṃ sāsava; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sāsava siyā anāsava. Dasāyatanaṃ āsavavippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhā āsava ceva sāsava cāti,¹ sāsava ceva no ca āsava; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhā āsavo ceva sāsavaṇ cāti, siyā sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḃbhā sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā āsavo ceva sāsavaṇ ca, siyā sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḃbhā āsavo ceva sāsavaṇ cāti pi sāsavaṇ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhā āsava ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsava ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttāṇ ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḃbhā āsavasampayuttāṇ ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttāṇ ca, siyā āsavasampayuttāṇ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattaḃbhā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttāṇ cāti pi, āsavasampayuttāṇ ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ āsavavippayutta-sāsava; dvāyatanaṃ siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsava siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsava siyā na vattaḃbhā āsavavippayutta-sāsava ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsava ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no saṃyojanaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojanaṃ siyā no saṃyojanaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ saṃyojaniyā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojaniyā siyā asaṃyojaniyā. Dasāyatanaṃ saṃyojanavippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojana-sampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhā saṃyojanaṇ ceva saṃyojaniyaṃ cāti, siyā saṃyojaniyaṇ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbhā saṃyojaniyaṇ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā saṃyojanaṇ ceva saṃyojaniyaṇ ca, siyā saṃyojaniyaṇ ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbhā saṃyojanaṇ ceva saṃyojaniyaṇ cāti pi saṃyojaniyaṇ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhā saṃyojanaṃ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanaṃ ti pi; manā-

¹ S^d and B. omit ca in such passages.

yatanag na vattabbag saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanag, siyā na vattabbag saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammāyatanag siyā saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanag, siyā na vattabbag saṃyojanañ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ cāti pi, saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Dasāyatana saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā; dvāyatana siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā ti pi, saṃyojanavippayutta-asāyojaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatana no gantha; dhammāyatanag siyā gantha siyā no gantha. Dasāyatana ganthaniyā; dvāyatana siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Dasāyatana ganthavippayutta; dvāyatana siyā ganthasampayutta siyā ganthavippayutta. Dasāyatana na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti, ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; manāyatana na vattabbag gantha ceva ganthaniyāñ cāti, siyā ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantha, siyā na vattabbag ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantha ti; dhammāyatanag siyā gantha ceva ganthaniyāñ ca, siyā ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantha, siyā na vattabbag gantha ceva ganthaniyāñ cāti pi, ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantha ti pi. Dasāyatana na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayutta cāti pi, ganthasampayutta ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; manāyatana na vattabbag gantha ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti¹ siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantha, siyā na vattabbag ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantha ti;² dhammāyatanag siyā gantha ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca, siyā ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantha, siyā na vattabbag gantha ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti pi, ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca gantha ti pi. Dasāyatana ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; dvāyatana siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti pi, ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatana no ogha . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe³ . . . no nivaragā; dhammāyatanag siyā nivaragā siyā no nivaragā.⁴ Dasāyatana nivaraniyā; dvāyatana

¹ S³: ti pi.

² S³: ti pi.

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S⁴ omits this final phrase.

siyā nivarāṇiṇi siyā anivarāṇiṇi. Dasāyatanaṃ nivarāṇa-vippayuttā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā nivarāṇasampayuttā siyā nivarāṇavippayuttā. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇiṇi eṭṭi, nivarāṇiṇi ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇiṇi eṭṭi, siyā nivarāṇiṇi ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇiṇi ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇiṇi ca siyā nivarāṇiṇi ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇiṇi eṭṭi pi nivarāṇiṇi ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇasampayuttā eṭṭi pi, nivarāṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ ti pi; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇasampayuttā eṭṭi, siyā nivarāṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇasampayuttā ca, siyā nivarāṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇaṃ ceva nivarāṇasampayuttā eṭṭi pi nivarāṇasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarāṇaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ nivarāṇavippayutta-nivarāṇiṇi; dvāyatanaṃ siyā nivarāṇavippayutta-nivarāṇiṇi siyā nivarāṇavippayutta-anivarāṇiṇi siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ nivarāṇavippayutta-nivarāṇiṇi ti pi nivarāṇavippayutta-anivarāṇiṇi ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no parāmaṣā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā parāmaṣo siyā no parāmaṣo. Dasāyatanaṃ parāmatṭha; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parāmatṭha siyā aparāmatṭha. Dasāyatanaṃ parāmaṣavippayuttā; manāyatanaṃ siyā parāmaṣasampayuttā siyā parāmaṣavippayuttā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā parāmaṣasampayuttā siyā parāmaṣavippayuttā siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmaṣasampayuttā ti pi parāmaṣavippayuttā ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmaṣā ceva parāmatṭha eṭṭi, parāmatṭha ceva no ca parāmaṣā; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmaṣo ceva parāmatṭha eṭṭi, siyā parāmatṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmaṣo, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmatṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmaṣo ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā parāmaṣo ceva parāmatṭhaṃ ca,¹ siyā parāmatṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmaṣo, siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmaṣo ceva parāmatṭhaṃ eṭṭi pi, parāmatṭhaṃ ceva no ca parāmaṣo ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ parāmaṣavippayutta-parāmatṭha; dvāyatanaṃ siyā parāmaṣavippayutta-parāmatṭha siyā parāmaṣavippayutta-aparāmatṭha siyā na vattaḃbhaṃ parāmaṣa-

¹ Sa : aparāmatṭhaṃ.

vippayutta-parāmañña ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmañña ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇaṃ; manāyatanaṃ sarammaṇaṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sarammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Manāyatanaṃ cittaṃ; ekādasāyatanaṃ no citta. Ekādasāyatanaṃ acetasikā; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cetasikā siyā acetasikā. Dasāyatanaṃ cittavippayutta; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasampayuttaṃ siyā cittavippayuttaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃhaṃ cittaṃ sampayuttaṃ ti pi cittaṃ vippayuttaṃ ti pi. Dasāyatanaṃ citta-visaṣaṭṭha; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasamsaṭṭhaṃ siyā citta-visaṣaṭṭhaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃhaṃ cittaṃ samsaṭṭhaṃ ti pi cittaṃ vimsaṣaṭṭhaṃ ti pi. Chāyatanaṃ no cittasamuṭṭhāna; chāyatanaṃ siyā cittasamuṭṭhāna siyā no cittasamuṭṭhāna. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittasahabhuṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasahabhu siyā no cittasahabhu. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittaṇuparivattiṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittaṇuparivatti siyā no cittaṇuparivatti. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittasasāṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasasāṭṭha-samuṭṭhānaṃ siyā no cittasasāṭṭha-samuṭṭhānaṃ. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittasasāṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasasāṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhu siyā no cittasasāṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhu. Ekādasāyatanaṃ no cittasasāṭṭha-samuṭṭhāṇanuparivattiṃ; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā cittasasāṭṭha-samuṭṭhāṇanuparivatti siyā no cittasasāṭṭha-samuṭṭhāṇanuparivatti.

Chāyatanaṃ ajjhattikā; chāyatanaṃ bahirā. Navāyatanaṃ upādā; dvāyatanaṃ no upādā;¹ dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upādā siyā no upādā. Pañcāyatanaṃ upādiṇṇā; saḍḍāyatanaṃ anupādiṇṇaṃ; chāyatanaṃ siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

Ekādasāyatanaṃ no upādānaṃ;² dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upādānaṃ siyā no upādānaṃ. Dasāyatanaṃ upādāniyā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Dasāyatanaṃ upādānavippayutta, dvāyatanaṃ siyā upādānasampayutta siyā upādānavippayutta. Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃhaṃ upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyā cati, upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānaṃ; manāyatanaṃ na vattaḃhaṃ upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyaṃ cati, siyā upādāniyaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ siyā na vattaḃhaṃ upādāniyaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ ti; dhammāyatanaṃ siyā upādānaṃ ceva upādāniyaṃ ca, siyā upādāniyaṃ ceva no ca upādānaṃ, siyā na vattaḃhaṃ upādānaṃ

¹ K: 'nupādā.

² K: 'nupādānaṃ alacca.

ceva upādāniyañ cāti pi upādāniyañ ceva no ca upādānañ ti pi. Dasāyatanañ na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāna-sampayuttā cāti pi, upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi, manāyatanañ na vattabbā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti, siyā upādāna-sampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ, siyā no vattabbā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ ti; dhammāyatanañ siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca, siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ, siyā na vattabbā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ ti pi. Dasāyatanañ upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; dvāyatanañ siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

Ekādasāyatanañ no kilesā; dhammāyatanañ siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dasāyatanañ saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanañ siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Dasāyatanañ asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dvāyatanañ siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Dasāyatanañ kilesavippayuttā; dvāyatanañ siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasāyatanañ na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; manāyatanañ na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ cāti, siyā saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanañ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca, siyā saṅkilesikañ cāti pi, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanañ na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanañ na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanañ siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti pi, saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanañ na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manāyatanañ na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti, siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammāyatanañ siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca, siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dasāyatanañ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā; dvāyatanañ siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā

kilesavippayutta-asakkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-sakkilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asakkilesikā ti pi.

Dasāyatanaṃ dassanena pahātabbā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dasāyatanaṃ na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Dasāyatanaṃ na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā. Dasāyatanaṃ na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Dasāyatanaṃ avitakkā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Dasāyatanaṃ avicārā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā avicārā siyā avicārā.

Dasāyatanaṃ appitikhā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā appitikhā siyā appitikhā. Dasāyatanaṃ na pītisahagatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dasāyatanaṃ na sukhāsaḥagatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā sukhāsaḥagatā siyā na sukhāsaḥagatā. Dasāyatanaṃ na upekhāsaḥagatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā upekhāsaḥagatā siyā na upekhāsaḥagatā.

Dasāyatanaṃ kāmāvacarā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Dasāyatanaṃ na rūpāvacarā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanaṃ na arūpāvacarā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasāyatanaṃ pariyāpannā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Dasāyatanaṃ aniyyanikā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyanikā. Dasāyatanaṃ aniyatā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anuttarā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā anuttarā siyā anuttarā.

Dasāyatanaṃ arañā; dvāyatanaṃ siyā arañā siyā arañā ti.

PAÑÑĀPUṆṆAKĀYA.

ĀYATANAVIERHAGGO SAMATTO-DUTIYO.¹

¹ B. and S² substitute *niṭṭhito* for *samatto*. Only S² adds *dutiyo*.

III

DULITUVIHAṬṬO

CHA dhātuyo : paṭhavidhātu,¹ āpodhātu, tejodhātu, vāyodhātu, ākāśadhātu, viññāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā paṭhavidhātu?

Paṭhavidhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu?²

Yaṃ ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ kakkhaḷattaṃ kakkhaḷabbhāvo ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ³ : kesaṃ lomā nakhā dantā taṇṇaṃ magsaṃ nahāru⁴ atthi atthimiñjaṃ⁵ vakkhaṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ piṭakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antagunaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ, yaṃ vā paṇ⁶ aññaṃ pi atthi ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ kakkhaḷattaṃ kakkhaḷabbhāvo ajjhattaṃ upādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā paṭhavidhātu?

Yaṃ bāhiraṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ kakkhaḷattaṃ kakkhaḷabbhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : ayo lohayaṃ tīpaṃ āsaṃ sajjhu⁷ muttā māṇi veluriyo saṅkhaṃ silā pavāḷaṃ rajataṃ jātarūpaṃ lohitaṅko⁸ masāragallaṃ tīṇaṃ kaṭṭhaṃ sakkharaṃ kathalaṃ⁹ bhūmiṃ pāsāṇo¹⁰ pabbato ; yaṃ vā paṇ¹¹ aññaṃ pi atthi bāhiraṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ kakkhaḷattaṃ kakkhaḷabbhāvo bahiddhā anupādinnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā paṭhavidhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā paṭhavidhātu yā ca bāhirā paṭhavidhātu, tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisamgyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati paṭhavidhātu.

¹ B : pathavi° always.

² K. *punctuates thus* : upādinnaṃ : seyyathidaṃ ? So below.

³ K and B : nhāru. ⁴ So S°. K and B : atthimiñjaṃ.

⁵ B and S° : sajjhaṃ. ⁶ K and B : lohitaṅgo.

⁷ S° and B : sakkharaṃ, kathalaṃ. ⁸ S° : pāsāṇo.

Tattha katamā āpodhātu?

Āpodhātu dvayaṃ: atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā āpodhātu?

Yañ ajjhattay paṇattay āpo āpogatay sneho snehagatay¹ bandhanattay rūpassa ajjhattay upādinnay, seyyathidaṃ: pittaṃ semhaya pubbo lobhaya seditaṃ assa vasaṃ kheḷa singhānikā lasikā muttay, yañ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattay paṇattay āpo āpogatay sneho snehagatay bandhanattay rūpassa ajjhattay upādinnay: ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā āpodhātu?

Yañ bāhiray āpo āpogatay sneho snehagatay bandhanattay rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnay, seyyathidaṃ: mōlaraso khandharaso tacaraso pattaraso puppharaso phalaraso khiray dadhī sappi nayanitay telay madhu phāṇitay bhummaṇi vā udakāni antalikkhaṇi vā, yañ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiray āpo āpogatay sneho snehagatay bandhanattay rūpassa bahiddhā anupādinnay: ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā āpodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā āpodhātu yā ca bāhirā āpodhātu, tad-ekajjhay abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā: ayaṃ vuccati āpodhātu.

Tattha katamā tejodhātu?

Tejodhātu dvayaṃ: atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā tejodhātu? Yañ ajjhattay paṇattay tejo tejogatay usmā usmāgatay usumay usmagatay ajjhattay upādinnay, seyyathidaṃ: yena ca santappatī yena ca jīratā² yena ca paridayhatī³ yena ca asitapittakāyitasāyitay samma pariṇāmay gacchati, yañ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattay paṇattay tejo tejogatay usmā usmāgatay usumay usmagatay ajjhattay upādinnay: ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā tejodhātu?

Yañ bāhiray tejo tejogatay usmā usmāgatay usumay usmagatay bahiddhā anupādinnay, seyyathidaṃ: kaṭṭhaggi sakalīkaggi tīpaggi gomayaggi tinsaggi sapkāraggi indaggi aggisantāpo suriyasantāpo kaṭṭhasannicayasantāpo tīpasannicayasantāpo⁴ dhaññasannicayasantāpo bhūma-sannicayasantāpo, yañ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiray tejo tejogatay usmā usmāgatay usumay usmagatay bahiddhā anupādinnay: ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā tejodhātu.

¹ S²: sineho sinebagatay. ² S²: jīriyati. B: jīrayati.

³ S²: dayhati. K: paridayhati.

⁴ S²: tinsā.

Yā ca ajjhattikā tejodhātu yā ca bāhirā tejodhātu, tad-ekajjhag abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati tejodhātu.

Tattha katamā vāyodhātu ?

Vāyodhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattay paccattay vāyo vāyogatay thambhitattay rūpassa ajjhattay¹ upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : uddhangamā vātā adhogaṃmā vātā kucchisayā vātā koṭṭhasayā vātā aṅgamangānusārino vātā satthakavātā khurakavātā² uppalakavātā assāso passāso,³ yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattay paccattay vāyo vāyogatay thambhitattay rūpassa ajjhattay upādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā vāyodhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiray vāyo vāyogatay thambhitattay rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ : paratthimā vātā pacchimā vātā uttarā vātā dakkhiṇā vātā sarajā vātā arajā vātā sītā vātā uḥhā⁴ vātā parittā vātā adhimattā vātā kālā vātā varumbhavātā pakkhavātā supannavātā⁵ tālavaṇṭa-vātā vidhūpanavātā ; yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi bāhiray vāyo vāyogatay thambhitattay rūpassa bahiddhā anupādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā vāyodhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā vāyodhātu yā ca bāhirā vāyodhātu, tad-ekajjhag abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati vāyodhātu.

Tattha katamā ākāśadhātu ?

Ākāśadhātu dvayaṃ : atthi ajjhattikā, atthi bāhirā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu ?

Yaṃ ajjhattay paccattay ākāso ākāśagatay aghay aghagatay vivaro vivaragatay asamphuṭṭhay maṅsalohitehi ajjhattay upādiṇṇaṃ, seyyathidaṃ :—Kaṇṇacchiddaṃ nāsacchiddaṃ mukhadvāraṃ, yena ca asitapittakāyitasāyitaṃ ajjhoharati, yattha ca asitapittakāyitasāyitaṃ santitṭhati, yena ca asitapittakāyitasāyitaṃ adhobhāgaṃ nikkhamati, yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi ajjhattay paccattay ākāso ākāśagatay aghay aghagatay vivaro vivaragatay asamphuṭṭhay maṅsalohitehi ajjhattay upādiṇṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattikā ākāśadhātu.

Tattha katamā bāhirā ākāśadhātu ?

Yaṃ bāhiray ākāso ākāśagatay aghay aghagatay vivaro

¹ S⁴ adds paccattay.

² S⁴ : satthakā vātā khurakā vātā.

³ S⁴ adds iti vā.

⁴ S⁴ : uḥhā.

⁵ S⁴ : supanna°.

vīvaragataṃ asamphuttiṃ catōhi mahābhūtehi bahiddhā anupadīnaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bāhirā ākāsadhātu.

Yā ca ajjhattikā ākāsadhātu yā ca bāhirā ākāsadhātu, tad-ekajjhāṃ abhisamyūhitvā abhisamkhipitvā : ayaṃ vuccati ākāsadhātu.

Tattha katamā viññāṇadhātu?

Cakkhaviññāṇadhātu sotaviññāṇadhātu ghānaviññāṇadhātu jīvaviññāṇadhātu kāyaviññāṇadhātu manoviññāṇadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇadhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : sukkhadhātu, dukkhadhātu, somanassadhātu, domanassadhātu, upekkhadhātu avijjādhātu.

Tattha katamā sukkhadhātu?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātāṃ kāyikaṃ sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati sukkhadhātu.

Tattha katamā dukkhadhātu?

Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātāṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhadhātu.

Tattha katamā somanassadhātu?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati somanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā domanassadhātu?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātāṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ dukkhaṃ vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati domanassadhātu.

Tattha katamā upekkhadhātu?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ neva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati upekkhadhātu.

Tattha katamā avijjādhātu?

Yaṃ aññāpaṃ adasaṇṇaṃ¹ anabhisamayo ananubodho asambodho appativedho asangāhanā aparīyogāhanā asamapekkhanā apaccavekkhanā apaccakkhakaṃmaṃ dummajjhāṃ balyaṃ² asampajāññaṃ moho pamoho sammoho avijjā avijjogho avijjāyogo avijjānusayo avijjā-

¹ See Dh. S., §§ 10, 18, 416, 417, 158, 890; cf. 1162.

² K. has . . . pe . . . here down to avijjālaggi.

³ B: balyaṃ.

pariyutthānaṃ avijjālaggi, moho akusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuccati avijjādhātu.

Imā cha dhātuyo.

Aparā pi cha dhātuyo : kāmādhātu, vyāpādadhātu, vihiṃsādhātu, nekkhammadhātu, ayyāpādadhātu, avihīṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmādhātu ?

Kāmapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsāṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmādhātu. Heṭṭhato avicinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito paranimmitavasavatti deve anto karitvā yuṃ etasmiṃ antare etth' āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandha-dhātu-āyatana, rūpaṃ vedanā sañña saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmādhātu.

Tattha katamā vyāpādadhātu ?

Vyāpādapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsāṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādadhātu. Dasasu vā āghāṇavatthūsu cittassa āghāto¹ paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopō pakopō sampakopō doso padoso sampadoso cittassa vyāpattiṃ manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doso dūsana dūsittattaṃ vyāpattiṃ vyāpajjanaṃ vyāpajjitattaṃ² virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkāṃ asuropo anattamanatā cittassa : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādadhātu.

Tattha katamā vihiṃsādhātu ?

Vihīṃsāpāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsāṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu. Idh'ekacco pāninā³ vā leḍḍunā vā daḍḍena vā satthēna vā rajjuyā vā aññataraññātarena satte viheṭheti, yā evarūpā heṭhanā viheṭhanā hiṃsanā vihiṃsanā rosanā virosanā parūpaḥhato : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā nekkhammadhātu ?

Nekkhammapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsāṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati nekkhammadhātu. Sabbe pi kusalā dhammā nekkhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā ayyāpādadhātu ?

Ayyāpādapāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsāṅkappo : ayaṃ vuccati ayyāpādadhātu.

Yā satteṣu mettā mettāyana mettāyitattaṃ mettā cetovimutti : ayaṃ vuccati ayyāpādadhātu.

Tattha katamā avihīṃsādhātu ?

Avihīṃsāpāṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā

¹ See Dh. S., § 1137.

² S^d and B. omit this word.

³ S^d : pāninā.

vyappamā cetaso abhiniropanā sammāsanykappo : ayay vuccati avihingsādhātu.

Yā satteso karuṇā karuṇāyanaṇā karuṇāyitatṭag karuṇā cetovimutti : ayay vuccati avihingsādhātu.

Imā eha dhātuyo.

Ii imāni tīpi ebakkāni tad-ekajjhay abhisanyūhitvā abhisanykhipitvā aṭṭhārasadhātuyo honti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAY.¹

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo : cakkhūdhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuvīññāpadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāpadhātu jivhādhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāpadhātu kayadhātu phoṭṭhabadhātu kayaviññāpadhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhūdhātu ?

Yay cakkhuy catunnay mahābhūtānāy upādāya pasādo . . . pe² . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayay vuccati cakkhūdhātu.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātu ?

Yay rūpay catunnay mahābhūtānāy upādāya vaṇṇanibhā . . . pe . . . rūpadhātu p' esā : ayay vuccati rūpadhātu.

Tattha katamā cakkhuvīññāpadhātu ?

Cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati eittag mano mānasay hadayaṇ paṇḍaraṇ mano mānāyatanay manindriyay viññāṇam viññāṇakkhandho tajjā cakkhuvīññāpadhātu : ayay vuccati cakkhuvīññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotadhātu ?

Yay sotay catunnay mahābhūtānāy upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso : ayay vuccati sotadhātu.

Tattha katamā saddadhātu ?

Yo saddo catunnay mahābhūtānāy upādāya anidassano sappatigho . . . pe . . . saddadhātu p' esā : ayay vuccati saddadhātu.

Tattha katamā sotaviññāpadhātu ?

Sotañ ca paṭicca sadde ca uppajjati eittag mano mānasay hadayaṇ paṇḍaraṇ mano mānāyatanay manindriyay viññāṇay viññāṇakkhandho tajjā sotaviññāpadhātu : ayay vuccati sotaviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghānadhātu ?

¹ K. *adda* nirūhitag.

² See above pp. 70 foll.

Yay ghāṇaṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo
 . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṃ vuccati
 ghāṇadhātu.

Tattha katamā gandhadhātu?

Yo gandho catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya anidassano
 sappatigho . . . pe . . . gandhadhātu p' esā: ayaṃ
 vuccati gandhadhātu.

Tattha katamā ghānaviññāpadhātu?

Ghāṇaṃ ca paṭicca gandhō ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano
 mānasasṃ hadayaṃ paḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manin-
 driyaṃ viññāpaṃ viññāpakkhando tajjā ghānaviññāpa-
 dhātu: ayaṃ vuccati ghānaviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhadhātu?

Yā jivhā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo
 . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṃ vuccati jivhadhātu.

Tattha katamā rasadhātu?

Yo raso catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya anidassano
 sappatigho . . . pe . . . rasadhātu p' esā: ayaṃ vuccati
 rasadhātu.

Tattha katamā jivhāviññāpadhātu?

Jivhaṃ ca paṭicca raso ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano
 mānasasṃ hadayaṃ paḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manin-
 driyaṃ viññāpaṃ viññāpakkhando tajjā jivhāviññāpa-
 dhātu: ayaṃ vuccati jivhāviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyadhātu?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo
 . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p' eso: ayaṃ vuccati kāya-
 dhātu.

Tattha katamā phoṭṭhabbadhātu?

Paṭhavīdhātu . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu p' esā:
 ayaṃ vuccati phoṭṭhabbadhātu.

Tattha katamā kāyaviññāpadhātu?

Kāyaṃ ca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca uppajjati cittaṃ mano
 mānasasṃ hadayaṃ paḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manin-
 driyaṃ viññāpaṃ viññāpakkhando tajjā kāyaviññāpa-
 dhātu: ayaṃ vuccati kāyaviññāpadhātu.

Tattha katamā manodhātu?

Cakkhaviññāpadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantaraṃ
 uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasasṃ hadayaṃ paḍaraṃ mano
 manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāpaṃ viññāpakkhando
 tajjā manodhātu; sotaviññāpadhātuyā . . . pe . . .
 ghānaviññāpadhātuyā jivhāviññāpadhātuyā kāyaviññāpa-
 dhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasamanantaraṃ uppajjati cittaṃ
 mano mānasasṃ hadayaṃ paḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ
 manindriyaṃ viññāpam viññāpakkhando tajjā mano-

dhātu; sabbadhammesu vā pana paṭhamasamannāhāro;¹
ayaṃ vuccati manodhātu.

Tattha katamā dhammadhātu?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho,
yañ ca rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṃ asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

Tattha katamo vedanākkhandho?

Ekavidhena vedanākkhandho: phassaṃsappayutto. Du-
vidhena vedanākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena vedanākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena vedanā-
kkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati vedanākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saññākkhandho?

Ekavidhena saññākkhandho: phassaṃsappayutto. Du-
vidhena saññākkhandho: atthi sahetuko, atthi ahetuko.
Tividhena saññākkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi akusalo,
atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena saññā-
kkhandho.

Ayaṃ vuccati saññākkhandho.

Tattha katamo saṅkhārakkhandho?

Ekavidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: cittaṃsappayutto. Du-
vidhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi hetu, atthi na hetu.
Tividhena saṅkhārakkhandho: atthi kusalo, atthi aku-
salo, atthi avyākato . . . pe . . . evaṃ bahuvidhena
saṅkhārakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhandho.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃ dham-
māyatana-pariyāpannaṃ?

Īthindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . kabaḷiṇkāro āhāro;² idaṃ
vuccati rūpaṃ anidassanaṃ appaṭiḡhaṃ dhammāyatana-
pariyāpannaṃ.

Tattha katamā asaṅkhatā dhātu?³

Rāgakkhayaṃ dosakkhayaṃ mohakkhayaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati
asaṅkhatā dhātu.

Ayaṃ vuccati dhammadhātu.

Tattha katamā manovinnānadhātu?

Cakkhuvinnānadhāturaṃ uppajjivā niruddhasamanan-
tarā uppajjati⁴ manodhātu, manodhātuyaṃ pi uppajjivā

¹ S² and B add: uppajjivā cittaṃ mano mānasay
hadayaṃ paṇḍarayaṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ
vinnāyaṃ vinnānākkhandho tajjā manodhātu: . . .

² See above p. 72, n 7.

³ S⁴: asaṅkhatā ca dhātu.

⁴ S²: uppajjati cittaṃ mano mānasay tajjā mano-
dhātuyaṃ pi uppajjivā. . . .

niruddhasamanantaraṃ uppajjati eittay mano mānasay
 . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu; sotaviññāpadhā-
 tuyā . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāpadhātuyā, jivhāviññāpa-
 dhātuyā, kāyaviññāpadhātuyā uppajjitvā niruddhasama-
 nantaraṃ uppajjati¹ manodhato, manodhātuyā pi uppajjitva
 niruddhasamanantaraṃ uppajjati eittay mano mānasay
 . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu; manaṃ ca pa-
 ṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati eittay mano mānasay hada-
 yay paṇḍaray mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññā-
 yaṃ viññāyakkhandho tajjā manoviññāpadhātu. Ayaṃ
 vuccati manoviññāpadhātu.

ARHIDHAMMA BHĀJANĪYAṂ.²

Aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo :—cakkhadhātu rūpadhātu cak-
 khuviññāpadhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotaviññāna-
 dhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu ghānaviññāpadhātu
 jivhadhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññāpadhātu kāyadhātu
 phoṭṭhabbadhātu kāyaviññāpadhātu manodhātu dham-
 madhātu manoviññāpadhātu. Aṭṭhārasaṃnaṃ dhātūnaṃ
 kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata . . . pe . . .
 kati sarajā, kati arajā?

Soḷasa dhātuyo avyākata. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā
 siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasā dhātuyo na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi aduk-
 khamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca
 dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kā-
 yaviññāpadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā
 dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāpadhātu
 siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya veda-
 nāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sam-
 payuttā. Dhammadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkha-
 masukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattabbā su-
 khāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya
 sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampa-
 yuttā ti pi.

Dasā dhātuyo neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ S^d: uppajjati eittay mano mānasay tajjā manodhātuyā
 pi. . . .

² K: 'bhājanīyaṃ.

Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipāka siyā neva vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādinnupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādinupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo siyā upādinupādāniyā siyā anupādinupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādinupādāniyā siyā anupādinupādāniyā siyā anupādinupādāniyā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo asañkiliṭṭha-sañkilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā sañkiliṭṭhasañkilesikā siyā asañkiliṭṭhasañkilesikā siyā asañkiliṭṭha-sañkilesikā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññādhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbā savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakka-vicāramattā ti pi avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattabbā pitīsahagatā ti pi sukkhasahagatā ti pi upekkhasahagatā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo upekkhasahagatā. Kāyaviññādhātu na pitīsahagatā, siyā sukkhasahagatā na upekkhasahagatā siyā na vattabbā sukkhasahagatā ti. Dve dhātuyo siyā pitīsahagatā siyā sukkhasahagatā siyā upekkhasahagatā siyā na vattabbā pitīsahagatā ti pi sukkhasahagatā ti pi upekkhasahagatā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbabetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbabetukā siyā bhāvanāyā pahātabbabetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāyā pahātabbabetukā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva ācāyagāminiyo¹ na apacāyagāminiyo. Dve dhātuyo siyā ācāyagāminiyo siyā apacāyagāminiyo siyā neva ācāyagāminiyo na apacāyagāminiyo.

Soḷasa dhātuyo neva sekkhā nāsekkhā. Dve dhātuyo siyā sekkhā siyā asekkhā siyā neva sekkhā nāsekkhā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo parittā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

¹ K. reads *alacaya* °gāmino. B. nevācāyagāmināpacaya-gāmino.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo parittārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamānārammaṇā siyā na vattaḥ parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamānārammaṇā ti pi.

Soḷasa dhātuyo majjhimā. Dve dhātuyo siyā hina siyā majjhimā siyā paṇṭā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo aniyatā. Dve dhātuyo siyā micchataniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo na vattaḥ maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Dve dhātuyo siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahe-tukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattaḥ maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā uppādino na vattaḥ anuppannā ti. Saddadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḥ uppādinīti. Cha dhātuyo siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinīyo.¹ Dhammadhātu siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī siyā na vattaḥ uppannā ti pi anuppannā ti pi uppādinīti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Dhammadhātu siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā siyā na vattaḥ atitā ti pi anāgatā ti pi paccuppannā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo paccuppannārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḥ atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo siyā ajjhatarammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Dve dhātuyo siyā ajjhatarammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḥ ajjhatarammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Rupadhātu sanidassana-sappaṭighā. Nava dhātuyo anidassana-sappaṭighā. Attha dhātuyo anidassana-sappaṭighā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo na hetu. Dhammadhātu siyā hetu siyā na hetu. Soḷasa dhātuyo ahetukā; dve dhātuyo siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Soḷasa dhātuyo hetuvip-

¹ K and B: "pādino.

payuttā; dve dhātuyo siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvip-
payuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā
cāti pi¹ sahetukā² ceva na ca hetū³ ti pi; manoviññāpa-
dhātu na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi,⁴ siyā
sahetukā ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbā sahetukā ceva
na ca ahetūtī; dhammadhātu siyā hetu ceva sahetukā
ca, siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu
ceva sahetukā cāti pi, sahetukā ceva na ca hetūtī pi.
Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā
cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ti pi. Manoviñ-
ñādhātu na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti,
siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā
hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūtī; dhammadhātu siyā
hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca, siyā hetusampayuttā
ceva na ca hetu, siyā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusam-
payuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūtī pi.
Soḷasa dhātuyo na hetu ahetukā; manoviññādhātu
siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā; dhamma-
dhātu siyā na hetu sahetukā siyā na hetu ahetukā siyā
na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā
ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo sappaccayā.⁵ Dhammadhātu siyā
sappaccayā siyā appaccayā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo saykhatā; dhammadhātu siyā say-
khatā siyā asaykhatā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo anidassanā. Rūpadhātu anidas-
sanā.⁶

Dasā dhātuyo sappatighā. Attha dhātuyo appatighā.

Dasā dhātuyo rūpā. Satta dhātuyo arūpā. Dham-
madhātu siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Soḷasa dhātuyo lokiya. Dve dhātuyo siyā lokiya siyā
lokuttara.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no āsavā; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo
siyā no āsavo. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā
āsavā siyā anāsavā. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayuttā;
dve dhātuyo siyā āsavasampayuttā⁷ siyā āsavavippayuttā
Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti. āsavā

¹ S⁴ omits ca throughout these alternatives.

² S⁴: hetukā.

³ S⁴ never has hetū.

⁴ S⁴ omits pi.

⁵ S⁴: siyā sappaccayā.

⁶ S⁴ and B. invert the order of these two clauses.

⁷ S⁴ omits siyā āsavasampayuttā.

ceva no ca āsavā;¹ manoviññāḍadhātu na vattaḅbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḅbā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti; dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva sāsavā ca, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḅbā āsavo ceva sāsavā cāti pi sāsavā ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattaḅbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi; manoviññāḍadhātu na vattaḅbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattaḅbā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo ti. Dhammadhātu siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā ca, siyā āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavo, siyā na vattaḅbā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttā cā ti pi āsavavippayuttā² ceva no ca āsavo ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo āsavavippayutta-sāsavā; dve dhātuyo siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā siyā na vattaḅbā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no saṃyojanā; dhammadhātu siyā saṃyojanan siyā no saṃyojanan. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṃyojaniyā; dve dhātuyo sujā saṃyojaniyā siyā asaṃyojaniyā. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṃyojanavippayuttā. Dve dhātuyo siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā siyā saṃyojanavippayuttā. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattaḅbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanā.³ Manoviññāḍadhātu na vattaḅbā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti, siyā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan, siyā na vattaḅbā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojaniyā ca, siyā saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan, siyā na vattaḅbā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojaniyā cāti pi saṃyojaniyā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattaḅbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi; manoviññāḍadhātu na vattaḅbā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan, siyā na vattaḅbā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti; dhammadhātu siyā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā ca, siyā saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan siyā na vattaḅbā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanan ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyā;

¹ S^d *adda* ti.

² S^d: °sampayuttā.

³ S^d: saṃyojanan.

dve dhātuyo siyā saṅgyojanavippayutta-asāṅgyojaniyā siyā saṅgyojanavippayutta-asāṅgyojaniyā siyā na vattabba saṅgyojanavippayutta-sāṅgyojaniyā ti pi saṅgyojanavippayutta-asāṅgyojaniyā ti pi.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no gantthā . . . pe . . . ¹ no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nivarāṇa . . .

. . . . Sattarasa dhātuyo no parāmāso; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso siyā no parāmāso. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmatthā; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayuttā; manoviññāpadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāsasampayuttā siyā parāmāsavippayuttā siyā no vattabba parāmāsasampayuttā ti pi parāmāsavippayuttā ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattabba parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cati, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso; manoviññāpadhātu na vattabba parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cati, siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabba parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti; dhammadhātu siyā parāmāso ceva parāmatthā ca siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso siyā na vattabba parāmāso ceva parāmatthā cati pi, parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāso ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā; dve dhātuyo siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattabba parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo anārammaṇā; satta dhātuyo sārāmmaṇā; dhammadhātu siyā sārāmmaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Ekādasa dhātuyo no citta; satta dhātuyo citta.² Sattarasa dhātuyo acetasikā; dhammadhātu siyā cetasikā siyā acetasikā. Dasa dhātuyo cittavippayuttā; dhammadhātu siyā cittasampayuttā siyā cittavippayuttā; satta dhātuyo na vattabba cittaena sampayuttā ti pi cittaena vippayuttā ti pi. Dasa dhātuyo cittavisayaṇtthā; dhammadhātu siyā cittasayaṇtthā siyā cittavisayaṇtthā; satta dhātuyo na vattabba cittaena sayantthā ti pi cittaena viṣayaṇtthā ti pi. Dvādasa dhātuyo no cittasamuttāhanā; cha dhātuyo siyā cittasamuttāhanā siyā no cittasamuttāhanā.

¹ K. repeats the foregoing distinctions in full for the Ganthas and the Nivarāṇas, but slides them on the Oghas and Yogas, which come between these two categories.

² S² and B: Satta dhātuyo siyā citta; ekādasa dhātuyo no citta.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasahabhūno; dhammadhātu siyā cittasahabhū siyā no cittasahabhū. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittānuparivattino; dhammadhātu siyā cittānuparivatti siyā no cittānuparivatti.¹ Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasaggaṣṭṭha-samuttānā; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaggaṣṭṭha-samuttānā siyā no cittasaggaṣṭṭha-samuttānā. Sattarasa dhātuyo no cittasaggaṣṭṭha-samuttānā-sahabhūno; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaggaṣṭṭha-samuttānā-sahabhū siyā no cittasaggaṣṭṭha-samuttānā-sahabhū. Sattaraso dhātuyo no cittasaggaṣṭṭha-samuttānānuparivattino; dhammadhātu siyā cittasaggaṣṭṭha-samuttānānuparivattini² siyā no cittasaggaṣṭṭha-samuttānānuparivattini.³

Dvādasa dhātuyo ajjhattikā. Cha dhātuyo bāhirā.

Nava dhātuyo upādā. Attha dhātuyo no upādā. Dhammadhātu siyā upādā siyā upādā.

Dasā dhātuyo upādiṇṇā. Soddadhātu anupādiṇṇā. Satta dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

Sattarasa dhātuyo no upādāna. . . . pe . . .⁴

Sattarasa dhātuyo no kilesā; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Soḷasa dhātuyo saṅkilesikā; dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Soḷasa dhātuyo asaṅkiliṭṭhā: dve dhātuyo siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Soḷasa dhātuyo kilesavippayutta; dve dhātuyo siyā kilesasampayutta siyā kilesavippayutta. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattaḃbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā eāti, saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; manoviññāṇadhātu na vattaḃbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā eāti, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattaḃbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā ca, siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattaḃbā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikā eāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattaḃbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā eāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; manoviññāṇadhātu na vattaḃbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā eāti, siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattaḃbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattaḃbā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā eāti pi⁴ saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Soḷasa dhātuyo na vattaḃbā kilesā⁵ ceva kilesasampayutta eāti pi kilesasampayutta ceva no ca kilesā⁶ ti pi; manoviñ-

¹ S^d: °vatti ti.

² K: °parivatti. B: °parivatti.

³ So S^d. K. and B. give these relations in full.

⁴ S^d omits pi.

⁵ S^d kilesa.

⁶ K: kilesa.

ñāpādhātu na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti; dhammadhātu siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā ca siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Sojasa dhātuyo kilesavippayuttasāp-kilesikā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kilesavippayutta-sāp-kilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāp-kilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-sāp-kilesikā ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāp-kilesikā ti pi.

Sojasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Sojasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Sojasa dhātuyo na dassanena pahātabbabhetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā dassanena pahātabbabhetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbabhetukā. Sojasa dhātuyo na bhāvanāya pahātabbabhetukā. Dve dhātuyo siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbabhetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbabhetukā.

Pannarasa dhātuyo avitakkā; manovivāṇāpadhātu savi-takkā; dve dhātuyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Pan-narasa dhātuyo avicārā; manodhātu savicārā; dve dhātuyo siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Sojasa dhātuyo appitikkā; dve dhātuyo siyā appitikkā siyā appitikkā. Sojasa dhātuyo na pītisahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Pan-narasa dhātuyo na sukhāsahagatā; tisso dhātuyo siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā na sukhāsahagatā. Ekādasa dhātuyo na upekkhāsahagatā; pañca dhātuyo upekkhāsahagatā; dve dhātuyo siyā upekkhāsahagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Sojasa dhātuyo kāmāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Sojasa dhātuyo na rūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Sojasa dhātuyo na arūpāvacarā; dve dhātuyo siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Sojasa dhātuyo pari-yāpannā; dve dhātuyo siyā pari-yāpannā siyā apari-yāpannā.

Sojasa dhātuyo aniyyanikā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyanikā.

Sojasa dhātuyo aniyatā; dve dhātuyo siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Sojasa dhātuyo sa-uttarā; dve dhātuyo siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Solasa dhātuyo aṇaṇā; dve dhātuyo siyā saraṇā siyā aṇaṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.¹

DHĀTUVIBHAṆṬO SAMATTO TATTYO.²

¹ S^d adds *niṭṭhitaṇ*.

² S^d and B : *niṭṭhito for samatto*. S^d, here only, omits the number of the *Vibhaya*.

IV

SACCAVIHHAYO

CATTĀRI ariyasaccāni: dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhasamu-
dayo¹ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṃ dukkhani-
rodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ?

Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā³ maraṇaṃ pi dukkhaṃ
soka-parideva-dukkha-domanassa-upāyāsā pi dukkhā appi-
yehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkho yaṃ⁴
p' icchaṃ na labhati tam⁵ pi dukkhaṃ; saṃkhittena pañ-
cupādānakkhandhā pi⁶ dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jāti
sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āya-
tanānaṃ paṭilābho: ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye jarā
jīranatā khaṇḍiceṇa paliceṇa valittacatā⁷ āyuno saṃhāni
indriyānaṃ paripako: ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhi tamhi sattanikāye cuti
cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu maraṇaṃ kālakiriya
khandhānaṃ bhedo kaḷevarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa
upacchedo: idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Nativyaśanena⁸ vā phutṭhassa bhogavyāśanena vā
phutṭhassa rogavyāśanena vā phutṭhassa silavyāśanena vā

¹ S⁴ and B: "samudayaṃ.

² S⁴ and B: "nirodhaṃ.

³ So M. iii, 249; D. ii, 305. S. v, 421 adds vyādhi pi dukkhā. Cf. below p. 101.

⁴ S⁴ and B: yaṃ.

⁵ So S⁴, B: taṃ.

⁶ S⁴ and B. omit pi.

⁷ So S⁴ and B (as in D. ii, 305; Dh. S. § 644). K:
valittacatā.

⁸ K and B.: "vyāśanena.

phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññataraṇa vyaśānaṇa samannāgatassa aññataraññataraṇa dukkhadhammeṇa phuṭṭhassa soka socanā socitattay anto-soka antopariśoka cetaso parijjhāyaṇā domanassay soka-sallay : ayaṃ vuccati soka.

Tattha katamo paridevo ?

Nātivyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa silavyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññataraṇa vyaśānaṇa samannāgatassa aññataraññataraṇa dukkhadhammeṇa phuṭṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevaṇā paridevaṇā ādevitattay paridevitattay vācā palāpo vip-palāpo lālapo lālaṇā lālapitattay :¹ ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamay dukkhaṃ ?

Yaṃ kāyikay asātaṃ kāyikay dukkhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitay kāyasamphassaṃ asāta dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamay domanassay ?

Yaṃ cetasikay asātaṃ cetasikay dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitay cetosamphassaṃ asāta dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassay.

Tattha katamo upāyāso ?

Nātivyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa bhogavyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa rogavyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa silavyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśānaṇa vā phuṭṭhassa aññataraññataraṇa vyaśānaṇa samannāgatassa aññataraññataraṇa dukkhadhammeṇa phuṭṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsītattay upāyāsītattay : ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

Tattha katamo appiyehi sampayogo dukkho ?

Idha yassa te honti aññā ākantā amanāpā rūpā² saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā paṇ'assa te honti anattakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saṃgati samagamo samodhāṇay missibhāvo : ayaṃ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyehi vippayogo dukkho ?

Idha yassa te honti iṭṭhā kantā manāpā³ rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā, ye vā paṇ'assa te honti attakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā, mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhagini vā mittā vā amaccā⁴ vā ñātisālōhitā⁵ vā, yā tehi asaṃgati asaṃgamo asaṃmodhāṇay amissibhāvo : ayaṃ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkho.

¹ S⁴ and B. : lālapitattay *alaya*.

² S⁴ : amanāparūpā.

³ So S⁴.

⁴ S⁴ vāmaccā.

⁵ So K. and B. S⁴ : ñāti vā sālōhitā vā.

Tattha katamay yam¹ p'icchay na labhati tam pi dukkhay ?

Jātidhammanay sattānay evay icchā uppajjati : aho vata mayay na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyati, na kho pan'etaṃ icchāya pattabbhā : idam pi yam² p'icchay na labhati tam pi dukkhay. Jarādhammanay sattānay . . . pe . . . vyādhidhammanay sattānay maraṇadhammanay sattānay sokaparidevaduḥkhaḍomanassupāyasādhammanay sattānay evay icchā uppajjati : aho vata mayay na sokaparidevaduḥkhaḍomanassupāyasādhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevaduḥkhaḍomanassupāyasā āgaccheyyun ti, na kho pan'etaṃ icchāya pattabbhā : idam pi yam³ p'icchay na labhati tam pi dukkhay.

Tattha katame saykhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi⁴ dukkhā ?

Seyyathidaṃ : rūpupādānakkhandho vedarūpādānakkhandho saṁhūpādānakkhandho saykhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho : ime vuccanti saykhittena pañcupādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhay ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamay dukkhasamudayo⁵ ariyasaccaṃ ?

Yayay taṇhā⁶ ponobbhavikā nandirāgaśāhagatā tatra tatrābhinaṇḍinī, seyyathidaṃ : kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā.

Sā kho pan'esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati ?

Yay loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Kiṃ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ ?

Cakkhuy loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Soṭaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāṇaṃ . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . .⁷ mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Itūpā⁸ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā . . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabhā . . . dhammā

¹ K, B and S⁴ : yay. B has also taṇ pi. ² So K and S⁴.

³ S⁴ : idaṃ pi yay. ⁴ S⁴ omits.

⁵ S⁴ and B : samudayaṃ. ⁶ S⁴ : taṇhā always.

⁷ S⁴ does not condense. B. repeats only loke. ⁸ S⁴ : rūpaṃ.

loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . jīvāviññāṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . manoviññāṇaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Cakkhusamphasso loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ, etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . . jīvhasamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphasso loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, etth'esā nīvisamānā nīvisati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassajā vedanā . . . jīvhasamphassajā vedanā . . . kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpasāññā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Saddasāññā . . . pe . . . gandhasāññā . . . rasasāññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasāññā . . . dhammasāññā loke piyarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpasāññetanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Saddasāññetanā . . . pe . . . gandhasāññetanā . . . rasasāññetanā . . . phoṭṭhabbasāññetanā . . . dhammasāññetanā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpatāṇhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Saddatāṇhā . . . pe . . . gandhatāṇhā . . . rasatāṇhā . . . phoṭṭhabbatāṇhā . . . dhammatāṇhā loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasavitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loke piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nīvisamānā nīvisati.

Rūpavicāro loka piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisaṃānā nivisati. Sadda-
vicāro . . . pe¹ . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . .
phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loka piyarūpaṃ
sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha
nivisaṃānā nivisati.

Idag vuccati dukkhasamudayo ariyasaccaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodho² ariyasaccaṃ?

Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesaṃvirāgaṃirodho cāgo paṭinisa-
saggo mutti anālayo.

Sā kho paṇ'esā taṇhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati,
kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati?

Yaṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Kiṃ ca loka piyarūpaṃ?

Cakkhaṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā
pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ . . . jivhā . . . kāyo . . .
mano loka piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ, etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā
pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpā loka piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddā
. . . pe . . . gandhā . . . rasā . . . phoṭṭhabbā . . .
dhammā loka piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahi-
yamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhaviññāṇaṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā
taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . jivhā-
viññāṇaṃ . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . manoviññāṇaṃ loka piya-
rūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha niruj-
jhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphasso loka piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā
taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.
Sotasamphasso . . . pe . . . ghānasamphasso . . .
jivhāsamphasso . . . kāyasamphasso . . . manosamphasso
loka piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā
pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loka piyarūpaṃ sātarūpaṃ
etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā
nirujjhati. Sotasamphassajā vedanā . . . pe . . . ghāna-
samphassajā vedanā . . . jivhāsamphassajā vedanā . . .
kāyasamphassajā vedanā . . . manosamphassajā vedanā

¹ S⁴ does not condense.

² S⁴ and B: nirodhag.

loke piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasāññā loka piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasaññā . . . pe . . . gandhasaññā . . . rāsasaññā . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññā . . . dhammasaññā loka piyarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpasāñcetana loka piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddasañcetana . . . pe . . . gandhasāñcetana . . . rāsasañcetana . . . phoṭṭhabbasāñcetana . . . dhammasāñcetana loka piyarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpataṇhā loka piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddataṇhā . . . pe . . . gandhataṇhā . . . rasataṇhā . . . phoṭṭhabbatāṇhā . . . dhammatāṇhā loka piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavitakko loka piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavitakko . . . pe . . . gandhavitakko . . . rasavitakko . . . phoṭṭhabbavitakko . . . dhammavitakko loka piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Rūpavicāro loka piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Saddavicāro . . . pe . . . gandhavicāro . . . rasavicāro . . . phoṭṭhabbavicāro . . . dhammavicāro loka piyarūpay satarūpay etth'esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho ariyasaccay.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccay ?

Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājiṇo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi ?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodho ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsankappo ?

Nekkhammasankappo avyāpadasankappo avihigeśasankappo : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsankappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Musāvādā veramaṇi¹ piṣuṇāya² vācāya veramaṇi pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi samphappalāpā veramaṇi : ayay vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammakammanto?

Pāṇātipātā veramaṇi adinnādānā veramaṇi kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi : ayay vuccati sammakammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājivo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājivaṇ paṭhāya samunā-ājivena jīvitay kappeti : ayay vuccati sammā-ājivo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chanday janeti vāyamati viriyay ārabhati cittay paggaḥhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya . . . pe² . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitīyā asammosāya bhīyyohhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pari-pūriya chanday janeti vāyamati viriyay ārabhati cittay paggaḥhāti padahati : ayay vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsaṭi?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi⁴ sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṃ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . citta . . . pe . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṃ : ayay vuccati sammāsaṭi.

Tattha katamo sammāsammādhī?

Idha bhikkhu viviccāva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkay savicāray vivekay pīti-sukhay pathamaṃ jhānaṃ⁵ upasampajja viharati : vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattay sumpasādanay cetaso ekodibhāvay avitakkay avicāray samādhīyay pītisukhay duttiyay⁶ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati : pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisay vedenti yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti : upekkhako satimā sukhavihāri ti, tatiyay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati : sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhaṃ ca pahānā pubbēva somanassadomanassaṇay atthaṃgamā⁷ adukkhamasukhay upekkhāntiparisuddhiy catutthay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayay vuccati sammāsammādhī.

¹ S^d : veramaṇi ; B : veramaṇi.

² S^d : piṣuṇāya ; B : piṣuṇavācā, and pharusavācā.

³ S^d does not condense.

⁴ S^d : ātāpi.

⁵ S^d : pathamajhānaṃ.

⁶ So S^d.

⁷ S^d : atthaṃgamā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā ariya-saccaṃ.

SUTTANTABHĀṢANĪYAṃ.

Cattāri saccāni dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkha-nīrodho dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā.

i.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Avasesā ca kilēsā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā (tṭhi) ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni, avasesā ca sāsavaṃ kusalā dhammā sāsavaṃ kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā nava kusalā akusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanīrodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti nīyyānīkaṃ apacayaṃ samāyaṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyaṃ vivieṇva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ : tasmaṃ samaye atthaggiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe² . . . āmohe dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggapaṭipannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsankappo?

Yo takko vitakko . . . pe² . . . sammāsankappoṃ maggaṃ maggapaṭipannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsankappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Yā catūhi vacchuccaritehi āratī viratī paṭiviratī veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuḥhāto sammāvācā maggaṃ maggapaṭipannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammaṇṇo?

Yā tīhi kāyaduccaritehi āratī viratī paṭiviratī veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuḥhāto

¹ Dh. S. § 277.

² Dh. S. §§ 292 ; 297 foll.

³ S⁴ does not condense.

sammākamanto maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammākamanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo ?

Yā micchā-ājīvā ārati vīrati paṭivīrati veramaṇi akiriyā akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpeti vela-anatikkamo setubhato sammā-ājīvo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati ?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati (satissambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi ?

Yā cittaṃ sūti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā. Avasesa dhammā dukkhanīrodhagāminiya paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

ii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taṇha ca avasesā ca kilesā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Avasesā ca akusala dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni avasesā ca sāsava kusala dhammā sāsava kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā nava kusalā nākusalā na ca kammapipakā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanīrodho ?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīy samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti nīyyānikaṃ apacayaṃasmīy ditthigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭhiyā vivie'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajje viharati dakkhapāṭipadāy dandhābhiniḍḍaṃ, tasmīy samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti : sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā.¹

¹ B : 'gāminīpaṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya¹
sampayuttā.²

iii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Tapphā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā : ayay vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamag dukkhaḥ ?

Tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaḥ dhammānaḥ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyaṃ neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaḥ : idaḥ vuccati dukkham.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho ?

Tapphāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaḥ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaḥ dhammānaḥ pahānaḥ : ayay vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ?

Idhe bhikkhu yasmā samaye lokuttaraḥ jhānaḥ bhāvoti uyyānikag apacayagāmiḥ diṭṭhigatānaḥ pahānāyo paṭhamāya bhūmiyā patiyā vivie'eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaḥ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaḥ dandabhiniṇṇag, tasmā samaye aṭṭhaggaiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsammādi.³ Ayay vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā.⁴

iv.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Tapphā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni : ayay vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamag dukkhaḥ ?

Avasesā ca sāsavā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaḥ dhammānaḥ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyaṃ neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaḥ : idaḥ vuccati dukkhaḥ.

¹ S^d : °gāminipatipadāya.

² S^d *adda* . . . pe . . .

³ S^d : . . . pe . . .

⁴ So S^d.

⁵ S^d *adda* . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānañ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānañ¹ ca akusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇaṇaṃ² ca kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiyaṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye atthaggiko maggo hoti : sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi.³ Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayutta.⁴

v.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā ca avasesā ca kilesā avasesā ca akusālā tiṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Sāsavā kusalākusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipakā ye ca dhammā kiriyaṃ neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipakā sabbā ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ tiṇṇaṇaṃ ca⁵ kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca sāsavānaṃ kusālānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacaya-gāmiyaṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye atthaggiko maggo hoti : sammāditthi . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḍhi. Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayutta.⁷

¹ S^a omīte avasesānañ.

² S^a : tiṇṇaṃ. B. tiṇṇaṃ.

³ S^a adda . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^a : °gāminīpaṭipadāya.

⁵ S^a adda . . . pe . . .

⁶ S^a : tiṇṇaṇaṃ. B. tiṇṇaṃ.

⁷ S^a adda . . . pe . . .

vi.

Cattāri saccāni: dukkhaṃ dukkhasamudayo dukkhanirodho dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Taṇhā: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ?

Avasesā ca kilosā avasesā ca akusalā dhammā tīṇi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammapipākā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ: idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Taṇhāya pahānaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ dīṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiya, vivie'eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnāya, tasmīṃ samaye pañcagiko maggo hoti: sammāditṭhi sammāsayaḥkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammāditṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāditṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsayaḥkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saykappo . . . pe . . . maggaṃ maggaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsayaḥkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittaṃ tṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhiesambojjhaṃ maggaṃ maggaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesā dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . .¹

¹ B. omits . . . pe . . .

vii.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Tapā ca avasesa ca kilesa avasesa ca akusala dhamma tñi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesa ca sāsava kusala dhammā : ayay vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ?

Sāsava kusalākusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriya neva kusala nākusala na ca kammasvipākā sabbaṇ ca rūpaṇ : idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Tapāya ca avasesānaṇ ca kilesānaṇ avasesānaṇ ca akusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ tiṇṇaṇ ca¹ kusalamūlānaṇ sāsavānaṇ avasesānaṇ ca sāsavānaṇ kusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ paṇānaṇ : ayay vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti nīyyānikaṇ apacayagāmiṇ dīṭṭhigalānaṇ paṇānaṇa pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya vivie'eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṇ² jhānaṇ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhabhūtiṇaṇ, tasmīṇ samaye pañcagāgiko maggo hoti : sammāditṭhi sammāsaṇkappa sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayay vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Avasesa dhammā dukkhanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya sampayuttā.

viii.

Cattāri saccāni; dukkhaṇ dukkhasamudayo dukkhānirodho dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo?

Tapā : ayay vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṇ dukkhaṇ?

Avasesa ca kilesaṇ avasesa ca akusala dhammā tñi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesa ca sāsava kusala dhammā sāsava kusalākusalānaṇ dhammānaṇ vipākā ye ca dhammā kiriya neva kusala nākusala na ca kammasvipākā sabbaṇ ca rūpaṇ : idaṇ vuccati dukkhaṇ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanirodho?

Tapāya paṇānaṇ : ayay vuccati dukkhanirodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṇ samaye lokuttaraṇ jhānaṇ bhāveti

¹ B. tiṇṇaṇ ca . . . S²: tinnagnaṇ ca.

² S²: pathamajhānaṇ.

niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya pattiyaṃ, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnag, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhopo hoti : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā . . . pe . . . ¹

ix.

Tattha katamo dukkhasamudayo ?

Taphā ca avasesā ca kilesa avasesā akusalā dhammā tīpi ca kusalamūlāni sāsavāni avasesā ca sāsavā kusalā dhammā : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayo.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ?

Sāsavā kusalākusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipakā yo ca dhammā kiriyaṃ neva kusalā akusalā na ca kammavipakā sabbaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamo dukkhanīrodho ?

Taphāya ca avasesānaṃ ca kilesaṇaṃ avasesānaṃ ca akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tīnannaṃ ca² kusalamūlānaṃ sāsavānaṃ avasesānaṃ ca sāsavānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodho.

Tattha katamā dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnag, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhopo hoti . . . pe . . . : ayaṃ vuccati dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā.

ARHIDHANMAHĀJANTYAṃ.³

Cattāri ariyasaccāni : dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanīrodho ariyasaccaṃ dukkhanīrodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā, kati araṇā ?

Samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ ; maggasaccaṃ kusalaṃ ; nirodhasaccaṃ avyākataṃ ; dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kusalaṃ siyā akusalaṃ siyā avyākataṃ.

Dve saccā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā aduk-

¹ E. omits . . . pe . . .

² B. tīnnaṃ ca . . . S^a: tinnagnaṃ ca.

³ So also K.

khamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā; nirodhasaccay na vattabbaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi; adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttay siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttay siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttay siyā na vattabbaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Dve saccā vipākadhammadhammā; nirodhasaccay neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā; dukkhasaccay siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipākā-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

Samudayasaccay anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ; dve saccā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā; dukkhasaccay siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ.

Samudayasaccay saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikay; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭha-asaṅkilesikā; dukkhasaccay siyā saṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikay siyā asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikay.

Samudayasaccay savitakka-savicāray; nirodhasaccay avitakka-avicāray; maggasaccay siyā savitakka-savicāray siyā avitakka-avicāramattay siyā avitakka-avicāray; dukkhasaccay siyā savitakka-savicāray siyā avitakka-avicāramattay siyā avitakka-avicāray na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāran ti pi avitakka-avicāramattan ti pi avitakka-avicāran ti pi.

Dve saccā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā siyā upekkhāsahagatā; nirodhasaccay na vattabbaṃ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhāsahagatan ti pi upekkhāsahagatan ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā pītisahagatay siyā sukhāsahagatay siyā upekkhāsahagatay siyā na vattabbaṃ pītisahagatan ti pi sukhāsahagatan ti pi upekkhāsahagatan ti pi.

Dve saccā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; samudayasaccay siyā dassanena pahātabbay siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbay; dukkhasaccay siyā dassanena pahātabbay siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbay siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbay.

Dve saccay neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; samudayasaccay siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukay siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukay; dukkhasaccay siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukay siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukay siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukay.

Samudayasaccay ācāyagāmi; maggasaccay apacāyagāmi;

nīrodhasaccay¹ neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi;² dukkhasaccay³ siyā ācayagāmi siyā neva ācayagāmi na apacayagāmi.

Maggasaccay⁴ sekhaṃ; tiṇi saccā neva sekhaṃ nāsekhaṃ.

Samudayasaccay⁵ parittay⁶; dve saccā appamāṇa; dukkhasaccay⁷ siyā parittay⁸ siyā mahaggaṭṭay⁹.

Nīrodhasaccay¹⁰ anārammaṇay¹¹; maggasaccay¹² appamāṇarammaṇay¹³; samudayasaccay¹⁴ siyā parittārammaṇay¹⁵ siyā mahaggaṭṭārammaṇay¹⁶ na appamāṇārammaṇay¹⁷ siyā na vattaḃḃay¹⁸ parittārammaṇan¹⁹ ti pi mahaggaṭṭārammaṇan²⁰ ti pi; dukkhasaccay²¹ siyā parittārammaṇay²² siyā mahaggaṭṭārammaṇay²³ siyā appamāṇārammaṇay²⁴ siyā na vattaḃḃay²⁵ parittārammaṇan²⁶ ti pi mahaggaṭṭārammaṇan²⁷ ti pi appamāṇārammaṇan²⁸ ti pi.

Samudayasaccay²⁹ hinay³⁰; dve saccā paṇṭā; dukkhasaccay³¹ siyā hinay³² siyā majjhimaṃ.

Nīrodhasaccay³³ aniyatay³⁴; maggasaccay³⁵ sammattaniyatay³⁶; dve saccā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Nīrodhasaccay³⁷ anārammaṇay³⁸; samudayasaccay³⁹ na vattaḃḃay⁴⁰ maggārammaṇan⁴¹ ti pi maggaḥhetukan⁴² ti pi maggaḍḍhipatitī pi;⁴³ maggasaccay⁴⁴ na maggaḥhetukay⁴⁵ siyā maggaḥhetukan⁴⁶ siyā maggaḍḍhipatī⁴⁷ siyā na vattaḃḃay⁴⁸ maggaḥhetukan⁴⁹ ti pi⁵⁰ maggaḍḍhipatitī pi;⁵¹ dukkhasaccay⁵² siyā⁵³ maggaḥhetukan⁵⁴ na maggaḥhetukan⁵⁵, siyā maggaḍḍhipatī siyā na vattaḃḃay⁵⁶ maggārammaṇan⁵⁷ ti pi maggaḍḍhipatitī pi.⁵⁸

Dve saccā siyā uppāṇā siyā anuppāṇā na vattaḃḃā uppāḍḍinō ti; nīrodhasaccay⁵⁹ na vattaḃḃay⁶⁰ uppāṇan⁶¹ ti pi anuppāṇan⁶² ti pi uppāḍḍitī pi; dukkhasaccay⁶³ siyā uppāṇan⁶⁴ siyā anuppāṇan⁶⁵ siyā uppāḍḍi.

Tiṇi saccā⁶⁶ siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā; nīrodhasaccay⁶⁷ na vattaḃḃay⁶⁸ atitan⁶⁹ ti pi anāgatan⁷⁰ ti pi paccuppannan⁷¹ ti pi.

Nīrodhasaccay⁷² anārammaṇay⁷³; maggasaccay⁷⁴ na vattaḃḃay⁷⁵ atitārammaṇan⁷⁶ ti pi anāgatārammaṇan⁷⁷ ti pi paccuppannārammaṇan⁷⁸ ti pi; dve saccā⁷⁹ siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḃḃay⁸⁰ atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

¹ So K, as well as S⁴. B: nevācayagāmi-nāpacayagāmi.

² S⁴: maggaḍḍhipatin ti pi. ³ S⁴: ādhipatin.

⁴ S⁴ omits maggaḥhetukan ti pi. ⁵ B omits siyā.

⁶ S⁴ and B: saccāni.

⁷ So S⁴ and B.

Nirodhasaccay bahiddhā; tiṇi saccā siyā ajjhataṁ siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabahiddhā.

Nirodhasaccay anārammaṇaṇ; maggasaccay bahiddhārammaṇaṇ; samudayasaccay siyā ajjhatarammaṇaṇ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇaṇ; dukkhasaccay siyā ajjhatarammaṇaṇ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ ajjhatarammaṇaṇ ti pi bahiddhārammaṇaṇ ti pi ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇaṇ ti pi.

Tiṇi saccā² anidassana-sappaṭighā; dukkhasaccay siyā sanidassana-sappaṭighaṇ siyā anidassana-sappaṭighaṇ siyā anidassana-sappaṭighaṇ.

Samudayasaccay hetu; nirodhasaccay na hetu; dva saccā² siyā hetū³ siyā na hetū.² Dva saccā sahetukā; nirodhasaccay ahetukaṇ; dukkhasaccay siyā sahetukaṇ siyā ahetukaṇ. Dva saccā hetusampayuttaṁ; nirodhasaccay hetuvippayuttaṇ; dukkhasaccay siyā hetusampayuttaṇ siyā hetuvippayuttaṇ. Samudayasaccay hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca; nirodhasaccay na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva sahetukaṇ cāti pi sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi;⁴ maggasaccay siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca siyā sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetu; dukkhasaccay siyā hetu ceva sahetukaṇ ca siyā sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetu siyā⁵ na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva sahetukaṇ cāti pi sahetukaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi; samudayasaccay hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca; nirodhasaccay na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi;⁴ maggasaccay siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetu; dukkhasaccay siyā hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ ca siyā hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetu siyā na vattabbaṇ hetu ceva hetusampayuttaṇ cāti pi hetusampayuttaṇ ceva na ca hetūti pi. Nirodhasaccay na hetu ahetukaṇ; samudayasaccay na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi; maggasaccay siyā na hetu sahetukaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti;⁶ dukkhasaccay siyā na hetu sahetukaṇ siyā na hetu ahetukaṇ siyā na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

¹ S^d and B: saccāni. ² So S^d and B. ³ S^d: hetu.

⁴ S^d inverts the order of these two clauses on samudayasaccay and nirodhasaccay.

⁵ S^d omits the clause introduced by this siyā.

⁶ S^d and B: siyā na vattabbaṇ na hetu sahetukan ti pi na hetu ahetukan ti pi.

Tiṇi saccā¹ sappaccaya; nirodhasaccay appaccayaṇ.

Tiṇi saccā saṅkhatā; nirodhasaccay asāṅkhatay.

Tiṇi saccā anidassanā; dukkhasaccay siyā sanidassanay
siyā anidassanay.

Tiṇi saccā appaṭighā; dukkhasaccay siyā sappatighay
siyā appaṭighay.

Tiṇi saccā rūpā; dukkhasaccay siyā rūpay siyā
arūpay.

Dve saccā² lokiyā; dve saccā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Samudayasaccay āsavo; dve saccā no āsavā; dukkha-
saccay siyā āsavo siyā no āsavo. Dve saccā sāsava; dve
saccā anāsava. Samudayasaccay āsavasampayuttay; dve
saccā āsavavippayuttā; dukkhasaccay siyā āsavasam-
payuttay siyā āsavavippayuttay. Samudayasaccay āsavo
ceva sāsavañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsava
cāti pi sāsava ceva no ca āsavā ti pi;³ dukkhasaccay siyā
āsavo ceva sāsavañ ca siyā sāsavañ ceva no ca āsavo.
Samudayasaccay āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca; dve
saccā na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi
āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccay
siyā āsavo ceva āsavasampayuttañ ca siyā āsavasam-
payuttañ ceva no ca āsavo siyā na vattabbay āsavo ceva
āsavasampayuttañ cāti pi āsavasampayuttañ ceva no ca
āsavo ti pi. Dve saccā āsavavippayutta-anāsava; samu-
dayasaccay na vattabbay āsavavippayutta-sāsavan ti pi
āsavavippayutta-anāsavan ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā āsava-
vippayutta-sāsavay siyā na vattabbay āsavavippayutta-
sāsavan ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsavan ti pi.⁴

Samudayasaccay saṅgyojanay; dve saccā no saṅgyojanā;
dukkhasaccay siyā saṅgyojanay siyā no saṅgyojanay. Dve
saccā saṅgyojaniyā; dve saccā asaṅgyojaniyā. Samudaya-
saccay saṅgyojanasampayuttay; dve saccā saṅgyojanavip-
payutta; dukkhasaccay siyā saṅgyojanasampayuttay siyā
saṅgyojanavippayuttay. Samudayasaccay saṅgyojanañ ceva
saṅgyojaniyañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā saṅgyojanā ceva
saṅgyojaniyā cāti pi saṅgyojaniyā ceva no ca saṅgyojanā ti
pi; dukkhasaccay siyā saṅgyojanañ ceva saṅgyojaniyañ ca
siyā saṅgyojaniyañ ceva no ca saṅgyojanay. Samudaya-
saccay saṅgyojanañ ceva saṅgyojanasampayuttañ ca; dve

¹ S⁴ and B: saccāni always.

² So S⁴ and B.

³ S³ incerts order of clauses: samudayasaccay . . . and
dve saccā and in following sentences also.

⁴ K omits last clause.

saccā na vattabbā saṃyojanā ceva saṃyojanasampayuttā
 cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca saṃyojanā ti pi;¹
 dukkhasaccay siyā saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ
 ca siyā saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanāy
 siyā na vattabbāy saṃyojanāñ ceva saṃyojanasampayuttañ
 cāti pi saṃyojanasampayuttañ ceva no ca saṃyojanān ti
 pi. Dve saccā saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyā; samu-
 dayasaccay na vattabbāy saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyoja-
 niyān ti pi. Saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyān ti pi;
 dukkhasaccay siyā saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyāy siyā
 na vattabbāy saṃyojanavippayutta-saṃyojaniyān ti² pi
 saṃyojanavippayutta-asāṃyojaniyān² ti pi.

Samudayasaccay gantho; dve saccā no ganthā; dukkha-
 saccay siyā gantho siyā no gantho. Dve saccā ganthaniyā;
 dve saccā aganthaniyā. Dve saccā ganthavippayuttā;
 dve saccā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā.
 Samudayasaccay gantho ceva ganthaniyāñ ca; dve saccā na
 vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva
 no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā gantho ceva gantha-
 niyāñ ca siyā ganthaniyāñ ceva no ca gantho. Samuda-
 yasaccay gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā na
 vattabbāy gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ cāti; dve saccā
 na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi gantha-
 sampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; dukkhasaccay siyā
 gantho ceva ganthasampayuttañ ca siyā ganthasampayuttañ
 ceva no ca gantho siyā na vattabbāy gantho ceva gantha-
 sampayuttañ cāti pi ganthasampayuttañ ceva no ca
 gantho ti pi. Dve saccā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā;
 dve saccā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā na
 vattabbā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā ti³ pi siyā gantha-
 vippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.⁴

Samudayasaccay ogho . . . pe . . . yogo . . . pe . . .⁴
 nivaranaṃ; dve saccā no nivaranaṃ;⁵ dukkhasaccay siyā
 nivaranaṃ⁶ siyā no nivaranaṃ. Dve saccā nivaraniyā; dve
 saccā anivaraniyā. Samudayasaccay nivaranaṃsāmpayut-
 tay; dve saccā nivaranaṃvippayuttā; dukkhasaccay siyā
 nivaranaṃsāmpayuttāy siyā nivaranaṃvippayuttāy. Samuda-

¹ S^d *inverts order of clauses*: samudayasaccay . . . and
 dve saccā.

² K *omits last clause*.

³ K *omits last clause*.

⁴ S^d *repeats samudayasaccay*.

⁵ S^d: nivaranaṃ (*sic*).

⁶ So S^d.

cittasampayuttā; nirodhasaccayā cittavippayuttā; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittasampayuttā siyā cittavippayuttā siyā na vattabbā; eittena sampayuttā ti pi eittena vippayuttā ti pi. Dve saccā cittaśaṣṭṭhā; nirodhasaccayā cittaśaṣṭṭhā; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittaśaṣṭṭhā siyā cittaśaṣṭṭhā siyā na vattabbā; eittena śaṣṭṭhā ti pi eittena śaṣṭṭhā ti pi. Dve saccā cittaśamutthānā; nirodhasaccayā no cittaśamutthānā; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittaśamutthānā siyā no cittaśamutthānā. Dve saccā cittaśahabhū; nirodhasaccayā no cittaśahabhū; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittaśahabhū siyā no cittaśahabhū. Dve saccā cittaśanuparivattinā; nirodhasaccayā no cittaśanuparivattinā; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittaśanuparivattinā siyā no cittaśanuparivattinā. Dve saccā cittaśaṣṭṭhāśamutthānā; nirodhasaccayā no cittaśaṣṭṭhāśamutthānā; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittaśaṣṭṭhāśamutthānā siyā no cittaśaṣṭṭhāśamutthānā. Dve saccā cittaśaṣṭṭhāśamutthānāśahabhū; nirodhasaccayā no cittaśaṣṭṭhāśamutthānāśahabhū; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittaśaṣṭṭhāśamutthānāśahabhū siyā no cittaśaṣṭṭhāśamutthānāśahabhū. Dve saccā cittaśaṣṭṭhāśamutthānāśanuparivattinā; nirodhasaccayā no cittaśaṣṭṭhāśamutthānāśanuparivattinā; dukkhasaccayā siyā cittaśaṣṭṭhāśamutthānāśanuparivattinā siyā no cittaśaṣṭṭhāśamutthānāśanuparivattinā.

Tiṇi saccā¹ bahirā; dukkhasaccayā siyā ajjhuttikā siyā bahirā.

Tiṇi saccā² no upādā; dukkhasaccayā siyā upādā siyā no upādā.

Tiṇi saccā³ anupādiṇṇā; dukkhasaccayā siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

Samudayasaccayā upādānā; dve saccā no upādānā;⁴ dukkhasaccayā siyā upādānā siyā no upādānā. Dve saccā upādāniyā; dve saccā anupādāniyā. Dve saccā upādānavippayuttā; dve saccā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Samudayasaccayā upādānañ ceva upādāniyañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā upādānañ ceva upādāniyañ cāti pi upādāniyañ ceva no ca upādānañ ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccayā siyā upādānañ ceva upādāniyañ ca siyā upādāniyañ ceva no ca upādānā. Samudayasaccayā siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttāñ ca siyā na vattabbā.

¹ *Sa S^d. B: saccāni.*

² *K: nupādā.*

³ *K: nupādānā.*

⁴ *S^d inverts order of clauses as above.*

upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti;¹ dve saccā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi;² dukkhasaccay siyā upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ ca siyā upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ siyā na vattabbag upādānañ ceva upādānasampayuttañ cāti pi upādānasampayuttañ ceva no ca upādānañ ti pi. Dve saccā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; dve saccā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.³

Samudayasaccag-kilesa; dve saccā no kilesā; dukkhasaccag siyā kilesa siyā no kilesa. Dve saccā saṅkilesikā; dve saccā asaṅkilesikā. Samudayasaccag saṅkiliṭṭhaṅ; dve saccā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; dukkhasaccag siyā saṅkiliṭṭhaṅ; dve saccā saṅkiliṭṭhaṅ. Samudayasaccag kilesasampayuttaṅ; dve saccā kilesasampayuttā; dukkhasaccag siyā kilesasampayuttaṅ; dve saccā kilesavippayuttaṅ. Samudayasaccag kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi;⁴ dukkhasaccag siyā kilesa ceva saṅkilesikañ ca siyā saṅkilesikañ ceva no ca kilesa. Samudayasaccag kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccag siyā kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ ca siyā saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa, siyā na vattabbag kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Samudayasaccag kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca; dve saccā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; dukkhasaccag siyā kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ ca siyā kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa siyā na vattabbag kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti pi kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa ti pi. Dve saccā kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikā; samudayasaccag na vattabbag kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikan ti pi kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikan ti pi; dukkhasaccag siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikag siyā na vattabbag kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikan ti pi kilesavippayutta-asaṅkilesikan ti pi.⁵

¹ S^d adds pi.

² S^d inserts order of clauses as above.

³ K omits last clause.

⁴ S^d inserts order, as above, in this and the next sentences.

⁵ K omits last clause.

Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Dve saccā na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā; dve saccā siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā. Dve saccā na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā; dve saccā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Samudayasacceṇṇ savitakkay; nirodhasacceṇṇ avitakkay; dve saccā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā.

Samudayasacceṇṇ savićāray; nirodhasacceṇṇ avicāray; dve saccā siyā savićārā siyā avicārā.

Nirodhasacceṇṇ appittikay; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā sappittikā siyā appittikā. Nirodhasacceṇṇ na pītisahagatay; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Nirodhasacceṇṇ na sukhasahagatay; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Nirodhasacceṇṇ na upekkāsahagatay; tīṇi saccā¹ siyā upekkāsahagatā siyā na upekkāsahagatā.

Samudayasacceṇṇ kāmāvacaray; dve saccā na kāmāvacarā; dukkhasacceṇṇ siyā kāmāvacaray siyā na kāmāvacaray. Tīṇi saccā² rūpāvacarā; dukkhasacceṇṇ siyā rūpāvacaray siyā na rūpāvacaray. Tīṇi saccā³ na arūpāvacarā; dukkhasacceṇṇ siyā arūpāvacaray siyā na arūpāvacaray. Dve saccā pariyāpannā; dve saccā aparīyāpannā.

Maggasacceṇṇ niyyānikay; tīṇi saccā² anīyyānikā.

Maggasacceṇṇ niyatay; nirodhasacceṇṇ aniyatay; dve saccā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dve saccā so-uttarā; dve saccā anuttarā.

Samudayasacceṇṇ sarayay; dve saccā arayā; dukkhasacceṇṇ siyā sarayay siyā arayan ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCAKAY.

SACCAVIBHAGGO SAMATTO CATUTTHO.³

¹ S^d and B: saccāni.

² So S^d. B: saccāni.

³ S^d adds *niṭṭhitay, niṭṭhito to the two titles respectively, and omits samatto. K. omits catuttho. B. has only niṭṭhito after saccavibhago.*

V.

INDRIYAVIBHAṄḠO.

BĀḲATINDRIYĀNI: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jivitindriyaṃ¹ sukkindriyaṃ dukkindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ sad-dhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ² satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññatāññassāmitindriyaṃ³ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ?

Yaṃ cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe⁴ . . . suñño gāmo p'eso: idaṃ vuccati cakkhundriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sotindriyaṃ . . . ghānindriyaṃ . . . jivhindriyaṃ . . . kāyindriyaṃ?

Yo kāyo catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya pasādo . . . pe . . . suñño gāmo p'eso: idaṃ vuccati kāyindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manindriyaṃ?

Ekavidhena manindriyaṃ: phassa-sampayuttaṃ . . . pe⁵ . . . evaṃ bahuvīdhena manindriyaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati manindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ itthindriyaṃ?

Itthiya⁶ itthiliyyaṃ itthinimittaṃ itthikuttaṃ itthakappo itthittaṃ itthibhāvo: idaṃ vuccati itthindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ purisindriyaṃ?

Purisassa purisaliggaṃ purisanimittaṃ purisakuttaṃ

¹ S⁴ places jivitindriyaṃ before itthindriyaṃ always.

² B has viriy^o always.

³ K. has always: anaññatāññassamit^o.

⁴ See above, p. 70, 71.

⁵ S⁴ and B give the remaining vidhena's nearly in full. They are identical with those given on pp. 53, 54.

⁶ See Dh.S. §§ 633-635.

purisākappo purisattay purisabhāvo : iday vuccati purisindriyay.

Tattha katamay jīvitindriyay ?

Duviddhena jīvitindriyay :¹ atthi rūpay jīvitindriyay, atthi arūpay jīvitindriyay.²

Tattha katamay rūpay jīvitindriyay ?

Yo³ tesay rūpinay dhammanay āyu thiti yapanā yāpanā iriyanā vattanā pālanā jīvitay jīvitindriyay : iday vuccati rūpay jīvitindriyay.

Tattha katamay arūpay jīvitindriyay ?

Yo tesay arūpinay dhammanay āyu thiti yapanā yāpanā iriyanā vattanā pālanā jīvitay jīvitindriyay : iday vuccati arūpay jīvitindriyay.

Tattha katamay sukhindriyay ?

Yay kāyikay sātay kāyikay sukhaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātay sukhaṃ vedayitay kāyasamphassaṃ sātā sukha vedanā : iday vuccati sukhindriyay.

Tattha katamay dukkhindriyay ?

Yay kāyikay asātay kāyikay dukkhay kāyasamphassaṃ sātay dukkhay vedayitay kāyasamphassaṃ sātā dukkha vedanā : iday vuccati dukkhindriyay.

Tattha katamay somanassindriyay ?

Yay cetasikay sātay cetasikay sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātay sukhaṃ vedayitay cetosamphassaṃ sātā sukha vedanā : iday vuccati somanassindriyay.

Tattha katamay domanassindriyay ?

Yo cetasikay asātay cetasikay dukkhay cetosamphassaṃ sātay dukkhay vedayitay cetosamphassaṃ sātā dukkha vedanā : iday vuccati domanassindriyay.

Tattha katamay upēkhindriyay ?

Yay cetasikay neva-sātay-nāsātay cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitay cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukha vedanā : iday vuccati upēkhindriyay.

Tattha katamay saddhindriyam ?

Ya⁴ saddhā saddahana okappana abhippasādo saddhā saddhindriyay saddhābalay : iday vuccati saddhindriyay.

Tattha katamay viriyindriyay ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo uyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi thāmo dhiti asithilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhuratā dhurasampaggāho

¹ S⁴ and B : Jīvitindriyay duviddhena.

² B : atthi rūpayjīvitindriyay, atthi arūpayjīvitindriyay.

³ Dh.S. § 19.

⁴ Dh.S. §§ 12-16.

viriyāṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyabalaṃ sammāvāyāmo : idaṃ vuccati viriyindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ satindriyaṃ ?

Yā sati anuesati paṭissati sati sarāṇatā dhārayatā apilāpanatā asamussanatā¹ sati satindriyaṃ satibalaṃ sammāsati : idaṃ vuccati satindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ samādhindriyaṃ ?

Yā cittassa tīthi saṇṭhiti avitṭhiti avisaḥaro avikkhepo avisaḥatamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi : idaṃ vuccati samādhindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paññindriyaṃ ?

Yā paññā pajānanā vicayo pavicayo . . . pe² . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi : idaṃ vuccati paññindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anaññatāññassamītindriyaṃ ?

Yā³ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ aññātānaṃ aditṭhānaṃ appattānaṃ aviditānaṃ sacchikatānaṃ sacchikiriyāya pañña pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati anaññatāññassamītindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ aññindriyaṃ ?

Yā⁴ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ ātānaṃ ditṭhānaṃ pattānaṃ viditānaṃ sacchikatānaṃ sacchikiriyāya pañña pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati aññindriyaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ aññatāvindriyaṃ ?

Yā⁵ tesāṃ aññatāvīnaṃ dhammānaṃ añña pañña pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : idaṃ vuccati aññatāvindriyaṃ.

ABHIDHAMMABHĀJANĪYAṂ.⁶

Bāvisatindriyāni : cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kayindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ jivitindriyaṃ⁷ sukhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ sad-dhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ

¹ S^d : apamussanatā.

² S^d gives the full text.

³ Dh.S. § 296.

⁴ Dh.S. § 364.

⁵ Dh.S. § 555.

⁶ K, here and after : Abhidhammabhājanīyaṃ.

⁷ S^d puts this before itthindriyaṃ.

paññindriyaṃ | anaññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ
aññātāvindriyaṃ.

Bhāvisatindriyānaṃ¹ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākata
. . . pe . . . kati sarayā kati arayā?

Dasindriyā avyākata. Domanassindriyaṃ akusalaṃ.
Anaññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ kusalaṃ. Cattāriindriyā siyā
kusalā siyā avyākata. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā
akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dvādasindriyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā
ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasa-
khāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya
sampayuttā. Tīṇindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sam-
payuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkham-
asukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jivitiindriyaṃ siyā
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya
sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā
siyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi
dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Sattindriyā neva vipāka - na vipākadhammadhammā.
Tīṇindriyā vipākā. Dvīndriyā vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṃ siyā vipākaṃ siyā vipākadhammadhammaṃ.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva vipāka - na vipākadhammadhammā.

Navindriyā upādinnupādāniyā. Domanassindriyaṃ anu-
pādinnupādāniyaṃ. Tīṇindriyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.
Navindriyā siyā upādinnupādāniyā siyā anupādinnupāda-
niyā siyā anupādinna-anupādāniyā.

Navindriyā asañkilittā-sañkilesikā. Domanassindriyaṃ
sañkilittā-sañkilesikaṃ. Tīṇindriyā asañkilittā-asāṅ-
kilesikā. Tīṇindriyā siyā asañkilittā-sañkilesikā siyā
asañkilittā-asāṅkilesikā. Cha indriyā siyā sañkilittā-
sañkilesikā siyā asañkilittā-sañkilesikā siyā asañkilittā-
asañkilesikā.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyaṃ savi-
takka-savicāraṃ. Upēkhiindriyaṃ siyā savitakka-savicāraṃ
siyā avitakka-avicāraṃ. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-
savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā na vattaḃbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukhasa-
gatā ti pi upēkhasahagatā ti pi. Somanassindriyaṃ siyā
pītisahagatā, na sukhasahagatā na upēkhasahagatā

¹ S^u: bhāvisatīnaṃ indriyānaṃ.

siyā na vattabbāṃ pītisahagatan ti. Cha indriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukkasahagatā siyā upekkāsahagatā. Cattārindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā sukkasahagatā siyā upekkāsahagatā siyā na vattabbā pītisahagatā ti pi sukkasahagatā ti pi upekkāsahagatā ti pi.

Pannarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbāṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.

Paṇṇarasindriyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukāṃ siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukāṃ. Cha indriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbāhetukā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā siyā neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā.

Dasindriyā neva ācāyagāmino¹ na apacāyagāmino.¹ Domanassindriyaṃ ācāyagāmi.² Anaññātāññassamītiṇdriyaṃ apacāyagāmi.² Aññindriyaṃ siyā apacāyagāmi² siyā neva ācāyagāmi na apacāyagāmi. Navindriyā siyā ācāyagāmino siyā apacāyagāmino siyā neva ācāyagāmino na apacāyagāmino.

Dasindriyā neva sekhā nasekhā. Dvindriyā sekhā. Aññātāvindriyaṃ asekhāṃ. Navindriyā siyā sekhā siyā asekhā siyā neva sekhā nasekhā.

Dasindriyā parittā. Tīṇindriyā appamāṇā. Navindriyā siyā parittā siyā mahaggatā siyā appamāṇā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā parittārammaṇā. Tīṇindriyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā parittārammaṇāṃ siyā mahaggatārammaṇāṃ na appamāṇārammaṇāṃ siyā na vattabbāṃ parittārammaṇāṃ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇāṃ ti pi. Navindriya siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi.

Navindriyā majjhimā. Domanassindriyaṃ hīnaṃ. Tīṇindriyā paṇīta. Tīṇindriyā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇīta. Cha indriyā siyā hīnā siyā majjhimā siyā paṇīta.

Dasindriyā aniyatā. Anaññātāññassamītiṇdriyaṃ sammattaniyataṃ. Cattārindriyā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā. Domanassindriyaṃ siyā micchattaniyataṃ siyā

¹ S^d: °gāmino. B: nevācāyagāminapaccāyagāmino.

² S^d: °gāmi. ³ So S^d.

aniyatāṃ. Cha indriyā siyā micchattaniyatā siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Cattāriindriyā na vattaḁḁā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Anasānāsaṁsāmitindriyaṃ na maggārammaṇaṃ maggahetukaṃ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattaḁḁaṃ maggādhipatīti. Aññindriyaṃ na maggārammaṇaṃ siyā maggahetukaṃ siyā maggādhipati siyā na vattaḁḁaṃ maggahetukan ti pi maggādhipatīti¹ pi. Navindriyā siyā maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattaḁḁā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā uppādino na vattaḁḁā anuppannā ti. Dvindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḁḁā uppādino ti. Dasindriyā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino.

Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Dvindriyā paccuppannārammaṇā. Tiṇindriyā na vattaḁḁā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Dasindriyā siyā atitārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḁḁā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Tiṇindriyā bahiddhārammaṇā. Cattāriindriyā siyā ajjhatarārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Atthindriyā siyā ajjhatarārammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā siyā na vattaḁḁā ajjhatarārammaṇā ti pi bahiddhārammaṇā ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā ti pi.

Pañcindriyā anidassana-appatighā. Sattarasindriyā anidassana-appatighā.

Cattāriindriyā hetū;² attharasindriyā na hetū. Sattindriyā sahetukā; navindriyā ahetukā; cha indriyā siyā sahetukā siyā ahetukā. Sattindriyā hetusampayuttā; navindriyā hetuvippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā hetusampayuttā siyā hetuvippayuttā. Cattāriindriyā hetū ceva sahetukā ca; navindriyā na vattaḁḁā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti pi sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti pi; tiṇindriyā na vattaḁḁā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Cha indriyā na vattaḁḁā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti siyā sahetukā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattaḁḁā sahetukā ceva na ca hetūti. Cattāriindriyā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā

¹ S^o "patin ti pi.

² S^o: hetu.

ca ; navindriyā na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti pi hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti pi ;¹ tīṇindriyā na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; cha indriyā na vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti siyā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū siyā na vattaḃbā hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetūti. Navindriyā na hetū ahetukā ; tīṇindriyā na hetū sahetukā ; cattārindriyā na vattaḃbā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū ahetukā ti pi ; cha indriyā siyā na hetū sahetukā siyā na hetū ahetukā.

Sappaccayā. Saykhata, Anidassanā.

Pañcendriyā sappatighā. Sattarasindriyā appatighā.

Sattindriyā rūpā. Cuddasindriyā arūpā. Jivitindriyaṃ siyā rūpaṃ siyā arūpaṃ.

Dasindriyā lokiya. Tīṇindriyā lokuttarā. Navindriyā siyā lokiya siyā lokuttarā.

Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Dasindriyā sāsava ; tīṇindriyā anāsava ; navindriyā siyā sāsava siyā anāsava. Paṇḍarasindriyā āsavavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṃ āsavasampayuttaṃ ; cha indriyā siyā āsavasampayuttā siyā āsavavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattaḃbā āsava ceva sāsava cāti sāsava ceva no ca āsava ; tīṇindriyā na vattaḃbā āsava ceva sāsava cāti pi sāsava ceva no ca āsava ti pi ; navindriyā na vattaḃbā āsava ceva sāsava cāti siyā sāsava ceva no ca āsava siyā na vattaḃbā sāsava ceva no ca āsava ti. Paṇḍarasindriyā na vattaḃbā āsava ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsava ti pi ; domanassindriyaṃ na vattaḃbā āsava ceva āsavasampayuttaṃ cāti āsavasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca āsava ; cha indriyā na vattaḃbā āsava ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti siyā āsavasampayutta ceva no ca āsava siyā na vattaḃbā āsavasampayutta ceva no ca āsava ti. Navindriyā āsavavippayutta-sāsava ; tīṇindriyā āsavavippayutta-anāsava ; domanassindriyaṃ na vattaḃbā āsavavippayutta-sāsava ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsava ti pi ; tīṇindriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsava siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsava ; cha indriyā siyā āsavavippayutta-sāsava siyā āsavavippayutta-anāsava siyā na vattaḃbā āsavavippayutta-sāsava ti pi āsavavippayutta-anāsava ti pi.

No saṃyojanā. Dasindriyā saṃyojaniyā ; tīṇindriyā asaṃyojaniyā ; navindriyā siyā saṃyojaniyā siyā asaṃyojaniyā. Paṇḍarasindriyā saṃyojanavippayuttā ; domanassindriyaṃ saṃyojanasampayuttaṃ ; cha indriyā siyā

¹ S^o puts the navindriyā clause first.

sanyojanasampayuttā siyā sanyojanavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā sanyojanā ceva sanyojaniyā cāti sanyojaniyā ceva no ca sanyojanā; tiṇindriyā na vattabbā sanyojanā ceva sanyojaniyā cāti pi sanyojaniyā ceva no ca sanyojanā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā sanyojanā ceva sanyojaniyā cāti siyā sanyojaniyā ceva no ca sanyojanā siyā na vattabbā sanyojaniyā ceva no ca sanyojanā ti. Pannarasindriyā¹ na vattabbā sanyojanā ceva sanyojanasampayuttā cāti pi sanyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca sanyojanā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā sanyojanā ceva sanyojanasampayuttaṃ cāti sanyojanasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca sanyojanaṃ; cha indriyā na vattabbā sanyojanā ceva sanyojanasampayuttā cāti siyā sanyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca sanyojanā siyā na vattabbā sanyojanasampayuttā ceva no ca sanyojanā ti. Navindriyā sanyojanavippayutta-sanyojaniyā; tiṇindriyā sanyojanavippayutta-asanyojaniyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā sanyojanavippayutta-sanyojaniyan ti pi sanyojanavippayutta-asanyojaniyan ti pi; tiṇindriyā siyā sanyojanavippayutta-sanyojaniyā siyā sanyojanavippayutta-asanyojaniyā; cha indriyā siyā sanyojanavippayutta-sanyojaniyā siyā sanyojanavippayutta-asanyojaniyā siyā na vattabbā sanyojanavippayutta-sanyojaniyā ti pi sanyojanavippayutta-asanyojaniyā ti pi.

No ganthā. Dasindriyā ganthaniyā; tiṇindriyā aganthaniyā; navindriyā siyā ganthaniyā siyā aganthaniyā. Pannarasindriyā ganthavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ ganthasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā ganthasampayuttā siyā ganthavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā; tiṇindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti pi ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthaniyā cāti siyā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthaniyā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Pannarasindriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti pi ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbā gantho ceva ganthasampayuttaṃ cāti ganthasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca gantho; cha indriyā na vattabbā ganthā ceva ganthasampayuttā cāti siyā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā siyā na vattabbā ganthasampayuttā ceva no ca ganthā ti. Navindriyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā; tiṇindriyā gan-

¹ B: Pannaras^o *alacaya*.

thavippayutta-aganthaniyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbag
 ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyaṃ ti pi ganthavippayutta-
 aganthaniyaṃ ti pi; tiṇḍriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-
 ganthaniyā siyā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā; cha
 indriyā siyā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā siyā gantha-
 vippayutta-aganthaniyā siyā na vattabbā ganthavippa-
 yutta-ganthaniyā ti pi ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā ti pi.

No oghā . . . pe . . . No yoga . . . pe . . .

No nivarapaṇā. Dasindriyā nivarapiyā; tiṇḍriyā anīva-
 rapiyā; navindriyā siyā nivarapiyā siyā anīvarapiyā.
 Paṇḍarasindriyā nivarapavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ
 nivarapasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā nivarapasam-
 payuttā siyā nivarapavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā
 nivarapaṇā ceva nivarapiyā cāti nivarapiyā ceva no ca
 nivarapaṇā; tiṇḍriyā na vattabbā nivarapaṇā ceva nīvara-
 niyā cāti pi nivarapiyā ceva no ca nivarapaṇā ti pi; navin-
 driyā na vattabbā nivarapaṇā ceva nivarapiyā cāti siyā
 nivarapiyā ceva no ca nivarapaṇā siyā na vattabbā nīvara-
 niyā ceva no ca nivarapaṇā ti. Paṇḍarasindriyā na vattabbā
 nivarapaṇā ceva nivarapasampayuttā¹ cāti pi nivarapa-
 sampayuttā ceva no ca nivarapaṇā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ
 na vattabbag nivarapaṇā ceva nivarapasampayuttaṃ cāti pi
 nivarapasampayuttaṃ ceva no ca nivarapaṇā ti pi; cha
 indriyā na vattabbā nivarapaṇā ceva nivarapasampayuttā
 cāti siyā nivarapasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarapaṇā siyā na
 vattabbā nivarapasampayuttā ceva no ca nivarapaṇā ti.
 Navindriyā nivarapavippayutta-nīvarapiyā; tiṇḍriyā nī-
 varapavippayutta-anīvarapiyā; domanassindriyaṃ na vat-
 tabbag nivarapavippayutta-nīvaraniyaṃ ti pi nivarapavip-
 payutta-anīvaraniyaṃ ti pi; tiṇḍriyā siyā nivarapavip-
 payutta-nīvarapiyā siyā nīvarapavippayutta-anīvaraniyā;
 cha indriyā siyā nīvarapavippayutta-nīvaraniyā siyā nīvara-
 pavippayutta-anīvaraniyā siyā na vattabbā nīvarapavip-
 payutta-nīvarapiyā ti pi nīvarapavippayutta-anīvaraniyā
 ti pi.

No parāmaṇā. Dasindriyā parāmatthā; tiṇḍriyā aparā-
 matthā; navindriyā siyā parāmatthā siyā aparāmatthā.
 Soḷasindriyā parāmasavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā parā-
 masasampayuttā siyā parāmasavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na
 vattabbā parāmaṇā ceva parāmatthā cāti parāmatthā ceva
 no ca parāmaṇā; tiṇḍriyā na vattabbā parāmaṇā ceva

¹ S^d omits from nivarapasampayuttā to siyā nivarapa-
 sampayuttā, inclusive, . . . lines below.

parāmatthā cāti pi parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti pi; navindriyā na vattaḃbā parāmāsā ceva parāmatthā cāti siyā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā siyā na vattaḃbā parāmatthā ceva no ca parāmāsā ti. Dasindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā; tūindriyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā; tūindriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā; cha indriyā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā siyā parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā siyā na vattaḃbā parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā ti pi parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā ti pi.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā; cūddasindriyā sārāmmaṇā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā sārāmmaṇaṇ siyā anārammaṇaṇ.

Ekavisatindriyaṇ no citta; manindriyaṇ cittaṇ.¹ Terasindriyā cetasikā; atthindriyā acetasikā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā cetasikaṇ siyā acetasikaṇ. Terasindriyā citta-sampayuttā; sattindriyā citta-vippayuttā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-sampayuttaṇ siyā citta-vippayuttaṇ; manindriyaṇ na vattaḃbā citta-sampayuttaṇ ti pi citta-sampayuttaṇ ti pi. Terasindriyā citta-saṅsatthā; sattindriyā citta-visaṅsatthā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-saṅsatthaṇ siyā citta-visaṅsatthaṇ; manindriyaṇ na vattaḃbā citta-saṅsatthaṇ ti pi citta-visaṅsatthaṇ ti pi. Terasindriyā citta-samuṭṭhānā; atthindriyā no citta-samuṭṭhānā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ siyā no citta-samuṭṭhānaṇ. Terasindriyā citta-sahabhuno; atthindriyā no citta-sahabhuno; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-sahabbu siyā no citta-sahabbu. Terasindriyā citta-nūparivattino; atthindriyā no citta-nūparivattino; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-nūparivatti siyā no citta-nūparivatti. Terasindriyā citta-saṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā; atthindriyā no citta-saṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-saṅsattha-samuṭṭhānaṇ siyā no citta-saṅsattha-samuṭṭhānaṇ. Terasindriyā citta-saṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā-sahabhuno; atthindriyā no citta-saṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā-sahabhuno; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-saṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā-sahabbu siyā no citta-saṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā-sahabbu. Terasindriyā citta-saṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā-nūparivattino; atthindriyā no citta-saṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā-nūparivattino; jīvitindriyaṇ siyā citta-saṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā-nūparivatti siyā no citta-saṅsattha-samuṭṭhānā-nūparivatti.

Cha indriyā ajjhakkā; soḷasindriyā bhāhira.

¹ S⁴ inverts order of these two clauses.

Sattindriyā upādā; euddasindriyā no upādā;¹ jīvitindriyaṃ siyā upādā siyā no upādā.²

Navindriyā upādiṇṇā; cattarindriyā anupādiṇṇā; navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā.³ Dasindriyā upādāniyā; tiṇḍindriyā anupādāniyā; navindriyā siyā upādāniyā siyā anupādāniyā. Soḷasindriyā upādānavippayuttā; cha indriyā siyā upādānasampayuttā siyā upādānavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā; tiṇḍindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti pi upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādāniyā cāti siyā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādāniyā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Soḷasindriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti pi upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti pi; cha indriyā na vattabbā upādānā ceva upādānasampayuttā cāti siyā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā siyā na vattabbā upādānasampayuttā ceva no ca upādānā ti. Dasindriyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā; tiṇḍindriyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā; tiṇḍindriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā;⁴ cha indriyā siyā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā siyā upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā siyā na vattabbā upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā ti pi upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā ti pi.

No kilesā. Dasindriyā saṅkilesikā; tiṇḍindriyā asaṅkilesikā; navindriyā siyā saṅkilesikā siyā asaṅkilesikā. Paṇṇarasindriyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā; domanassindriyaṃ saṅkiliṭṭhaṃ; cha indriyā siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā siyā asaṅkiliṭṭhā. Paṇṇarasindriyā kilesavippayuttā; domanassindriyaṃ kilesasampayuttaṃ; cha indriyā siyā kilesasampayuttā siyā kilesavippayuttā. Dasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā; tiṇḍindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti pi saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; navindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkilesikā cāti siyā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkilesikā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Paṇṇarasindriyā no vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti pi saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbhaṃ

¹ Both K. and S⁴ have nupādā; S⁴ here only.

² S⁴: no upādā.

³ K: Nupādānā.

⁴ S⁴ here only; ⁵vippayuttānupādāniyā.

kilesa ceva saṅkiliṭṭhañ cāti saṅkiliṭṭhañ ceva no ca kilesa; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva saṅkiliṭṭhā cāti siyā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā saṅkiliṭṭhā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Papparasindriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti pi kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti pi; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbāṃ kilesa ceva kilesasampayuttañ cāti kilesasampayuttañ ceva no ca kilesa; cha indriyā na vattabbā kilesā ceva kilesasampayuttā cāti siyā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā siyā na vattabbā kilesasampayuttā ceva no ca kilesā ti. Navindriyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā; tiṇḍriyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; domanassindriyaṃ na vattabbāṃ kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikaṃ ti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikaṃ ti pi; tiṇḍriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā; cha indriyā siyā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā siyā kilesa-vippayutta-asāṅkilesikā siyā na vattabbā kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā cāti pi kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā cāti pi.

Papparasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbā; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbā siyā na dassanena pahātabbā. Papparasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Papparasindriyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā; sattindriyā siyā dassanena pahātabbahetukā siyā na dassanena pahātabbahetukā. Papparasindriyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā; sattindriyā siyā bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā siyā na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Navindriyā avitakkā; domanassindriyaṃ savitakkā; dvādasindriyā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Navindriyā avicārā; domanassindriyaṃ savicārā; dvādasindriyā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā.

Ekādasindriyā appitikhā; ekādasindriyā siyā sappitikhā siyā appitikhā. Ekādasindriyā na pītisahagatā; ekādasindriyā siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na sukhasahagatā; dasindriyā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā. Dvādasindriyā na upekkhasahagatā; dasindriyā siyā upekkhasahagatā siyā na upekkhasahagatā.

Dasindriyā kāmāvacarā; tiṇḍriyā na kāmāvacarā; navindriyā siyā kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Terasindriyā rūpāvacarā; navindriyā siyā rūpāvacarā siyā na rūpāvacarā. Cuddasindriyā arūpāvacarā; aṭṭhindriyā siyā arūpāvacarā siyā na arūpāvacarā. Dasindriyā pariyāpannā; tiṇḍriyā aparīyāpannā; navindriyā siyā pariyāpannā siyā aparīyāpannā.

Ekādasindriyā aniyyānikā; anaññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ niyyānikap; dasindriyā siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā.

Dasindriyā aniyatā; anaññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ niyatap; ekādasindriyā siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā.

Dasindriyā sa-uttarā; tūindriyā anuttarā; navindriyā siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.

Paññarasindriyā araṇā; domanassindriyaṃ saraṇap; cha indriyā siyā saraṇā siyā araṇā tī.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAP.

INDRIYA-VIBHAṆṬO SAMATTO PAÑCAMO.¹

¹ K. omits *niṭṭhitap and pañcamo*. S omits *samatto*. B: *niṭṭhito only*.

VI

PACCAYĀKĀRA-VIBHAṅGO

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanāṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhava, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ so-kaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsa sambhavanti. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhasa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Dukkhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhaḡāminīyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katame avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro¹ kāyasāṅkhāro vacisaṅkhāro cittasāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo puññābhisāṅkhāro?

Kusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā dānamayā sīlamayā bhāvanāmayā : ayaṃ vuccati puññābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo apuññābhisāṅkhāro?

Akusalā cetanā kāmāvacarā : ayaṃ vuccati apuññābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo āneñjābhisāṅkhāro?

Kusalā cetanā arupāvacarā : ayaṃ vuccati āneñjābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamo kāyasāṅkhāro? Kāyasañcetanā kāyasāṅkhāro . . . Vacisañcetanā vacisaṅkhāro . . . Manosañcetanā cittasāṅkhāro.

Ime vuccanti avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā.

¹ Sd : āneñjābhisāṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ?

Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhā-vīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :¹ idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ?

Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saḷāyatanāṃ?

Cakkhāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saḷāyatanāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saḷāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasamphasso ghānasamphasso jivhāsamphasso kāyasamphasso manosamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayaṃ vedanā?

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasamphassajā vedanā ghānasamphassajā vedanā jivhāsamphassajā vedanā kāyasamphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayaṃ vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā?

Rūpatanuhā saddatanuhā gandhatanuhā rasatanuhā phoṭṭhahatanuhā dhammatanuhā : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā.

Tattha katamaṃ tanhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ?

Kāmapādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati tanhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ upādānapaccayaṃ bhava?

¹ K : Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro : idaṃ . . .
Cf. Dh. S. § 1309.

Duvidhena bhavo:¹ atthi kammabhavo, atthi uppattibhavo.

Tattha katamo kammabhavo?

Puññābhisayakhāro apuññābhisayakhāro āneñjābhisayakhāro: ayaṃ vuccati kammabhavo. Sabbam pi bhavagāmikammay kammabhavo.

Tattha katamo uppattibhavo?

Kāmaabhavo rūpaabhavo arūpaabhavo saññābhavo asaññābhavo neva-saññā-nāsaññābhavo, ekavokāraabhavo catuvokāraabhavo pañcavokāraabhavo: ayaṃ vuccati uppattibhavo. Iti ayaṃ ca kammabhavo ayaṃ ca uppattibhavo,² ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhī tamhī sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho: ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātippaccayā jarāmarayaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marayaṃ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhī tamhī sattanikāye jarā jiraṇatā³ khaṇḍiceṇa pāḷiceṇa valittacatā⁴ āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko: ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ marayaṃ?

Yā tesāṃ tesāṃ sattānaṃ tamhā tamhā sattanikāye cuti cavanatā bhedo antaradhānaṃ maccu marayaṃ kalakiriya khandhānaṃ bhedo kalevarassa nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo: idaṃ vuccati marayaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca marayaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jātippaccayā jarāmarayaṃ.

Tattha katamo soko?

Nātivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa rogaavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa silavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa diṭṭhivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa aññataraññatarena vyaśanena samānnāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkha-dhammena phutṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ anto soko anto parisoko cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassay sokasallaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo?

Nātivyaśanena vā phutṭhassa bhogavyaśanena vā phutṭhassa

¹ B: Bhavo duvidhena. ² S^o omits from Iti to this word.

³ B: jiraṇatā always. ⁴ K: valittacatā always.

ihassa rogavyasanena vā phutthassa silavyasanena vā phutthassa ditthiviyasanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena phutthassa dukkhadhammena phutthassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattā paridevitattā vācā palāpo vippalāpo lālapo lālappanā¹ lālapitattā² ayā vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamā dukkhā?

Yā kāyikā asāta kāyikā dukkhā kāyasamphassajā asāta dukkhā vedayitā kāyasamphassajā asāta dukkhā vedanā : idā vuccati dukkhā.

Tattha katamā domanassā?

Yā cetasikā asāta cetasikā dukkhā cetosamphassajā asāta dukkhā vedayitā cetosamphassajā asāta dukkhā vedanā : idā vuccati domanassā.

Tattha katamo upāyāso?

Nātiviyasanena vā phutthassa bhogavyasanena vā phutthassa rogavyasanena vā phutthassa silavyasanena vā phutthassa ditthiviyasanena vā phutthassa aññataraññatarena vyasanena samannāgatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutthassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsitattā upāyāsitattā : ayā vuccati upāyāso.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṃgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti : tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

SUTTANTABHĪJANIVĀJ.

MĪTĪKĀ.

i.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃpaccayā phassa, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

ii.

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā phassa, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ,

¹ K : lālapānā. B : lālappo lālappanā lālappitattā.

² S¹ omits.

upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iii.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

iv.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ salāyatanaṃ, salāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Paccayacatukkaṃ.¹

v.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmahetukaṃ: chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vi.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmahetuko, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

vii.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ

¹ So B. only. S^d has Pathamacatukkaṃ.

rūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanam nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayutta, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāsampayutta, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānam taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātippaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇam. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xii.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇam saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ,¹ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ salāyatanam² nāmasampayuttaṃ, salāyatanapaccayaṃ³ phasso salāyatanasampayutto, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayutta, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāsampayutta, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānam taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātippaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇam. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Sampayuttacatukkaṃ tatiyaṃ.⁴

xiii.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇam viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇam, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanam chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ pi nāmaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso phassapaccayaṃ pi chaṭṭhāyatanam, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā taṇhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānam upādānapaccayaṃ pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātippaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇam. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xiv.

Avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇam viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇam, nāmapaccayaṃ phasso phassapaccayaṃ pi nāmaṃ, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā taṇhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānam upādānapaccayaṃ pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātippaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇam. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ So K and B. S^o. omits nāmaṃ.

² So S^o.

³ S^o chaṭṭhāy^o.

⁴ B omits tatiyaṃ.

paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xviii.

Viññānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro,¹ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xix.

Nāmapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xx.

Chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso . . . pe . . . Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xxi.

Phassapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxii.

Vedanāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanag, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiii.

Taṇhāpaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

xxiv.

Upādānapaccayā avijjā, avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag . . . pe . . . samudayo hoti.

MATIKĀ NITTHTĪTĀ.²

¹ So K.

² K. and B. omit nittthitā.

i.¹

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmig samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā² saddārammaṇaṃ vā gandhārammaṇaṃ vā rasārammaṇaṃ vā phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṃ vā dhammārammaṇaṃ vā, yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha; tasmig samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tatthā katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe³ . . . avijjālaṅgi noho akusalamūlay; ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tatthā katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ saṃcetaṃyitattaṃ;⁴ ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tatthā katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanāṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu; idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tatthā katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho; idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tatthā katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanāṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇakkhandho tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu; idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ.

Tatthā katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tatthā katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṃkāya sātaṃ cetasaṃkāya sukhā cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhā vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā sātaṃ sukhā vedanā; ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

¹ *First of the Dvādaśa Akusalacittāni.* Dh. S. §§ 365-490.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . down to dhammārammaṇaṃ vā.

³ See above p. 85. S^d gives text in full.

⁴ S^d and B: cetayitattaṃ always.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho maddi nandirāgo cittaṃ sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ?

Ya dīṭṭhi dīṭṭhigataṃ¹ dīṭṭhigahanaṃ dīṭṭhikantāro dīṭṭhivisūkāyikaṃ dīṭṭhivipphanditaṃ dīṭṭhisangyojanaṃ gāho patiggāho abhiniveso parāmiso kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṃ tiṭṭhāyatanaṃ vipariyesaggāho :² idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamā upādānapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā upādānaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati upādānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ³ dhammānaṃ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo : ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ?

Atthi jarā, atthi marāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā jarā?

Yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ jarā jiraṇatā āyuno saṅghāni : ayaṃ vuccati jarā.

Tattha katamaṃ marāṇaṃ?

Yo tesāṃ dhammānaṃ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccā antarahānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati marāṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca marāṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ.

Evam etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti : evam etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti ; tena vuccati evam etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.⁴

II.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā phassa, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpac-

¹ Dh. S. § 381. K. and B. have . . . pe . . . down to tiṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

² K : vipariyesaggāho.

³ Only B has tesāṃ tesāṃ here and below. Cf. p. 136.

⁴ S¹ omits iti.

cayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?¹

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṃ :² ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tājā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso . . . pe³ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

iii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tājā manoviññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

¹ See p. 85.

² S^d and B : cetayitattaṃ, and always.

³ S^d gives the text in full.

⁴ So S^d.

Tattva-katamaj viśāṅgapraveśā nāmarūpaḥ ?

Atthi nāmag, atthi rūpaṃ. Tatttha katamag, nāmag? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmag. Tatttha katamag rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatana-ssa upacayo sotāyatana-ssa upacayo ghanāyatana-ssa upa- cayo jivhāyatana-ssa upacayo kāyāyatana-ssa upacayo, yaṃ va paṇ'āñham pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃcittaṃcittaṃcitta- samuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idañ ca nāmay iday ca rūpay, iday vuccati viññāpa-
paccayā nāmarūpañ.

Nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ tī: atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha kāmāy nāmaṃ? Vedunakkhandho saṁnāka-
khandho saṅkharakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha
kāmaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manovissāgadhātu
vuttati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaũ ca nãmay idaũ ca rūpay, iday vuccati nãma-rūpaṇ.

Tattha kathamāṇāmarūpavācayā chaṭṭhiyutamanā ?

Yag eittay mano manasay . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-
viññāpadhātu: iday vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāya-
tanay.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayaṃ phasso ?

Yo phasso samphusanā samphusittatay: ayay vuccati
 chaṭṭhayaṭanapaccayā phasso . . . pe . . . tena vuc-
 cati evam etassa kovalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
 hotīti.

10

Tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārappaccayaṃ viññāṇaggaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ salāyatanaṃ, salāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedānapaccayaṃ taṭhā, taṭhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātippaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkakkhandhaṃ samudayo hoti.

Tattha kasmā avijjā ?

Yañ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho
akusalamūlayaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccaya saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetana sañcetanītatīyā: ayaṃ vuccatī
avijjāpaccaya saṅkhāro.

Tattha katarāṇaṃ saṃkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ ?

Yag eittay mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tujjā mano-
viññānapadhātū : idag vuccati saṅkhārappaccayā viññānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aṇṇaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamuṭṭhanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ sotāyatanaṃ ghanāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā¹ phasso ?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanaṃ paccayā¹ phasso . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Paccayacatukkaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.³

v.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ viññāṇaḥetukaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmaḥetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaḥetuko, phassapaccayā vedanā phassaḥetukā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāḥetukā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayā.

² S^d gives text in full.

³ K. has no final title. B. omits niṭṭhitaṃ. S^d reads Pathama^o for Paccaya^o.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yag aññāpaṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṃgi moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayā viññāpaṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ?

Yag cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāpādhatu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāpaṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāpaccayā nāmaṃ viññārahetukaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāpaccayā nāmaṃ viññārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāmahetukaṃ?

Yag cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāpādhatu: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ nāmahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamā chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko?

Yo phasso phussaṃ samphussaṃ samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā?

Yag cetasikaṃ sātāṃ cetasikaṃ sukhāṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhāṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātāṃ sukhāṃ vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā phassahetukā.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittaṃ sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā vedanāhetukā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhiḡataṃ² diṭṭhiḡahanaṃ diṭṭhiḡantāro diṭṭhiḡvisūkāyikaṃ diṭṭhiḡvipphanditaṃ diṭṭhiḡaṇḍoḡaṇḍaṃ gāho paṭiggāho abhinivāso parāmaṇḍo kummaggo micchāpatho micchattaṃ tiṭṭhāyatanāṃ vipariyēsaḡho: idaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ So gives text in full.

² So cuts this answer short, but gives all the remaining questions and answers, condensing the latter.

vi.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāpaṃ saṅkhārahetaṅkaṃ, viññāpāpaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāpāhetukaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmahetuko, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāpaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃvittatṭaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāpaṃ saṅkhārahetaṅkaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . taṃjā mano-viññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāpaṃ saṅkhārahetaṅkaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāpāpaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāpāhetukaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāpāpaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāpāhetukaṃ.

Nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmahetuko ti: tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpākkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmahetuko?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattatṭaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmahetuko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

vii.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāpaṃ saṅkhārahetaṅkaṃ, viññāpāpaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāpāhetukaṃ, nāmarūpāpaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmarūpāhetukaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanahetuko, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāhetukā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāhetukaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo,

viii.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saṁsāraṇaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ, saṁsāraṇapaccayaṃ phassa saṁsāraṇahetuko, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassahetukā, vedanāpaccayaṃ tanhā vedanāhetukā, tanhāpaccayaṃ upādāṇaṃ tanhāhetukaṃ, upādāṇapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayavitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāhetuko.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ?

Yaṃ eittajaṃ mano mānasajaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārahetukaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanakkhandho sññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ va paṇ' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ eittajaṃ eittahetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇahetukaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saṁsāraṇaṃ nāmarūpahetukan ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanakkhandho sññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saṁsāraṇaṃ nāmarūpahetukaṃ?

¹ S^d : hotīti.

² So S^d ; see below.

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ: idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpahetuṃkaṃ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatanaṃpaccayaṃ¹ phasso saḷāyatana-hetuṃko?

Yo phasso phussaṇā samphussaṇā samphussitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanaṃpaccayaṃ phasso saḷāyatana-hetuṃko . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhak-khandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Hetucatuṃkkaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ.²

ix.

Tasmāṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃpaccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃsampayutto, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānaṃpaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jārāmarapaṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.³

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetanayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasāṃ . . . pe . . . taṃjā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ?

Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ?

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ?

¹ S^d and B: chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ to end of section.

² K. omits this line. B omits niṭṭhitaṃ dutiyaṃ. S^d: Hetucatuṃkkaṃ.

³ S^d: hotīti.

Yag cittaṃ mano māmasaṃ . . . pe . . . tujjā mano-viññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-sampayutto ?

Yo phasso phusāṇā samphusāṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso chaṭṭhāyatana-sampayutto.

Tattha katamā phassa-paccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā ?

Yag cetasikaṃ sāttaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassa-jaṃ sāttaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassa-jā sātā sukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassa-paccayā vedanā phassasampayuttā ?

Tattha katamā vedanā-paccayā taṇhā vedanā-sampayuttā ?

Yo rigo sārāgo . . . pe¹ . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati vedanā-paccayā taṇhā vedanā-sampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṃ taṇhā-sampayuttaṃ ?

Yā ditthi ditthigataṃ . . . pe . . . tittthāyatanaṃ vipariyesaggāho² : idaṃ vuccati taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṃ taṇhā-sampayuttaṃ . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

X.

Tasmiṃ samaye avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro avijjā-sampayutto, saṅkhāra-paccayā viññānaṃ saṅkhāra-sampayuttaṃ, viññāna-paccayā nāmaṃ viññāna-sampayuttaṃ, nāma-paccayā phasso nāma-sampayutto, phassa-paccayā vedanā phassa-sampayuttā, vedanā-paccayā taṇhā vedanā-sampayuttā, taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṃ taṇhā-sampayuttaṃ, upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhava-paccayā jāti, jāti-paccayā jarā-maraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti³.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yag aññāpaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālauggi moho akusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro avijjā-sampayutto ?

¹ S¹ gives text in full.

² S² gives text in full.

³ K : vipariyesaggāho.

⁴ K : hotīti.

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāpaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānasam, . . . pe . . . tassa maṇo-viññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāpaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāpapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāpasampayuttaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāpapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ viññāpasampayuttaṃ.

Nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmasampayutto ti: tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ?

Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamo nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmasampayutto?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusaitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayaṃ phasso nāmasampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

xi.

Tasmic̣c samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāpaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāpapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ viññāpasampayuttaṃ nāma,¹ nāmarūpapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ sampayutto, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.²

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāpaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

¹ So S², K and B.

² K: hoti.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāpaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tojjaṃ manoviññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāpaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāpapaṇṇāyā nāmarūpaṃ viññāpasampayuttaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo, yaṃ vā paññāsam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaṃhetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāpapaṇṇāyā nāmarūpaṃ viññāpasampayuttaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaṇṇāyā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāpadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaṇṇāyā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tojjaṃ manoviññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaṇṇāyā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhasaṃ samudayo hotīti.

xii.

Tasmā samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāpaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ, viññāpapaṇṇāyā nāmarūpaṃ viññāpasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmarūpapaṇṇāyā saṭṭhāyatanaṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ, saṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso saṭṭhāyatanaṃ sampayutto,¹ phassa-

¹ S^d and B : chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

pacecayā vedanā phassasampayuttā, vedanāpacecayā taṇhā vedanāsampayuttā, taṇhāpacecayā upādānaṃ taṇhāsampayuttaṃ, upādānapacecayā bhavo, bhavapacecayā jāti, jātipacecayā jaramaranaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkha-khandhassa samudayo hoti.¹

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpacecayā saṅkhāro avijjāsam-payutto?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpacecayā saṅkhāro avijjāsampayutto.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārāpacecayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhāra-sampayuttaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ, . . . pe . . . taṃhā mano-viññāṇādhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārāpacecayā viññāṇaṃ saṅkhārasampayuttaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇāpacecayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇa-sampayuttaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo, yaṃ vā paṇ' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇāpacecayā nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇasampayuttaṃ nāmaṃ.

Nāmarūpāpacecayā sañjāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttān ti: atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattaro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāṇādhātu vattati: idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpāpacecayā sañjāyatanāṃ² nāma-sampayuttaṃ?³

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ: idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpāpacecayā sañjāyatanāṃ nāmasampayuttaṃ.⁴

¹ K: hoti.

² So Sd.

³ Sd and B add chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamo saḷāyatana-paccayā¹ phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto?²

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusaitattay: ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso saḷāyatana-sampayutto . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.³

Sampayattacatukkaṃ nīṭṭhitay tatiyaṃ.⁴

xiii.

Tasmā samaye avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhāra-paccayā pi avijjā; saṅkhāra-paccayā viññāṇay viññāṇa-paccayā pi saṅkhāro; viññāṇa-paccayā nāmaṃ nāma-paccayā pi viññāṇay; nāma-paccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā pi nāmaṃ; chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso phassa-paccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ; phassa-paccayā vedanā vedanā-paccayā pi phasso; vedanā-paccayā taṇhā taṇhā-paccayā pi vedanā; taṇhā-paccayā upādānaṃ upādāna-paccayā pi taṇhā; upādāna-paccayā bhavo, bhava-paccayā jāti, jāti-paccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.⁴

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇay adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlay: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattay: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā-paccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhāra-paccayā pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇay adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlay: ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāra-paccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhāra-paccayā viññāṇay?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . taṇhā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhāra-paccayā viññāṇay.

Tattha katamo viññāṇa-paccayā pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattay: ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-paccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇa-paccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇa-paccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāma-paccayā pi viññāṇay?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . taṇhā mano-viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati nāma-paccayā pi viññāṇay.

¹ S^d and B: chaṭṭhāyatana^o. ² S^d adds . . . pe . . .

³ K. omits this line. B omits nīṭṭhitay tatiyaṃ.

⁴ So also K.

Tattha katamā nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanā?

Yag eittāṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tajiā mano-
viññāpadhātu: idāṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanā.

Tattha katamā chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāma?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho :
idāṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā pi nāma.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusā samphusā samphusitattaṃ: idāṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanā?

Yag eittāṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tajiā mano-
viññāpadhātu: idāṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāya-
tanā.

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yag cetasikā sātaṃ cetasikā sukhā cetosamphassa-
jā sātaṃ sukhā vedayitā cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā
vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pi phasso?

Yo phasso phusā samphusā samphusitattaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā pi phasso.

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā taṇhā.

Tattha katamā taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā?

Yag cetasikā sātaṃ cetasikā sukhā cetosamphas-
sajā sātaṃ sukhā vedayitā cetosamphassajā sātā
sukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā.

Tattha katamā taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . tiṭṭhāyatanā vipari-
yesagāho:¹ idāṃ vuccati taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ.

Tattha katamā upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati upādānapaccayā pi taṇhā.

Tattha katamo upādānapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā upādānaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati upā-
dānapaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavapaccayā jāti?

Yā tesā dhammānaṃ jāti saṃjāti nibbatti abhinibhatti
pātubhāvo: ayaṃ vuccati bhavapaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamā jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ?

Atiṭhi jarā, atīhi maraṇaṃ. Tattha katamā jarā? Yā
tesā dhammānaṃ jarā jīraṇatā āyuno saṅghāni: ayaṃ

¹ K : vipariyesagāho.

vuccatī jarā. Tattha katamaṃ maraṇaṃ? Yo tesaṃ dhammānaṃ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccataṃ antaradhānaṃ; idaṃ vuccatī maraṇaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca maraṇaṃ, idaṃ vuccatī jāti-paccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotitī; evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṃgati hotī, samāgamo hotī, samodhānaṃ hotī, pātubhāvo hotī; tena vuccatī evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotitī.

xiv.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā; saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro; viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ; nāmapaccayaṃ phassa phassapaccayaṃ pi nāmaṃ; phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso; vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā taṇhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā; taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo; bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotī.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlayaṃ; ayaṃ vuccatī avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ; ayaṃ vuccatī avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho akusalamūlayaṃ; ayaṃ vuccatī saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu; idaṃ vuccatī saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃyitattaṃ; ayaṃ vuccatī viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ?

Vedanakkhandho saññakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho; idaṃ vuccatī viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātu; idaṃ vuccatī nāmapaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ.¹

¹ S^d omits the following question and reply.

Nāmapaccayā phasso ti : tattha katamāy nāmaṃ ?
Thapetvā phassaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkharakkhandho viññāpakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ.
Tattha katamo nāmapaccayā phasso ?

Yo phasso phussaṇa samphusaṇa samphusitattā : ayaṃ
vuccati nāmapaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamāy phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkharakkhandho
viññāpakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā pi nāmaṃ
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
khandhassa samudayo hotīti.

XV.

Tasmiṃ samayā avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayā
pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ viññāpaccayā pi
saṅkhāro, viññāpaccayā nāmarūpaṃ nāmarupapaccayā
pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ chaṭṭh-
āyatanapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā
phasso phassapaccayā pi chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, phassapaccayā
vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā
taṇhāpaccayā pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ upā-
dānapaccayā pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapac-
cayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa keva-
lassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotī.

Tattha katamā avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho
akusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattā : ayaṃ vuccati
avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā ?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho
akusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā pi avijjā.

Tattha katamāy saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . taṇhā mano-
viññāpādhiātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāpaccayā pi saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattā : ayaṃ vuccati
viññāpaccayā pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamāy viññāpaccayā nāmarūpaṃ ?

Atthi nāmaṃ atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamāy nāmaṃ ?
Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkharakkhandho : idaṃ
vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamāy rūpaṃ ? Cakkhāyatanassa

upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāpaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāpadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ eittañ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ.

Nāmarūpaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāpadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ eittañ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pi nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanassa upacayo yaṃ vā pan' aññam pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ cittasamutthānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pi phassaṃ?

Yo phasso phusaṇā samphusaṇā samphusittatṭhaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pi phassaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ phassaṃ pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ eittañ mano mānaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati phassaṃ pi chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kavalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

xvi.

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmarūpaccayaṃ saḷāyatanāṃ saḷāyatanapaccayaṃ pi nāmarūpaṃ, saḷāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso phassapaccayaṃ pi saḷāyatanāṃ, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā vedanāpaccayaṃ pi phasso, vedanāpaccayaṃ taṇhā taṇhāpaccayaṃ pi vedanā, taṇhāpaccayaṃ upādānaṃ upādānapaccayaṃ pi taṇhā, upādānapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandho samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃvittatā : ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayaṃ saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamā saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ pi avijjā.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamo viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṃvittatā : ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ vā paṇ' aññaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃvittatā citta-samupphānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmarūpaṃ.

Nāmarūpaccayaṃ pi viññāṇaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Yaṃ rūpaṃ nīśāya manoviññāpadhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāpaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tajja mano-viññāpādhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā pi viññāpaṃ.

Nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ ti : atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā yaṃ ca rūpaṃ nissāya manoviññāpādhātu vattati : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ¹ pi nāmarūpaṃ?

Atthi nāmaṃ, atthi rūpaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ nāmaṃ? Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati nāmaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ rūpaṃ? Cakkhāyatanaṃ upacayo . . . pe . . . kāyāyatanaṃ upacayo yaṃ va paṇ' aṇṇaṃ pi atthi rūpaṃ cittaṃ cittaḥetukaṃ citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ : idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca nāmaṃ idaṃ ca rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanaṃ² pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saḷāyatanaṃ³ phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saḷāyatanaṃ⁴ phasso?

Tattha katamaṃ phassaṃ⁵ pi saḷāyatanaṃ?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . manāyatanaṃ : idaṃ vuccati phassaṃ⁶ pi saḷāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhuṃ samuḍayo hoti.⁷

Aññamaññācatukkaṃ nīṭṭhitaṃ.⁸

2—4.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye¹ akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ āsāṅkhārena² . . . pe . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ

¹ S^d and B: chaṭṭhāyatana^o henceforth. ² S^d: hoti.

³ K omits this line. S^d: aññamaññāpacāyācatukkaṃ. B. omits nīṭṭhitaṃ.

⁴ Dh. S. § 365 foll. ⁵ K. omits . . . pe . . .

. . . somanassasahagatag dīṭṭhigatavippayuttag sasaṅkhāreṇa, rūpārammanag vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammanag vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇag. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamaṃ avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇag adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlag: ayaṃ vuccati avijjā.¹

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo tanhāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittaṃ adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṃ vuccati tanhāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .²

5.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye akusalag cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhā-sahagatag dīṭṭhigatasampayuttag rūpārammanag vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammanag vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññāṇapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādāṇag, upādāṇapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇag. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.³

¹ S⁴ begins its . . . pe . . . here.

² S⁴ and B. omit . . . pe . . . at end of every section. Presumably the contents of pp. 145-64 are to be applied to each akusalag cittaṃ.

³ S⁴ omits the following questions, passing on to the next 'Katame dhammā akusalā.'

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yañ aññāgaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yañ cetasikaṇ neva sātataṇ nāsataṇ cetosamphassaṇaṇ adukkhamasukhaṇ vedayitaṇ cetosamphassaṇā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakhandhassa samudayo hotiti . . . pe . . .

6—8.

Katame dhammā akusala?

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekhāsahagataṇ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṇ sasankhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṇ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṇ . . . upekhāsahagatā diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṇ sasankhārena, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatananṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā adhimokkhaṇ, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .

9—10.

Katame dhammā akusala?

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalaṇ cittaṇ uppannaṇ hoti domanassasahagataṇ patighasampayuttaṇ . . . domanassasahagataṇ patighasampayuttaṇ sasankhārena, rūpārammaṇaṇ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṇ vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmīṇ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatananṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā patighaṇ, patighapaccayā adhimokkhaṇ, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātīpaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yañ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati avijjā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Tattha katamā vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā?

Yā¹ kaṅkhaṃ kaṅkhaṇāṇā kaṅkhaṇitattaṃ vimati vicikicchā dvelhakaṃ dvedhāpatho² saṃsayo anekasagāho āsappanā parisappanā aparīyogāhanā thambhitattaṃ³ cittaṃsa manovilekko : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā vicikicchā.

Tattha katamo vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vicikicchā vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vicikicchāpaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . . pe . . .

12.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalāṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti uppekkhāsahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ, uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkhaṃ, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamā avijjā?

Yaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalāmūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati avijjā . . . pe⁴ . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasaṃkayā nēva sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ⁵ cittaṃsa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattaṃ cittaṃsa : idaṃ⁶ vuccati vedanāpaccayā uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha katamo uddhaccapaccayā adhimokkhaṃ?

¹ Dh. S. § 425.

² B : dvidhāpatho.

³ B : chambhitattaṃ. Cf. *Psychological Ethics*, p. 242, n. 3.

⁴ S³ omits down to next question.

⁵ Dh. S. § 429.

⁶ K : ayaṃ.

Yo cīttassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṃ vuccati uddhaccapaccayaṃ adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati adhi-
mokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . .
pe . . .

AKUSALACITTAY NITTITAY.¹

1.²

Katamā dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassaasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ, rūpāra-
maṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ
vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayaṃ
saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayaṃ
nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ paśādo,
paśādapaccayaṃ adhimokkho, adhimokkhappaccayaṃ bhavo,
bhavapaccayaṃ jātī, jātīpaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā ?

Alobho³ adoso amoho.

Tattha katamo alobho ?

Yo alobho alubbhanā alubbhitattaṃ asāraṃ asārajjanā
asārajjitattaṃ ambhijjhā alobho kusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuc-
cati alobho.

Tattha katamo adoso ?

Yo adoso adussanā⁴ adussitattaṃ avyāpādo avyāpa-
jhaṃ⁵ adoso kusalamūlay : ayaṃ vuccati adoso.

Tattha katamo amoho ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe⁶ . . . amoho dhamma-
cayo sammādiṭṭhi : ayaṃ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccantī kusalamūlā.

¹ So K. as well as S^d. B : akusalaniiddeso.

² First of the Kāmāvacara-aṭṭha-mahācittāni. Dh. S.
§§ 1-159.

³ Cf. Dh. S. § 32 foll.

⁴ K : adūsana, adūsitattaṃ.

⁵ S^d : avyāpajjhā. B : abyāpajjo. Cf. Dh. S. § 33.

⁶ Dh. S. § 34.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattā : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṃ cetasiṅgaṃ sātāṃ cetasiṅgaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassa-
jaṃ sātāṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaajā sātā sukha
vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā paśādo ?

Yā saddhā saddhaṇa okappanā abhippasādo : ayaṃ
vuccati vedanāpaccayā paśādo.

Tattha katamo paśādapaccayā adhimokkho ?

Yo cittaṃ adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā :
ayaṃ vuccati paśādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññā-
kkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho : ayaṃ
vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe² . . . tena vuccati
evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
hoti.

2-8.³

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ asaṅkhārena,
. . . somanassasahagataṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassa-
sahagataṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ asaṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsa-
hagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ nāpa-
sānpayuttaṃ asaṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ nāpa-
vippayuttaṃ . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ
asaṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammā-
rammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmiṃ samaye
kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ,
viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ,
chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā,
vedanāpaccayā paśādo, paśādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhi-
mokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmaṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhan-
dhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S¹ gives full text.

² S² gives full text.

³ S³ abbreviates as in text. K. and B give detailed treat-
ment of kusala-cittāni thus : 2-4, 5 and 6, 7 and 8.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā?

Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.²

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vivice³ eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasināṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ pasādo, pasādapaccayaṃ adhimokkhaṃ, adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha² katame kusalamūlā? Alobho adoso . . . pe . . .

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaññitattāṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitak-kavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasināṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapac-

¹ S^o gives after . . . pe . . . Tattha katamā vedanā, &c.

² S^o omits it.

³ Rūpāvacarakusalag. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 161-174. S^o omits all questions and answers.

⁴ This section is omitted in K. and B. S^o gives it.

jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīṇhaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayaṃ phassa, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ pasādo, pasādapaccayaṃ adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti.

Tattha katame kusalamūlā?

Alobho adoso amoho . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo amoho?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavīcayo sammāditthi dhammavīcayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṃ, maggaṃ maggaparīyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati amoho.

Ime vuccanti kusalamūlā.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetanīyatattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṅkhāro . . . pe¹ . . . evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hotīti : evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ saṃgati hoti, samāzamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātu-bhavo hoti : tena vuccati evam etesaṃ dhammānaṃ samudayo hotīti.

KUSALAMŪLAṆ NITTHITAṆ.²

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmīṃ³ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattaṃ upacitattaṃ vipākaya cakkhaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayaṃ phassa, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetanīyatattaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ?

Yay eittaya māno mānasaya . . . pe . . . tassa cakkhaviññāṇapadhāto : idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ?

¹ So S⁴. K and B abbreviate *leṭṭhā*.

² B: kusalaniddeso.

³ Kusalavipākīni pañcaviññāṇāni. Cf. Dh. S. § 431.

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho : idaṃ vuccati viññānapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanag?

Yaṃ eittag mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tajjā cakkhu-
viññānadhātu : idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanag.

Tattha katamaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusātattag : ayaṃ
vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso.

Tattha katamaṃ phassapaccayaṃ vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikag neva sāttag nāsāttag cetosamphassajag
adukkhamasukhag vedayitag cetosamphassajā adukkham-
asukhā vedanā : ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayaṃ vedanā.

Tattha katamaṃ vedanāpaccayaṃ bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanaṃ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viññānakkhandho : ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayaṃ bhavo
. . . pe¹ . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etaṃ kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti . . .

v.²

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññānag saṅkhārahe-
tukag, viññānapaccayaṃ nāmag viññānāhetukag, nāma-
paccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanag nāmahetukag, chaṭṭhāyatanapac-
cayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanāhetuko, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā
phassāhetukā, vedanāpaccayaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti,
jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇag.³ Evam etaṃ kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. . .

ix.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārakkhandho viññānag saṅkhāra-
sāmpayuttag, viññānapaccayaṃ nāmag viññānasāmpayut-
tag, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanag nāmasāmpayuttag,
chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayaṃ phasso chaṭṭhāyatanasāmpayutto,
phassapaccayaṃ vedanā phassasāmpayuttā, vedanāpaccayaṃ
bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmaraṇa.⁴
Evam etaṃ kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
hoti.

xiii.

Tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayaṃ viññānag viññāna-
paccayaṃ pi saṅkhāro, viññānapaccayaṃ nāmag nāmapac-

¹ S⁴ gives full text.

² See above, Mātika, pp. 139, 140.

³ S⁴ : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etaṃ keva-
lassa, &c.

⁴ S⁴ : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etaṃ keva-
lassa, &c.

eyā pi viññāṇaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, phassa-
paccayā vedanā vedanāpaccayā pi phasso, vedanāpaccayā
bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.¹ Evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. . . .

Katame dhammā avyakatā?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāṇāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacitattā vipākāṃ sotaviññāṇaṃ² uppannaṃ hoti
upekkhāsahagatāṃ saddārammaṇaṃ,³ ghānaviññāṇaṃ uppan-
naṃ hoti upekkhāsahagatāṃ gandhārammaṇaṃ, jivhāviñ-
ñāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekkhāsahagatāṃ rasārammaṇaṃ,
kāyaviññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti sukhāsahagatāṃ phoṭṭhab-
hārammaṇaṃ; tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ,
viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ,
chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā,
vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā
jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhan-
dhassa samudayo hoti.⁴

Tattha katame saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati
saṅkhāro . . . pe . . .⁵

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā?

Yāṃ kāyikāṃ sātāṃ kāyikāṃ sukhāṃ kāyasamphassaṃ
sātāṃ sukhāṃ vedayitāṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātā sukhā
vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katame vedanāpaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā vedanaṃ saṅkhakkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati vedanapaccayā bhavo
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa duk-
khakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyakatā?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāṇāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacitattā vipākā mānoddhātā uppannā hoti upe-
kkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . ārammaṇaṃ
vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmiṃ samaye saṅkhāra-

¹ Sd: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa keva-
lassa, *de*.

² Dh. S. § 443.

³ Sd insert here . . . pe . . .

⁴ Sd: hoti. B excises to next section.

⁵ Sd gives full text.

⁶ Kusalavipākā mānoddhātā. Cf. Dh. S. § 455.

paccayā viññāpay, viññāpaccayā nāmay, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanay, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarasay. Evam otassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetayitattay: ayay vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamay saṅkhārapaccayā viññāpay?

Yay cittay mano mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā manodhātu: iday vuccati saṅkhārapaccayā viññāpay . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā? Yay cetasikay neva sātay nāsātay cetosamphassajay adukkhamasukhay vedayitay cetosamphassajā sātā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayay vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayay vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhay vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānākkhandho: ayay vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam otassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Tasmīy² samaye kamāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipakā manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammanā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammanā vā yay yay vā pañ' ārabbhā, tasmīy samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāpay, viññāpaccayā nāmay, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanay, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarasay.³

¹ S² gives full text.

² Kuslavipakā somanassasahagatā manoviññāpadhātu: Cf. Dh. S. § 469.

³ K: Evam otassa kevalassa, &c. Tattha katamo saṅkhāro . . . adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati, &c. B. condenses also, but less.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāpādhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāpāpaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phassa, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ¹ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa upacitattā vipākā manoviññāpādhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā āgaṇasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā āgaṇasampayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagatā āgaṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā āgaṇavippayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagatā āgaṇasampayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā āgaṇasampayuttā sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagatā āgaṇavippayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā āgaṇavippayuttā sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāpāpaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, phassa, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ² etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkharo?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetanāyitattāg: ayaṃ vuccati saṅkharo.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkharāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāpādhātu: idaṃ vuccati saṅkharāpaccayā viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā pasādo?

¹ So S⁴ and B. K. omits this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 484: Kusalavipākā upekkhāsahagatā manoviññāpādhātu.

² Attha mahāvipākā. Dh.S. § 498.

³ S⁴ omits the following down to tena vuccati evaṃ etassa . . . hotīti on the following page.

Yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippasādo: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā pasādo.

Tattha katamo pasādapaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo cittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttata: ayaṃ vuccati pasādapaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ¹ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vivie-c'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upa-citattā vipākaṃ vivie'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ; tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame³ dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitakka-vicārānaṃ rūpasamā dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ . . . pañ-camaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sukhasa ca pabhānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā

¹ Rūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. § 499.

² S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evaṃ etassa, &c.

³ So S^d. K. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 500.

bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññā
 . . . pe . . . tana vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
 khandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ¹ samaye arūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti
 . . . pe . . . sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma
 neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca
 pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja
 viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
 avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāva-
 carassa² kusalassa kammaassa katattā upacītiyā vipākaṃ
 sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-
 nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā
 . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati;
 tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayā
 nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
 paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
 pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā
 bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññā.
 Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo
 hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ⁴ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ
 apacayaḡāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā
 pattiyaṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ
 upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīññaṃ,
 tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti:
 ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttaraṃ kusalassa
 jhānaṃ katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi
 . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati
 dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīññaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ
 samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ,
 nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccaya
 phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo,
 pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Arūpāvacaravipākā. Dh.S. §§ 501-4. B. omits

. . . pe . . .

² S⁰: rūpāvacarassa.

³ S⁴: . . . pe . . . tana vuccati evam etassa *de.* . . .
 hotīti.

⁴ Suddhikapaṭipadā. Cf. Dh.S. § 505.

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam
etesaṇ dhammānaṇ samudayo hoti¹ . . . pe . . .

KUSALAVIPĀKA-SAṆKHĀRAMŪLAKAṆ NITTHITAṆ.²

Katame³ dhammā avyākataṇ ?

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā
virākāṇ cakkuviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ
rūpārammaṇaṇ . . . pe⁴ . . . sotāviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti
upekkhāsahagataṇ saddārammaṇaṇ . . . pe . . . ghāna-
viññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ gandhāram-
maṇaṇ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṇ uppannaṇ hoti upe-
kkhāsahagataṇ rasārammaṇaṇ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṇ
uppannaṇ hoti dukkhasahagataṇ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇaṇ,
tasmiṇ samaye saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā
nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-
paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā
bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarāṇaṇ. Evam
etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetanāyitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati
saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajjā kāya-
viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkhārāpaccayā viññāṇaṇ
. . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā phassapaccayā vedanā ?

Yaṇ kāyikaṇ asātaṇ kāyikaṇ dukkhaṇ kāyasampha-
saṇaṇ asātaṇ dukkhaṇ vedayitaṇ kāyasamphassaajā asātā
dukkhā vedanā : ayaṇ vuccati phassapaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā bhavo ?

Thapetvā vedanaṇ saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho : ayaṇ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhak-
khandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame⁵ dhammā avyākataṇ ?

¹ S^d : Tattha katamo saṅkhāro . . . *āc.*, giving full text
to dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

² K and B. omit this title.

³ Akusalavipākā avyākataṇ. Dh.S. § 556.

⁴ S^d gives the next four viññāṇāṇi in a separate section.

⁵ S^d omits this section. Dh.S. § 562.

Yasmiṇ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkharāpaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkharāpaccayā viññāṇaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkharāpaccayā viññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata ?

Yasmiṇ² samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṇ samaye saṅkharāpaccayā viññāṇaṇ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam³ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo saṅkhāro ?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṇ saṅkharāpaccayā viññāṇaṇ ?

Yaṇ cittaṇ mano mānaṇ . . . pe . . . tajaṇ mano-viññāṇadhātu : idaṇ vuccati saṅkharāpaccayā viññāṇaṇ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

AKUSALAVIPĀKA-SAN̐KHARĀMŪLAKAṆ NITTHTTAṆ.⁴

¹ *Sd* omits the following sentences to tena vuccati evam etassa, etc.

² Dh.S. § 564.

³ *Sd* omits remainder of section (down to title).

⁴ K and B. omit this title.

Katame¹ dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā² . . . pe . . . manoviññāpadhātu³ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā . . . pe . . . manoviññāpadhātu⁴ uppannā hoti kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, upekhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samodayo hoti . . . pe.⁵ . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ⁶ samaye manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti, kiriyā, neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā, somanassasahagatā ñāpasampayuttā . . .⁷ somanassasahagatā ñāpasampayuttā sasāṅkhāreṇa . . . somanassasahagatā ñāpavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāpavippayuttā sasāṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāpasampayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāpasampayuttā sasāṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāpavippayuttā . . . upekhāsahagatā ñāpavippayuttā sasāṅkhāreṇa, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo,

¹ Kamāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. § 566.

² S^d first completes this section in the usual way, but with more than usual condensation.

³ Dh.S. § 568.

⁴ Dh.S. § 574.

⁵ S^d adds the usual questions and answers highly condensed.

⁶ Dh.S. § 576.

⁷ Neither K nor S^d inserts . . . where it stands in the text.

bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evaṃ¹ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ² samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ dītthadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, vivīce'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikassinaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.³ Evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ⁴ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ dītthadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, vitakkavicāraṇaṃ vūpasamā . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikassinaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, viññānapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccatī evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ⁵ samaye arūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ dītthadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, sabbaṃ . . . pe⁶ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāmaññāyatana-saññāsehaḡatā sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye saṅkhārapaccayā viññā-

¹ S⁴: tena vuccatī evaṃ etassa, &c. . . . hotīti.

² Rūpāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. § 577.

³ S⁴ . . . pe . . . tena vuccatī evaṃ etassa . . . hotīti.

⁴ E. and B. omit this section. Cf. Dh.S. § 578.

⁵ Arūpāvacarakiriya. Dh.S. §§ 579-82. B omits

. . . pe . . .

⁶ E. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

may, viññānapaccayā nāmay, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanay, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇay.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

KIRIYĀ-SAYKHĀRAMCĀKAY NITTITAY.²

1(i)³

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaray kusalay oṭṭay uppannay hoti somanassasahagātay ānāpasampayuttay rūpārāmatmay vā . . . pe . . . dhammāramanay vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā⁴ saykhārā, saykhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññānapaccayā nāmay, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanay, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇay. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo avijjāpaccayā saykhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṃ sañcetayitattay: ayaṃ vuccati avijjāpaccayā saykhāro . . . pe⁵ . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotiti.

(ii)

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saykhāro, saykhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññānapaccayā nāmay, nāmapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇay.⁶ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

¹ S²: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti. S³ thereupon rehearses the varied formula: Tasmīṃ samaye saykhārapaccayā viññāṇay saykhārāhetukay . . . saykhārasampayuttay . . . viññānapaccayā pi saykhāro.

² K. omits this line. B. has only Avyākāṭā-niddeso.

³ Kāmāvacara-attha-mahācittāni. Cf. Dh.S. §§ 1-159.

⁴ K and B have . . . pe . . . only to 'Tattha katamā . . . vedanā.

⁵ See above Mātikā i, pp. 137 foll.

⁶ S³: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

(iii)

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saññāyatanaṃ, saññāyatanaṃ, saññāyatanaṃ phasso, phassa-paccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā paśādo, paśādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

(iv)

Tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā saññāyatanaṃ, saññāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā paśādo, paśādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.² Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

2—8.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ ānāsaṃpayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ ānāvippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ānāvippayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ānāsaṃpayuttaṃ . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ānāsaṃpayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ānāvippayuttaṃ . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ānāvippayuttaṃ sasāṅkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā paśādo, paśādapaccayā adhimokkha, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā ?

Yasmīṃ samaye rūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivico'eva

¹ Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

² Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

³ Sd : . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotiti.

kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇag, tasmīg samāye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññānapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇag.¹ Evam etaṣṣa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīg samāye rūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti, vitakka-vīcarāṇag, rūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyag jhānag . . . tatiyag jhānag . . . catutthag jhānag . . . paṭhamag jhānag . . . pañcamag jhānag upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇag, tasmīg samāye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe³ . . . jarāmarag . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etaṣṣa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame⁴ dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīg samāye arūpūpapattiyā maggaṇ bhāveti, sabbhaṇo . . . pe⁵ . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṇ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṇ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānag upasampajja viharati, tasmīg samāye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññānapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmarag. Evam etaṣṣa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīg samāye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti niyyānikag apaccayagāmiṇ dīṭhigatāṇag pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṇ dandhābhīñṇag, tasmīg samāye avijjāpaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇag, viññānapaccayā nāmag, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etaṣṣa . . . hoti.

² K. and B. omit this section. ³ S^d gives full text,

⁴ S^d omits this section. ⁵ K. and B. omit . . . pe . . .

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etesaṇ dhammāṇaṇ samudayo hoti . . . pe . . .¹

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇaṇa kusalassa kammaṇaṇ katattā upacitattā vipākay eakkhaviññāṇay uppannaṇ hoti, upekkhāsahagataṇ rūpārammaṇay, tasmīṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanay, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṇ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhaṇaṇ samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanaṇ sañcetayitattaṇ : ayaṇ vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhaṇaṇ samudayo hoti.²

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇaṇa kusalassa kammaṇaṇ katattā upacitattā vipākay sotaviññāṇay uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ saddārammaṇay . . . gñānaviññāṇay uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ gandhārammaṇay . . . jivhāviññāṇay uppannaṇ hoti upekkhāsahagataṇ rasārammaṇay . . . kāyaviññāṇay uppannaṇ hoti sukkhāsahagataṇ phoṭṭhabbārammaṇay,³ . . . manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ'ārabbha⁴ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ'ārabbha⁵ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā paṇ'ārabbha, tasmīṇ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanay, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā

¹ S^a adds, in condensed form, the usual catechism.

² B appends here Avijjāmūlakakusala-niddeso, the more fitting place being end of preceding section.

³ S^a concludes this separately.

vedanā, vedanāpaccayā¹ adhimokkho, adhimokkhopaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.² . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manovīññāpādhātū uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā ānāpasampayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ānāpasampayuttā sasaykhārena . . . somanassasahagatā ānāvippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ānāvippayuttā sasaykhārena . . . upekkhasahagatā ānāpasampayuttā . . . upekkhasahagatā ānāvippayuttā . . . upekkhasahagatā ānāvippayuttā sasaykhārena, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabha, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saykhāro, saykhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhopaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ.³ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikassīnaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāṃ vivice'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ⁴ . . . pe . . . vitakka-vicārānaṃ vūpasannā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikassīnaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayā saykhāro, saykhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanāṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā pasādo, pasādapaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhopaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā

¹ S⁴ gives a fraction of the usual catechism.

² S⁴: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hoti.

³ K and B omit these sections; S⁴ deals with them collectively in one separate section.

jarāmarañag.¹ Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame² dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsaṃhagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsaṃhagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ paśādo, paśādapaccayaṃ adhimokkha, adhimokkhaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmarañag. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃ gāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīñṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass'eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc'eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhīñṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye kusalamūlapaccayaṃ saṃkhāro, saṃkhārapaccayaṃ viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayaṃ nāmaṃ, nāmapaccayaṃ chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ paccayaṃ phasso, phassapaccayaṃ vedanā, vedanāpaccayaṃ paśādo, paśādapaccayaṃ adhimokkha, adhimokkhaṃ bhavo, bhavapaccayaṃ jāti, jātipaccayaṃ jarāmarañag. Evam etassa dhammānaṃ samudayo hoti.³

KUSALAMŪLA-VIPĀKAMŪLAKAṆ SITTHITAṆ.⁴

¹ S²: tena vuccati evam etassa, &c.

² S² omits this section. B. omits . . . pe . . .

³ S² gives the catechism condensed.

⁴ K. omits this line. B has Kusalamūlakavipāka-niddeso.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākay ekkhaviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay rūpārammaṇay; tasmīṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇay. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcelayitattay; ayay vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro . . . pe . . . tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākay sotaviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay saddāraṇmaṇay . . . ghānaviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay gandhāraṇmaṇay . . . jivhāviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay rasāraṇmaṇay . . . kāya-viññāṇay uppannay hoti dukkhasahagatay phoṭṭhabbāraṇmaṇay . . . manodhātu¹ uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpāraṇmaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāraṇmaṇā vā yay yay vā pañ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇay. Evam² etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manoviññāṇapadhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpāraṇmaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammāraṇmaṇā vā yay yay vā pañ'ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇay, viññāṇapaccayā nāmaṇ, nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṇ, chaṭṭhāyatanaṇapaccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho, adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā

¹ S^d takes this into a separate section.

² S^d: tena vuccati evam etassa . . . hotīti.

jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraññā. Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Tattha katamo akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro?

Yā cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattāṃ: ayaṃ vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā saṅkhāro.

Tattha katamaṃ saṅkhārappaccayā viññāṇaṃ?

Yaṃ eittāṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātū: idaṃ vuccati saṅkhārappaccayā viññāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ viññāṇappaccayā nāmaṃ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho: idaṃ vuccati viññāṇappaccayā nāmaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ?

Yaṃ eittāṃ mano mānasā . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññāṇadhātū: idaṃ vuccati nāmapaccayā chaṭṭhāyatanaṃ.

Tattha katamo chaṭṭhāyatanaappaccayā phasso?

Yo phasso phusanā samphusanā samphusitattāṃ: ayaṃ vuccati chaṭṭhāyatanaappaccayā phasso.

Tattha katamā phassappaccayā vedanā?

Yaṃ cetasikāṃ nevā sātāṃ nāsātāṃ cetosamphassaṇaṃ adukkhamasukhāṃ vedayitāṃ cetosamphassaṇā adukkhamasukhā vedanā: ayaṃ vuccati phassappaccayā vedanā.

Tattha katamo vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho?

Yo eittassa adhimokkho adhimuccanā tad-adhimuttatā: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā adhimokkho.

Tattha katamo adhimokkhapaccayā bhavo?

Thapetvā adhimokkhaṃ vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati vedanāpaccayā bhavo.

Tattha katamā bhavappaccayā jāti?

Yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo: ayaṃ vuccati bhavappaccayā jāti.

Tattha katamaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmaraññā?

Atthi jarā, atthi maraññā. Tattha katamā jarā? Yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ jarā jiraṇatā āyuno saṅghāni: ayaṃ vuccati jarā. Tattha katamaṃ maraññā? Yo tesāṃ dhammānaṃ khayō vayo bhedo paribhedo aniccā antarahānaṃ: idaṃ vuccati maraññā.

Iti ayaṃ ca jarā idaṃ ca maraññā: idaṃ vuccati jātipaccayā jarāmaraññā.

Evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti: evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa saṅgati hoti, samāgamo hoti, samodhānaṃ hoti, pātubhāvo hoti;

tena vuccati evam etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hotīti.

Akusalavipāka-mūlakay nīṭṭhitan.¹

ANUHĀNMANHĀJANĪYAY² NĪṬṬHITAY.³

PACCAYĀKĀRAVIBHAṅGO SAMATTO CHATṬHO.⁴

¹ K. omits this title.

² K. °bhājanīyay.

³ S¹ adds this note: Kusalākusala-sōhasikā samūlā nesay paccayā nesay vipakā sayvaḍḍhitā, tehi saykhārapaccayā paṭhama-catukka-kusala-avijjā tassa paccayo ekanālo vipākasmiy tehi kusalākusala-mūlakā. Vicikicchā dasa viññāge abhīmokkho na labhati. Abetuke vā kusale pasādo nūpalabbhati.

⁴ S¹: Paṭiccasamuppādavibhaṅgo nīṭṭhito chaṭṭho. K. and B. omit chaṭṭho. B has nīṭṭhito for samatto.

VII.

SATIPATTHĀNAVIERHAJJO.

CATTĀRO satipatthānā : idha bhikkhu ajjhataṇ kāye kāyānupassī viharati, bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ajjhatabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi¹ sampa-
jāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassag ; ajjhataṇ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, ajjhatabahiddhā vedanāsu vedanā-
nupassī viharati ātāpi sampaajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassag ; ajjhataṇ citta cittānupassī viharati, bahiddhā citta cittānupassī viharati, ajjhatabahiddhā citta
cittānupassī viharati ātāpi sampaajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassag ; ajjhataṇ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati,
ajjhatabahiddhā dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampaajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassag.

Kathaṃ ea bhikkhu ajjhataṇ kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhataṇ kāyaṃ uddhaṇ pādatalā adho
kesamatthakā² tacapariyantag pūrag nānappakāraṇa³
asueño paccavekkhati : atthi imasmim kāye keṣā lomā
nakhā dantā tūco māṃsag nahāru⁴ atthi⁵ atthimiññā⁶
vakkag hadayag yakanag kilomakag piṭhakag papphāsaṇ
antaṇ antaguṇag udariyag karisaṇ piṭṭag semhaṇ pubbo
lohitaṇ sedo medo assu vasā khelo siggahāṇikā lasikā
muttaṇ ti.⁷ So taṇ nimittag āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti
svāvatthitaṇ⁸ vavatthāpeti.⁹ So taṇ nimittag āsevitvā
bhāvetvā bahulikarivā svāvatthitāṇ vavatthāpetvā
bahiddhā kāye cittaṇ upasagharati.

¹ S¹ : ātāpi *always*.

² K : uddhampādatalā adhokesa^o *always*.

³ S² : pūraggāna^o *always*. K : pūraggāna^o *always*.

⁴ S³ : nahāra. B : nhāra. ⁵ B : atthi.

⁶ K and B : °miññag. ⁷ B, omits ti *always*.

⁸ K : svāvatthitāṇ *always*.

⁹ K : avatthap^o *always*. B : vavatthap^o *always*.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharatī?

Idha bhikkhu bahiddhā kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamattthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi¹ssa kāye¹ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsay mahāru² atthi² atthimiñjā² vakkay hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakāṃ piḥakāṃ papphāsāṃ antaṃ antagunāṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasaṃ kheḷo singhānikā lasikā muttan³ ti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaṃ svāvattthitaṃ⁴ vavatthāpeti.⁵ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevītvā bhāvetvā bahulikaṃ svāvattthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā kāye cittaṃ upasamharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharatī?

Idha bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamattthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati: atthi¹ kāye² kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco maṃsay mahāru atthi² atthimiñjā vakkay hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakāṃ piḥakāṃ papphāsāṃ antaṃ antagunāṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo assu vasaṃ kheḷo singhānikā lasikā muttan³ ti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā kāye kāyānupassī viharatī ātāpā sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhāda-manassaṃ.

A n u p a s s ī t i : tattha katamā anupassanā?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato² uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati anupassitī.

V i h a r a t t i : iriyatī vattatī pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharatī: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ā t ā p ī t i : tattha katamaṃ ātappaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati ātappaṃ. Iminā ātappena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpī ti.

S a m p a j ā n o t i : tattha katamaṃ sampajaññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ vuccati sampajaññaṃ. Iminā sampajaññaena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato

¹ S^d: atthi kāye.

² Cf. preceding page.

³ So E. B: imasmīy kāye.

⁴ Cf. below p. 250.

⁵ S^d: upagato samupagato always.

uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati sam-
pajano ti.

Satimā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati
sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samup-
āgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati
satimā ti.

Vinayya loka abhiññhādomanassan ti:
tattha katamo loko?

Sveva kāyo loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loka:
ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhiññhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati abhiññhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassay?

Yay cetasikay asātaṃ dukkhay cetosam-
phassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhay vedayitay cetosamphassaṃ
asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassay.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhiññhā idaṃ ca domanassay imamahā
loke vinnā honti parivinnā santā samitā vūpasantā
utthagatā abbatthagatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā
visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati vinayya loka abhiññhā-
domanassan ti.²

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī
viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhay vedanay vediyamāno:³ sukhay
vedanay vediyāmiti³ pajānāti, dukkhay vedanay vedi-
yamāno:³ dukkhay vedanay vediyāmiti pajānāti, aduk-
khamasukhay vedanay vediyamāno: adukkhamasukhay
vedanay vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā sukhay vedanay
vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ sukhay vedanay vediyāmiti
pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā sukhay vedanay vediyamāno:
nirāmisaṃ sukhay vedanay vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ
vā sukhay vedanay vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ dukkhay
vedanay vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā dukkhay
vedanay vediyamāno: nirāmisaṃ sukhay vedanay vedi-
yāmiti pajānāti, sāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhay vedanay
vediyamāno: sāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhay vedanay veda-
yāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisaṃ vā adukkhamasukhay vedanay
vediyamāno: nirāmisaṃ adukkhamasukhay vedanay

¹ So K., B. and S³.

² B. adds here Kāyānupassanā-niddeso.

³ K and B: vedaya² always.

vediyāmiti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthiṭṭhaṃ vavatthāpeti.¹ So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthiṭṭhaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhataṃ vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhag vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sukhag vedanaṃ vedayūmiti pajānāti, dukkhag vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: dukkhag vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhag vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: adukkhamasukhag vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisag vā sukhag vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisag sukhag vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisag vā sukhag vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisag sukhag vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisag vā dukkhag vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisag dukkhag vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisag vā dukkhag vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: nirāmisag dukkhag vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, sāmisag vā adukkhamasukhag vedanaṃ vediyamānaṃ: sāmisag adukkhamasukhag vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti, nirāmisag vā adukkhamasukhag vedanaṃ vediyāmiti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthiṭṭhaṃ vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthiṭṭhaṃ vavatthāpetvā ajjhatabhiddhā vedanāsu cittaṃ upasaṃharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sukhag vedanaṃ: sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, dukkhag vedanaṃ: dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, adukkhamasukhag vedanaṃ: adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisag sukhag vedanaṃ: sāmisā sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisag sukhag vedanaṃ: nirāmisā sukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisag dukkhag vedanaṃ: sāmisā dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisag dukkhag vedanaṃ: nirāmisā dukkhā vedanā ti pajānāti, sāmisag adukkhamasukhag vedanaṃ: sāmisā adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti, nirāmisag adukkhamasukhag vedanaṃ: nirāmisā adukkhamasukhā vedanā ti pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṃ.

Anupassī ti . . . pe² . . . viharatīti . . . pe . . . ātāpī ti . . . pe . . . sampajāno ti . . .

¹ Cf. p. 193, nn. 8, 9.

² K. omits these . . . pe . . . s.

pe . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loka
abhiññhādomanassau ti; tattha katamo loko?

Sā yeva¹ vedanā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko :
ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhiññhā?

Yo rūgo sarāgo . . . pe . . . cittaṃ sarāgo : ayaṃ
vuccati abhiññhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassam?

Yaṃ cetasilam asātaṃ cetasilam dukkhaya cetosam-
phaṣṣayaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaya vedayitam cetosamphaṣṣajā
asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā : idaṃ vuccati domanassam.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhiññhā idam ca domanassam imamhi loka
vinītā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthagatā
abbhatthagatā² appitā vyappitā soṇitā viṣoṇitā vyantikatā,
tena vuccati vineyya loka abhiññhādomanassam ti.³

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhataṃ cittaṃ cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ : sarāgaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ : vitarāgaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ : sadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā cittaṃ : vitadosaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, samohaṃ vā cittaṃ : samohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā cittaṃ : vitamohaṃ me cittaṃ ti
pajānāti, saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ : saṅkhittaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ : vikkhittaṃ me cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ : mahaggataṃ me
cittaṃ ti pajānāti, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ : amahag-
gataṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ :
sa-uttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ :
anuttaraṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ :
samāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ :
asamāhitaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ :
vimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ :
avimuttaṃ me cittaṃ ti pajānāti. So taṃ nimittaṃ
āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ vavutthāpeti.
So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitaṃ bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvat-
thitaṃ vavutthāpetvā bahiddhā cittaṃ cittaṃ upasamharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā cittaṃ cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : sarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : vitarāgassa cittaṃ
ti pajānāti, sadosaṃ vā'ssa cittaṃ : sadosassa cittaṃ

¹ B: sā va.

² S⁴. atthagatā abbhatthagatā.

³ B. has here Vedanānupassanā-niddeso.

tī pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā'ssa eittag : vitadosassa eittan
 ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā'ssa eittag : samohassa eittan
 ti pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā'ssa eittag : vitamohassa
 eittan ti pajānāti, saṅkhittag vā'ssa eittag : saṅkhit-
 tassa eittan ti pajānāti, vikkhittag vā'ssa eittag : vik-
 khittassa eittan ti pajānāti, mahaggatag vā'ssa eittag :
 mahaggatassa eittan ti pajānāti, amahaggatag vā'ssa
 eittag : amahaggatassa eittan ti pajānāti, sa-uttarag vā
 'ssa eittag : sa-uttarassa eittan ti pajānāti, anuttarag vā
 'ssa eittag : anuttarassa eittan ti pajānāti, samāhitag
 vā'ssa eittag : samāhitassa eittan ti pajānāti, asa-
 māhitag vā'ssa eittag : asamāhitassa eittan ti pajānāti,
 vimuttag vā'ssa eittag : vimuttassa eittan ti pajānāti,
 avimuttag vā'ssa eittag : avimuttassa eittan ti pajānāti.
 So taṃ nimittag āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti svāvatthitag
 vavutthāpeti. So taṃ nimittag āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulīka-
 ritvā svāvatthitag vavutthāpetvā ajjhattabahiddhā citte
 eittag upasagharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā citte eittānupassī
 viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu sarāgaṃ vā eittag : sarāgaṃ eittan ti
 pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā eittag : vitarāgaṃ eittan ti pajānāti,
 sadosaṃ vā eittag : sadosaṃ eittan ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ
 vā eittag : vitadosaṃ eittan ti pajānāti, samohaṃ vā
 eittag : samohaṃ eittan ti pajānāti, vitamohaṃ vā eittag :
 vitamohaṃ eittan ti pajānāti, saṅkhittag vā eittag : saṅ-
 khittag eittan ti pajānāti, vikkhittag vā eittag : vikkhittag
 eittan ti pajānāti, mahaggatag vā eittag : mahaggatag
 eittan ti pajānāti, amahaggatag vā eittag : amahaggatag
 eittan ti pajānāti, sa-uttarag vā eittag : sa-uttarag eittan
 ti pajānāti, anuttarag vā eittag : anuttarag eittan ti
 pajānāti, samāhitag vā eittag : samāhitag eittan ti
 pajānāti, asamāhitag vā eittag : asamāhitag eittan ti
 pajānāti, vimuttag vā eittag : vimuttag eittan ti
 pajānāti, avimuttag vā eittag : avimuttag eittan ti
 pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhattabahiddhā citte eittān-
 passī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke
 abhiññhādomanassaṃ.

Anupassī ti . . . pe . . . viharatīti . . . pe
 . . . ātāpi ti . . . pe . . . sampajāno ti . . . pe
 . . . satimā ti . . . pe . . . vineyya loke
 a b h i ñ ñ h ā d o m a n a s s a ṃ t i : tattha katama loko ?

Tag yeva eittag loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko :
 ayag vuccati loko.

Tattha katamā abhiññhā ?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayag vuccati abhiññā.

Tattha katamay domanassag ?

Yag cetasikag asātag cetasikag dukkhag cetosamphassag asātag dukkhag vedayitag cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā : idag vuccati domanassag.

Iti ayañ ca abhiññā idañ ca domanassag imamhi loke vinitā honti paṭivinitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthagatā abbhatthagatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā : tena vuccati vineyya loke abhiññādomanassan ti².

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhattag dhammesu dhammānupassai viharatī ?

Idha bhikkhu santag vā ajjhattag kāmaccchandag : atthi me ajjhattag kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, asantag vā ajjhattag kāmaccchandag : natthi me ajjhattag kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccchandassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccchandassa pahānag hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccchandassa āyatig anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santag vā ajjhattag vyāpādag . . . pe . . .³ santag vā ajjhattag thinamiddhag . . . pe . . . santag vā ajjhattag uddhaccakukkucag . . . pe . . . santag vā ajjhattag vicikicchag : atthi me ajjhattag vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantag vā ajjhattag vicikicchag : natthi me ajjhattag vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānag hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatig anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santag vā ajjhattag satisaambojjhaggag : atthi me ajjhattag satisaambojjhaggo ti pajānāti, asantag vā ajjhattag satisaambojjhaggag : natthi me ajjhattag satisaambojjhaggo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisaambojjhaggassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisaambojjhaggassa bhāvanāpāripūri⁴ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santag vā ajjhattag dhammavicaya-sambojjhaggag⁵ . . . pe . . . santag vā ajjhattag viriya-sambojjhaggag . . . pe . . . santag vā ajjhattag pitisa-

¹ So S^d.

² B. has here Cīttānupassanā-niddeso.

³ S^d and B. give each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

⁴ S^d and K : °pāripūri always. Cf. D. II., 303.

⁵ S^d has . . . pe . . . for this case only, then contracts without . . . pe . . .

bojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santagā vā ajjhataṃ passaddhi-
sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santagā vā ajjhataṃ samādhi-
sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santagā vā ajjhataṃ upekhā-
sambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi me ajjhataṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ
ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ :
natthi me ajjhataṃ upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ ti pajānāti,
yathā ca anupānassa upekhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo
hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekhāsam-
bojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So
taṃ nimittaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitaṃ
vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittaṃ āsevitvā bhavetvā bahu-
likaritvā svāvatthitaṃ vavatthāpetvā bahiddhā dhammesu
cittaṃ upasagharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu bahiddhā dhammesu dhammānu-
passi viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu santagā vā'ssa kāmaccandaṃ : atthi'ssa
kāmaccandaṃ ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa kāmaccandaṃ :
natthi'ssa kāmaccandaṃ ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppan-
nassa kāmaccandassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti,
yathā ca uppannassa kāmaccandassa pahīnaṃ hoti, tañ
ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccandassa āyatiṃ
anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santagā vā'ssa vyāpi-
dan¹ . . . pe . . . santagā vā'ssa thinamiddhaṃ . . . pe
. . . . santagā vā'ssa uddhaecakukkuccaṃ . . . pe
. . . . santagā vā'ssa vicikicchā : atthi'ssa vici-
kiechā ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa vicikicchā : natthi
'ssa vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vici-
kiechāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya
vicikicchāya pahīnaṃ hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca
pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatiṃ anuppādo hoti, tañ ca
pajānāti. Santagā vā'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi'ssa
satisambojjhaṅgaṃ ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa satisam-
bojjhaṅgaṃ : natthi'ssa satisambojjhaṅgaṃ ti pajānāti,
yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti,
tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅ-
gassa bhāvanāparipūrī hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santagā
vā'ssa dhammavicāya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santagā
vā'ssa viriya-sambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . . santagā vā'ssa
pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ . . . pe . . .² santagā vā'ssa passad-
dhisambojjhaṅgaṃ, santagā vā'ssa samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ,
santagā vā'ssa upekhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ : atthi'ssa upekhā-
sambojjhaṅgaṃ ti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā'ssa upekhāsamboj-

¹ S^d gives each case in full. K. omits . . . pe . . .

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to santagā vā'ssa upekhā°.

jhaṅgay: natthi¹ssa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. So taṃ nimittay āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti svāvatthitay vavatthāpeti. So taṃ nimittay āsevitvā bhāvetvā bahulikaritvā svāvatthitay vavatthāpetvā ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu cittay apasagharati.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupasse viharati?

Idha bhikkhu santay vā kāmaccchanday: atthi kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, asantay vā kāmaccchanday: natthi kāmaccchando ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccchandassa uppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa kāmaccchandassa pahānay hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnassa kāmaccchandassa āyatig anuppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Santay vā vyāpāday . . . pe . . .¹ santay vā thīnamiddhay . . . pe . . . santay vā uddhaccukkuccay . . . pe . . . santay vā vicikicchay: atthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, asantay vā vicikicchay: natthi vicikicchā ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannāya vicikicchāya uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannāya vicikicchāya pahānay hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca pahīnāya vicikicchāya āyatig anuppādo hoti tañ ca pajānāti. Santay vā satisambojjhaṅgay: atthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantay vā satisambojjhaṅgay: natthi satisambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa satisambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, santay vā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgay,² santay vā viriyasambojjhaṅgay, santay vā pīṭisambojjhaṅgay, santay vā passaddhisambojjhaṅgay, santay vā samādhīsambojjhaṅgay . . . pe . . .³ santay vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgay: atthi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, asantay vā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgay: natthi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ti pajānāti, yathā ca anuppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa uppādo hoti, tañ ca pajānāti, yathā ca uppannassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa bhāvanāparipūri hoti, tañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ bhikkhu ajjhatabhiddhā dhammesu dhammānupasse viharati itāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññādomanassay.

Anupassā ti: tattha katamā anupassanā?

¹ S^d gives each following case in condensed form.

² B. gives . . . pe . . . at each excision.

³ So S^d.

Yā paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anupassanā. Imāya anupassanāya upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno sammannāgato, tena vuccati anupassi ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattati pāleti yāpeti yāpeti caratī viharatī: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ātāpī ti: tattha katamaṃ ātappaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati ātappaṃ. Imiṇā ātappena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ātāpī ti.

Sam pajāno ti: tattha katamaṃ sampajaññaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati sampajaññaṃ. Imiṇā sampajaññena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sampajāno ti.

Satimā ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati. Imāya satiyā upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati satimā ti.

Vineyya loke abhijjhādomanassan ti: tattha katamo loko?

Te va dhammā loko, pañca pi upādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccati loko.

Tattha katama abhijjhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati abhijjhā.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ?

Yay cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti ayaṃ ca abhijjhā idaṃ ca domanassaṃ imamhi loke vinitā honti pavīnitā santā samitā vūpasantā atthaggatā abbatthaggatā¹ appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanīkatā, tena vuccati vineyya loko abhijjhādomanassan ti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAY.²

Cattāro satipatthānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassā viharatī, vedanāsu vedanānupassā viharatī, cित्ते cittānupassā viharatī, dhammesu dhammānupassā viharatī.

¹ So S^d.

² K: 'bhājanīyay.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī,¹ yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu cित्ते cittānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ cित्ते cittānupassī,¹ yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ dhamme dhammānupassī,¹ yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipatthānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipatthānasampayuttā.

Cattāro satipatthānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati, cित्ते cittānupassī viharati, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati.

¹ S^d kas viharati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññataṃ kāye kāyānupassī,¹ yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāseṭṭhi sātisaṃbojjhaṃgo maggaggāṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññataṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī, yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāseṭṭhi sātisaṃbojjhaṃgo maggaggāṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu citta cittānupassī viharati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ suññataṃ citta cittānupassī, yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāseṭṭhi sātisaṃbojjhaṃgo maggaggāṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati satipaṭṭhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

¹ S^d omits viharati here and below.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassi viharati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīy samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānag pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmīyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe
 paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadag dandhābhīñṇag; tasmīy samaye phasso hoti . . . pe
 avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākag vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe
 paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadag dandhābhīñṇag suññatag dhammesu dhammānupassi, yā tasmīy samaye sati anusanti . . . pe
 sammāsati satisambojjhaggo maggaggag maggapariyāpannag; idag vuccati satipaṭṭhānag. Avasesa dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamag satipaṭṭhānag?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīy samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānag pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmīyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe
 paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadag dandhābhīñṇag; tasmīy samaye phasso hoti . . . pe
 avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākag vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe
 paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadag dandhābhīñṇag suññatag dhammesu dhammānupassi; yā tasmīy samaye sati anusanti . . . pe
 sammāsati satisambojjhaggo maggaggag maggapariyāpannag; idag vuccati satipaṭṭhānag. Avasesa dhammā satipaṭṭhānasampayuttā.

ABHIJĀMAHĪJĀNIYAG.¹

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā: idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassi viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassag, vedanāsu² vedanānupassi viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassag, citta cittaṇupassi viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassag, dhammesu dhammānupassi viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassag.

¹ K: 'abhiññhāniyag. S^d adds niṭṭhitag.

² S^d: vedanāsu citta dhammesu dhammānupassi.

Catunnag satipatthānānag kati kusala kati akusala kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇa kati araṇa?

Siya kusala siya avyākata. Siya sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siya adokkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Siya vipākā siya vipākadhammadhammā; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā; asañkiliṭṭha-asañkilesikā. Siya savitakka-savieārā siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya avitakka-avieārā. Siya pītisabagatā siya sukhasahagatā siya opekkhasahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siya apacayagāmino siya neva ācayagāmino na apacayagāmino. Siya sekkhā siya asekkhā. Appamāṇa, appamāṇarāmaṇa, paṇṭṭā. Siya sammattaniyatā siya aniyatā. Maggārammaṇa, siya maggahetukā siya maggādhipatino siya na vattiabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siya uppaṇṇā siya anuppannā siya uppādino; siya attitā siya anāgatā siya paccuppatunā; na vattiabbā attitārammaṇa ti pi anāgatarāmmaṇa ti pi paccuppannārammaṇa ti pi. Siya ajjhattā siya bahiddhā siya ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇa, anidassana-appatighā. Na hetū,¹ sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, na vattiabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattiabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū-sahetukā. Sappaccaya, saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā; lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayutta, na vattiabbā āsava ceva āsavā cāti pi āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, na vattiabbā āsavā ceva āsavavippayuttā cāti pi āsavavippayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi, āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saṅgyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . pe . . . no ogha . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nivarana . . . pe . . . no parāmāsa . . . pe . . . Sārammaṇa, no citta, cetasikā, cittasampayuttā, cittasamsaṭṭhā, cittasamuṭṭhānā, cittasahabhuno, cittānuparivattino, cittasamsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā, cittasamsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā-sahabhuno, cittasamsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino. Bāhirā, no upādā, anupādiṇṇā.² No upādānā³ . . . no kilesā Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siya savitakkā siya avitakkā; siya savieārā siya avieārā. Siya sappitika siya

¹ S^d: hetu *always*.

² S^d: bāhirānopādā anupādiṇṇā.

³ S^d: no'pādānā. K: nupādānā.

appitikkā; siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā su-
khasahagatā siyā na sukhasahagatā, siyā upekkhasahagatā
siyā na upekkhasahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā,
na arūpāvacarā,¹ aparīyāpannā. Siyā niyyānika siyā aniy-
yānika; siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; arāya ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAG²

SATIPATTHĀNAVINHAJJO SAMATTO SATTAMO.³

¹ S^d omits na arūpāvacarā.

² K and S^d omit.

³ S^d and B substitute niṭṭhito for samatto. K. and B.
omit sattamo.

VIII.

SAMMAṬṬAGHĀNAVIRIYASŪ.

Cattāro sammappadhāna : idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṭi viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṭi viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṭi viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitāya asammosaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya paripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṭi viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Katthaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṭi viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Teṇi akusalamūlāni : lobho doṣo moho, tad-ekatṭhā ca kilosa, taṃ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṃ-samuttānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ : ime vuccanti anuppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti imesaṃ anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṭi viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti : tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyaṭā kusalo dhamma-chando : ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti sañ-janeti utthāpeti samuttāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamaṭitī : tattha katamo vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe¹ . . . sammāvāyāmo.

¹ Dh. S. § 22.

ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Imiṇa vāyāmena upeto hoti samu-
peto upāgato samupāgato,¹ uppaṇno samuppaṇno samā-
nāgato, tena vuccati vāyamatīti.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe² . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati
āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yañ cittaṃ maṇo mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviñ-
ñāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti
sappaggaṇhāti upatthambhethi paccupatthambhethi, tena
vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Imiṇa padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānag pāpakānag akusalānag
dhammānag chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati
cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Tattha katame uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi akusalamūlāni: lobho doṣo moho tad-ekatṭhā ca
kilesā, taṃ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho
saṃkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho, taṃ-samuṭṭhānaṃ
kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti
uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā.

Iti mesag uppannānag pāpakānag akusalānag dham-
mānag padhānaṃ chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ āra-
bhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti³ . . . pe . . . vāyamatīti
. . . pe . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . pe . . . cittaṃ
paggaṇhātīti . . . pe . . . padahatīti: tattha
katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo:
idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Imiṇa padhānena upeto hoti . . .
pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anoppannānag kusalānag dham-
mānag uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ āra-
bhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

¹ S^d: upagato samupagato always.

² Dh. S. § 13. B: viriya^o always.

³ K. and B. repeat the commentary with excisions.

Tattha katame anuppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni: alobho adoso amoho, taṇ-sampeyutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutthānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti anuppannā kusalā dhammā. Iṃi imeṣaṃ anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhāti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahatī.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti sammānāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

Kathaṃ eṃ bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhāti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahatī?

Tattha katame uppannā kusalā dhammā?

Tiṇi kusalamūlāni: alobho adoso amoho, taṇ-sampayutto vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho, taṇ-samutthānaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacikammaṃ manokammaṃ: ime vuccanti uppannā kusalā dhammā. Iṃi imeṣaṃ uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhāti cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahatī.

Tṭhitiyā ti: yā tṭhiti so asammoso: yo asammoso so bhīyyobhāvo; yo bhīyyobhāvo taṇ-vepullaṃ; yaṃ vepullaṃ sa bhāvanā; yā bhāvanā sā pāripūri.¹

Chandaṃ . . . janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: idaṃ vuccati padhānaṃ. Iminā padhānena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānāgato, tena vuccati padahatīti.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAG.²

¹ S⁴: Yā tṭhiti so asammoso bhīyyobhāvo, taṇ-vephullaṃ, yaṃ vephullaṃ sa bhāvanāya pāripūri. Cf. p. 213.

² K °bhājanīyaṃ. S⁴ adds nīṭhitāṃ.

Cattaro sammappadhānā : idha bhikkhu anuppannānāy pāpakānāy akusalānāy dhammānāy anuppādāya chanday janeti vāyamati viriyan ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati,¹ uppannānāy pāpakānāy akusalānāy dhammānāy pāhanāya chanday janeti vāyamati viriyan ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānāy kusalanāy dhammānāy uppādāya chanday janeti vāyamati viriyan ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānāy kusalanāy dhammānāy iṭṭhiyā asammosāya bhiggyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya paripūriyā chanday janeti vāyamati viriyan ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānāy pāpakānāy akusalānāy dhammānāy anuppādāya chanday janeti vāyamati viriyan ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarāy jñānāy bhāveti niyyānikāy aparayagāmīy diṭṭhigatanāy pahanāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭhiyā vivie² eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāy jñānāy upasampajja vibharati dukkhāpaṭi-padaṃ dandhābhūṭāya, tasmīṃ samaye anuppannānāy pāpakānāy akusalānāy dhammānāy anuppādāya chanday janeti vāyamati viriyan ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chanday janetīti : tattha katamo chando ?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammac-chando ; ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imay chanday janeti saṭṭi janeti utthāpeti samuṭṭhāpeti nibbatteti abhinibbatteti,³ tena vuccati chanday janetīti.

Vāyamati ti : tattha katamo vāyāmo ?

Yo cetasaiko viriyārambho nikkamo parakkhamo nyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussojhi⁴ thāmo dhiti⁵ asīṭhilaparakkamatā anikkhittachandatā anikkhittadhurātā dhurasam-paggāho viriyan viriyindriyan viriyabalaṃ sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaparivāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vāyāmo. Iminā vāyāmena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno sammānagato, tena vuccati vāyamati ti.

Viriyan ārabhatīti : tattha katamay viriyan ?

Yo cetasaiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaparivāpannaṃ :

¹ S⁴ breaks off here down to Kathaṃ ca.

² S⁴ omits.

³ K and B : ussojhi. Cf. M. i., 103 ; Dh. S. § 289.

⁴ B : iṭṭhi.

idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati āsevati bhaveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyaṃ ārabhatīti.

Cittāṃ paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānaṃ . . . pe . . . taṃ maṇovīḍhāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Imaṃ cittaṃ paggaṇhāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambhethi paccupatthambhethi, tena vuccati cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti.

Padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaggo maggaṅgaṃ maggapiyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesa dhammā sammappadhānasampayutta.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhaveti nīyyānikāṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandabhūṭhāṃ, tasmā samaye uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamati . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhātīti . . . padahatīti: tattha katamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaggo maggaṅgaṃ maggapiyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesa dhammā sammappadhānasampayutta.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhaveti nīyyānikāṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandabhūṭhāṃ, tasmā samaye anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati.

Chandaṃ janetīti . . . vāyamatīti . . . viriyaṃ ārabhatīti . . . cittaṃ paggaṇhatīti . . . padahatīti: tattha kamaṃ sammappadhānaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati sammappadhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu uppannamiṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhītiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vopullāya bhāvanāya paripuriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamatī viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhatī padahati?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃamiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā vivīce' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhūtaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhītiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vopullāya bhāvanāya paripuriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamatī viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhatī padahati.

Ṭhītiyā ti: ya ṭhīti so' asammoso; yo asammoso so: bhīyyobhāvo; yo bhīyyobhāvo taṃ vopullaṃ; yaṃ vopullaṃ sa bhāvanā; ya bhāvanā sa paripuri.

Chandaṃ janetīti: tattha kamaṃ chando?

Yo chando chandikkatā katukāmyatā kusalo dhamma-chando: ayaṃ vuccati chando. Imaṃ chandaṃ janeti saṃ-janeti uṭṭhapeti samuṭṭhapeti nibbhatteti abhinibbhatteti, tena vuccati chandaṃ janetīti.

Vāyamatīti: tattha kamaṃ vāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ² vuccati vāyāmo. Imaṃ vāyāmena upeto hoti . . . pe . . .³ samānāgato, tena vuccati vāyamatīti.

Viriyaṃ ārabhatīti: tattha kamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃpariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ. Imaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati samārabhati

¹ S²: yā asammosā; ya (sic) asammoso so bhīyyobhāvo. . . . yaṃ vopullaṃ sa bhāvanā sa paripuri.

² K.: idaṃ.

³ S² gives full text.

āśevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati viriyag ārabh-
atīti.

Cittag paggaṇhātīti: tattha katamag cittag?

Yag cittag mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tajja mano-
viññāṇapadhān: ayaṃ vuccati cittag. Imag cittag pagga-
hāti sampaggaṇhāti upatthambhāti paccupatthambhāti,
tena vuccati cittag paggaṇhātīti.

Paḍaḥatīti: tattha katamag sammappadhānag?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
viriyasambojjhaggo maggaggag maggapariyāpannag: idag
vuccati sammappadhānag. Avasesā dhammā sammap-
padhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamag sammappadhānag?

Idha bhikkhu yasmig samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti
niyyānikag apacayagamig dīṭhigatānag pahanāya paṭha-
māya bhūmīyā patiya, vivico' eva kamehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadag
dandhābhūṭag, yo tasmig samaye cetāsiko viriyārambho
. . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaggo mag-
gaggag maggapariyāpannag: idag vuccati sammappad-
hānag. Avasesā dhammā sammappadhānasampayuttā.¹

ANUTTHAMMAVĀJĀNĪYAG.²

Cattāro sammappadhānā: idha bhikkhu anuppannānag
pāpakānag akusālānag dhammānag anuppadāya chandag
janeti vāyamati viriyag ārabhati cittag paggaṇhāti
paḍahati, uppannānag pāpakānag akusālānag dhammānag
pahanāya chandag janeti vāyamati viriyag ārabhati cittag
paggaṇhāti paḍahati, anuppannānag kusālānag dham-
mānag uppadāya chandag janeti vāyamati viriyag ārabhati
cittag paggaṇhāti paḍahati, uppannānag kusālānag dham-
mānag phīṭiyā asammosāya bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya
bhavanāya pāripuriyā chandag janeti vāyamati viriyag
ārabhati cittag paggaṇhāti paḍahati.

Catunnag sammappadhānānag kati kusalā kati akusalā
kati ayyākatā . . . pe . . . kati sarāṇā kati arāṇā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā
adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-

¹ S^d: . . . pe . . .

² K: 'bhājanīyag. S^d oḍḍa niṭṭhitag.

madhammā ; anupādinā - anupādāniyā ; asañkiliṭṭha - asañkilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-vicāramuttā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Siyā pitisahagatā siyā sukhasahagatā siyā upekkhasahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekkhā Appamāṇā ; appamānārammaṇā ; paṇitā ; sammattaniyutā. Na maggarammaṇā ; maggahetukā ; siyā maggadhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggadhipatino. Siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabbā uppādinō ti. Siyā attā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā ; na vattabbā attārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhātā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhātābahiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇā ; anidassana-appatighā. Na hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā ; na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū ; na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū ; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccaya ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appatighā ; arūpā ; lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No āsavā, anāsavā, āsavavippayuttā, na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti pi āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā. No saggyojanā . . . pe . . . no guṇhā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nīvaranā . . . no purāṇā . . . Sārammaṇa. No citta ; cetasikā ; cittasampayuttā ; cittasamsatṭhā ; cittasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasamsatṭhasamuṭṭhānā ; cittasamsatṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno ; cittasamsatṭha-samuṭṭhānanuparivattino. Bahirā ; no upādā ; anupādinā. No upādānā ;¹ no kilesā. Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā. Siyā savitakka siyā avitakka ; siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Siyā sappitikhā, siyā appitikhā ; siyā pitisahagatā siyā na pitisahagatā ; siyā sukhasahagatā, siyā na sukhasahagatā ; siyā upekkhasahagatā, siyā na upekkhasahagatā. Na kāmavacara, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā ; apariyapannā. Niyyānikā ; niyatā ; anuttarā ; araṇā ti.

PAḬHĀPUCCHAKAY.

SAMMAṬṬADHĀNĀVINIṬṬEṬṬO SAMATTO ATTHAMO.²¹ K: upādānā.² K. omits attthamo. S^a and B. have niṭṭhilo for samatto.

IX.

IDDHIPĀDAVINHAṢO.

CATTARO iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgatay iddhipādāy bhāveti, viriya-samādhi - padhānasaykhārasamannāgatay¹ iddhipādāy bhāveti, citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgatay iddhipādāy bhāveti, vimāṇsā-samādhi-padhāna-saykhārasamannāgatay² iddhipādāy bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhāna-saykhāra-samannāgatay iddhipādāy bhāveti?

Chandaṃ ca bhikkhu adhipatīy karitvā labhati samādhīy labhati cittaṃ ekaggatāy: ayaṃ vuccati chandasamādhi. So anuppannānaṃ³ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anupādāya chandāy janeti vāyamati viriyāy ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandāy janeti vāyamati viriyāy ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upādāya chandāy janeti vāyamati viriyāy ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitīyā asammosaṃ bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandāy janeti vāyamati viriyāy ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca chandasamādhi ime ca padhānasaykhārā, tad-ekajjhag abhisamgahitvā abhisagghipitvā chanda-samādhi-padhāna-saykhāro tveva⁴ saykhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

¹ B. has viriya^o always.

² B. has vimāṇsā always.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ, &c.

⁴ S^d: te va.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaassa thīti saṁthīti avatṭhīti avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhaṇamūḥasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhilālaya¹ samūḥasamādhi : ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiḷo viriyārambho nikkamo parakkamo nyyāmo vāyāmo ussāho ussolhi² thāmo dhīti³ asikkhāparakkamatā anikkhittachandata⁴ anikkhittadhurata⁵ dhurasampaggāho viriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ viriyalāya⁶ samūḥāvāyāmo : ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti : yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phussaṇa⁷ sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti : tathābhūtaṃ vedanakkhandho sāññakkhandho saykhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti⁸ : te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Viriyaṃ ce bhikkhu adhipatig karitvā labhati samādhig labhati cittaṃ ekaggataṃ : ayaṃ vuccati viriya-samādhi. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe⁹ . . . uppannānaṃ kasalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thītiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya paripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṃ viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ poggahati padahati : ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca viriyasamādhi ime ca padhāna-saykhārā tad-ekajjhaya abhisamyūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā viriya-samādhipadhāna-saykhāro tveva saykhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetasiḷo viriyārambho . . . pe . . . samūḥāvāyāmo : idaṃ vuccati viriyaṃ.

¹ S⁴ has . . . pe . . . from saṁthīti inclusive. Dh. S. §§ 11, 15, 24, 54, 57.

² K and B : ussolhi. Cf. p. 211. ³ B : thīti.

⁴ S⁴ has . . . pe . . . from ārambho.

⁵ S⁴ : phassaṇā āleaya. Cf. p. 257.

⁶ S⁴ : "padam bhāvetīti. ⁷ K and B. give text in full.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaassa jhīti . . . pe¹ . . . sammāsamādhi: ayay vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayay vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhīti: yā tesay dhammānag iddhi samiddhi ijjhānā samijjhānā lābho patilābho patti sampatti phussanā saecchikiriyaṃ nvasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaassa vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipāday bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāday bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-samannāgatay iddhipāday bhāveti?

Cittaṃ ca bhikkhu adhiyatay karitvā labhati samādhin labhati cittaassa ekaggatay: ayay vuccati cittasamādhi. So anuppannānag . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānag kusalanag dhammānag tthitīyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullīya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandanā janeti vāyamaṃ viriyay ārabhati cittaṃ poggayhāti padahati: ime vuccanti padhānasaykhārā.

Iti ayaṃ ca cittasamādhi ime ca padhānasaykhārā tad-ekajjhag abhisayyūhitvā alhisaykhipitvā citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhāro² tveva³ saykhiyay gacchati.

Tattha katamag cittaṃ?

Yag cittaṃ mano manasay . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu: iday vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaassa jhīti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi: ayay vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo: ayay vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittaena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca pa-

¹ K and B. give full text. See p. 217.

² S^a: 'khārā.

³ S^a tve only.

dhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ij-
jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phu-
sana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa vedanākkhandho sañ-
nākkhandho saykhāra-kkhandho viññāṇakkhandho.

Iddhipāday bhāveti ti: te dhammā āsevati
lāhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāday bhāveti ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu vimapsā-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-
samannāgataṃ iddhipāday bhāveti?

Vimapsā ca bhikkhu adhipatiṃ karitvā labhati sama-
dhiṃ labhati cittaṣṣa ekaggataṃ: ayaṃ vuccati vimapsā-
samādhi. So anuppannānaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . uppannānaṃ
kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ jhitiyā asammosāya bhīyyoskhā-
vāya vopullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāya-
mati viriyā ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ime
vuccanti padhānasaykhāra.

Iti ayaṃ ca vimapsā-samādhi ime ca padhānasaykhāra,
tad-ekajjhaṃ abhisayūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā vimapsā-
samādhipadhānasaykhāro tveva saykhyāṃ gacchati.

Tattha katama vimapsā?

Yā pañña pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavienayo
sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati vimapsā.

Tattha katama samādhi?

Yā cittaṣṣa jhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsammādhī: ayaṃ
vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katama padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasaiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammātāyāmo:
ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti imāya ca vimapsāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca
padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
tena vuccati vimapsā-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannā-
gato ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ij-
jhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phu-
sana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ K. and B. give full text.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa vedanākkhandho sañ-
ñākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññānakkhandho.

Iddhipāday bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tena vuccati iddhipāday bhāvetīti.

SETTANTARILLANTIYAR.¹

Cattaro iddhipādā: idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-pa-
dhānasaykhārasamannāgatay iddhipāday bhāveti, viriya-
samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgatay iddhipāday bhā-
veti, citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgatay iddhi-
pāday bhāveti, vimaysā-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasaman-
nāgatay iddhipāday bhāveti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-
samannāgatay iddhipāday bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttarāy jhānāy bhāveti
niyyānikāy apacayagamīy dūṭhigatānāy pahānāya pa-
ṭhamāya bhūmīyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamāy jhānāy upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadāy
dandhābhīṇāy, tasmīy samaye chanda-samādhi-padhāna-
saykhārasamannāgatay iddhipādan bhāveti.

Tattha katamo chando?

Yo chando chandikatā kattukamyatā kusala dhammae-
chando: ayaṃ vuccati chando.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaṣṣa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi sarā-
dhisambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvayāmo
viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca chandena iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca
padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato,
tena vuccati samādhi-padhāna-saykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhiṭṭi: yā tesāṃ dhammānāy iddhi samiddhi
ijjhantā samijjhantā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti
phusanaṃ accchikiriyā upasampadā.

¹ K: °bhājanīyaṃ. S^d adds nīṭṭhitay.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa plusso vedanā . . . pe¹
 . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu viriyasamādhi-padhānasaykhāra-
 sammānāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃniṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
 niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡāmiṃ diṭṭhiḡatānaṃ paḡānāya paṭha-
 māya bhūmiyā paṭṭiya, vivie² eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ
 dandhabhūṇāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye viriya-samādhi-padhāna-
 saykhārasammānāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṃ viriyaṃ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhaṃḡo maggaṃḡaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: idaṃ
 vuccati viriyaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittaṣṣa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamaḡdhi sama-
 dhīsambojjhaṃḡo maggaṃḡaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
 vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
 viriyasambojjhaṃḡo maggaṃḡaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
 vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca viriyena iminā ca samādhina iminā ca
 padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . sammānāgato,
 tena vuccati viriya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasammānāgato
 ti.

Iddhi ti: yā teṣaṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi
 ijjhanā samijjhanā labho paṭilābho paṭṭi sampatti
 phusaṇā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṣṣa plusso vedanā . . .
 pe . . . paggāho avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti: te dhamme āsevati
 bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-
 sammānāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃniṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ So S^d, K. and B. Cf. Dh. S. § 1.

niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja vibharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasaṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānapadhātū : idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro?

Yo cetasiho viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca cittaṇa iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati citta-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato, ti.

Iddhiti: yā tesu dhammanu iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhanā lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phasaṇā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti: tathābhūtaṃ phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggābo avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetiti: te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetiti.

Kattha ca bhikkhu vimagaṇa-samādhi-padhānasaykhāra-samannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃsaṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja vibharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāṃ, tasmīṃ samaye vimagaṇa-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Tattha katamā vimagaṇā?

Yā paññā pajānaṇā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammaditṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vimagaṇā.

Tattha katamo samādhi?

Yā cittassa ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samā-

dhīsambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati samādhi.

Tattha katamo padhānasaykhāro ?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati padhānasaykhāro.

Iti iminā ca vimayaṣāya iminā ca samādhinā iminā ca padhānasaykhārena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupagato uppanno samuppanno samannāgato, tena vuccati vimaya-samādhi-padhānasaykhārasamannāgato ti.

Iddhi ti : yā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ iddhi samiddhi ijjhanā samijjhana lābho paṭilabho patti sampatti phrasanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Iddhipādo ti : tatthābhūtaṣa phasso vedanā . . . pe . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo.

Iddhipādaṃ bhāvetitī : te dhamme āsevati bhāveti bahulīkarotī, tena vuccati iddhipādaṃ bhāvetitī.¹

Cattāro iddhipādā : chandiddhipādo viriyiddhipādo cittiddhipādo vimayiddhipādo.

Tattha katamo chandiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahāṃaya paṭhamāya bhūmīyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnaṃ, yo tasmīṃ samaye chando chandikataṃ kattukamyatā kusalo dhammacchando : ayaṃ vuccati chandiddhipādo. Avaseṣā dhammā chandiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo viriyiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiyaṃ ditthigatānaṃ pahāṃaya paṭhamāya bhūmīyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnaṃ, yo tasmīṃ samaye cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati viriyiddhipādo. Avaseṣā dhammā viriyiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo cittiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti

¹ So appends Abhidhammabhājanīyaṃ here as well as below.

niyyānikay apacayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paḥānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnaṃ, yaṃ tasmiṃ samaye cittaṃ mano māna-saṃ . . . pe . . . tajjā manoviññāpadhātu : ayaṃ vuccati cittiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā cittiddhipādasampayuttā.

Tatthu katamo vimāysiddhipādo ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikay apacayagāmiy dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paḥānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharatī dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnaṃ, yaṃ tasmiṃ samaye paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amho dhammavieayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavieayasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggāpariyāpannaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati vimāysiddhipādo. Avasesā dhammā vimāysiddhipādasampayuttā.

AKKHIDHAMMAHĀJANĪYAY.¹

Cattaro iddhipāda : idha bhikkhu chanda-samādhi-padhānasaykharasamānāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriya-samādhi . . .² citta-samādhi . . . vimāysā-samādhi-padhānasaykharasamānāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti.

Catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ kati kusala kati akusala kati avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇa kati araṇa ?

Kusala yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadhammadhammā ; anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā ; asaykiliṭṭha-asaykilesikā. Siyā savitakka-savicāra siyā avitakka-vicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicāra. Siyā pitisahagatā siyā sukkhasahagatā siyā upekhasahagatā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā ; neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Apacayagāmino ; sekha. Appamāpā ; appamāpārammaṇā ; paṇīta. Sammattaniyatā. Na maggarammaṇa, maggaḥetukā, na maggāddhipatino. Siyā uttā siyā anāgata siyā paccuppanna ; na vattaḥ uttārammaṇa ti pi anāgatārammaṇa ti pi paccuppannārammaṇa ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhata-bahiddhā ; bahiddhārammaṇa ; anidassana-appaṭighā.

¹ K : 'ohhājanīyay. S^d adds niṭṭhitaṃ.

² S^d gives full text.

Vimāṇsiddhipādo hetu : tayo iddhipādā na hetū.¹ Sahe-
tukā ; hetusampayuttā. Vimāṇsiddhipādo hetu ceva sahe-
tuko ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā
cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū. Vimāṇsiddhipādo hetu
ceva hetusampayutto ca ; tayo iddhipādā na vattabbā hetū
ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca
hetū ; tayo iddhipādā na hetu sahetukā. Vimāṇsiddhipādo
na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu ahetuko ti pi.
Sappaccaya ; saykhatā ; anidassanā ; appatighā ; arūpa ;
lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.²

No āsavā ; anāsavā ; āsavavippayuttā ; na vattabbā āsavā
ceva āsava cāti pi āsava ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na
vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasam-
payuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe³ . . . no gaṇthā . . . pe . . .
no oghā . . . pe . . . no yogā . . . pe . . . no nīvaraṇā
. . . pe . . . no parāmāsa . . . pe . . . sarammaṇā.

Tayo iddhipādā no citta ; cittiddhipādo cittaṃ ;⁴ tayo
iddhipādā cetasa ; cittiddhipādo acetasaiko ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasampayuttā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittaṇa
sampayutto ti pi cittaṇa vippayutto ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasamsaṃtṭhā ; cittiddhipādo na vattabbo cittaṇa sam-
saṃtṭho ti pi cittaṇa visamsaṃtṭho ti pi ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasamuṭṭhānā, cittiddhipādo no cittasamuṭṭhāno ; tayo
iddhipādā cittasahabhuno,⁵ cittiddhipādo no cittasahabhū ;⁶
tayo iddhipādā cittaṇanuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no citta-
nuparivattī ; tayo iddhipādā cittasamsaṃtṭha-samuṭṭhānā,
cittiddhipādo no cittasamsaṃtṭha-samuṭṭhāno ; tayo iddhi-
pādā cittasamsaṃtṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhuno, cittiddhipādo
no cittasamsaṃtṭha-samuṭṭhāna-sahabhū ; tayo iddhipādā
cittasamsaṃtṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattino ; cittiddhipādo no
cittasamsaṃtṭha-samuṭṭhānānuparivattī.

Tayo iddhipādā bhāṇā ; cittiddhipādo ajjhātiko ;⁷ no
upādā ;⁸ anupādāṇā. No upādānā . . . pe . . .⁹ No
kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na
dassanena pahātabbāhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā-
hetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā savicārā siyā

¹ S⁰ hetu always.

² S⁰ omits these three words.

³ K. omits these . . . pe . . .

⁴ S⁰ inverts the order of these two clauses.

⁵ S⁰ : "sahabhū."

⁶ K : nupādā. S⁰ : nopādā.

⁷ S⁰ : no'pādānā. K : nupādānā. Only B. has . . . pe . . .

avicārā. Siyā sappitika siyā appitika. Siyā pītisahagatā siyā na pītisahagatā, siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā, siyā upekkāsahagatā siyā na upekkāsahagatā. Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arupāvacarā; apariyāpannā. Niyyānika; niyatā; anuttarā; arañña ti.

PAṢHĀPUCCHĀKĀṬṬI.¹

IDDHIPADAVIBHAṄḠO SAMATTO NAVAMO.²

¹ S^d omits.

² K. omits navamo. S^d omits samatto. S^d and B. have nīṭṭhito for samatto.

X.

BOJJHAṄGA-VIṆHAḌO.

SATTA bojjhaṅgā: satisaṃbojjhaṅgo dhammavicāyasam-bojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisaṃbojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhasambojjhaṅgo.

Tattha katamo satisaṃbojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu satimā hoti paramena antinopakkama samannāgato cirakatam pi cirabbhasitam pi saritā anus-saritā. Ayam vuccati satisaṃbojjhaṅgo.

So tathā-sato viharanto taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya vicinati pavicinati¹ parivīmaṃsay upajjati. Ayam vuccati dhammavicaṃsasambojjhaṅgo.

Tassa taṃ dhammaṃ paññāya vicinato pavicinato² parivīmaṃsay upajjato āradḍhaṃ hoti viriyaṃ asallinaṃ. Ayam vuccati viriyasambojjhaṅgo.³

Āradḍhaviriyaṃsa uppajjati pīti niramisā. Ayam vuccati pītisaṃbojjhaṅgo.

Pītimanassa kāyo pi passambhati⁴ cittaṃ pi passambhati. Ayam vuccati passaddhisambojjhaṅgo.

Passaddhakāyaṃsa sukhina cittaṃ samādhīyati. Ayam vuccati samādhisambojjhaṅgo.

So tathāsamāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhuṃ ajjhupekkhitaṃ hoti. Ayam vuccati upekkhasambojjhaṅgo.

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisaṃbojjhaṅgo dhammavicāyasam-bojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītisaṃbojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhasambojjhaṅgo.

¹ S¹: pavicarati. B: pavicinati pavicarati.

² S²: pavicarato. B: pavisinato pavicarato.

³ B: viriya³ alvaya.

⁴ S⁴: kāyo ti upassambhati.

Tattha katamo satisaṃbojjhaṅgo?

Atthi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu sati, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu sati. Yadā pi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisaṃbojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu sati, tadā pi satisaṃbojjhaṅgaṃ abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo dhammavicāyasambojjhaṅgo?

Atthi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu pavicayo, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo. Yadā pi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicāyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu pavicayo, tadā pi dhammavicāyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhaṅgo?

Atthi kāyikaṃ viriyaṃ, atthi cetasikaṃ viriyaṃ. Yadā pi kāyikaṃ viriyaṃ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi cetasikaṃ viriyaṃ, tadā pi viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo pītisaṃbojjhaṅgo?

Atthi savitakka-savicāra pīti, atthi avitakka-avicāra pīti. Yadā pi savitakka-savicāra pīti, tadā pi pītisaṃbojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicāra pīti, tadā pi pītisaṃbojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo?

Atthi kāyappassaddhi, atthi cittappassaddhi. Yadā pi kāyappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi cittappassaddhi, tadā pi passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo?

Atthi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, atthi avitakka-avicāro samādhi. Yadā pi savitakka-savicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi avitakka-avicāro samādhi, tadā pi samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tattha katamo upekkhasambojjhaṅgo?

Atthi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu upekkhā, atthi bahiddhā dhammesu upekkhā. Yadā pi ajjhattaṃ dhammesu upekkhā, tadā pi upekkhasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Yadā pi bahiddhā dhammesu upekkhā, tadā pi upekkhasambojjhaṅgo abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Satta bojjhaggā: satisambojjhango . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Idha bhikkhu satisambojjhaggay bhāveti vivekanisītaṃ virāganisītaṃ nirodhanisītaṃ, vossaggaparipāmiṃ, dhammavicayasambojjhaggay bhāveti . . . viriyasambojjhaggay bhāveti . . . pīṭisambojjhaggay bhāveti . . . sammādhīsambojjhaggay bhāveti . . . upekkhāsambojjhaggay bhāveti vivekanisītaṃ virāganisītaṃ nirodhanisītaṃ vossaggaparipāmiṃ.

SUTTANTABHĪJAṆIYAṂ.²

Satta bojjhaggā: satisambojjhango . . . pe¹ . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaggā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmīyā pattiya, vivicc'eva kamehi . . . pe . . . peṭṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhinnaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye satta bojjhaggā honti: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Ya sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsatī satisambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggaparipāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango.

Tattha katamo dhammavicayasambojjhango?

Ya paññā pajānana . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggaparipāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati dhammavicayasambojjhango.

Tattha katamo viriyasambojjhango?

Yo cetāsiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaṅgaṃ maggaparipāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati viriyasambojjhango.

Tattha katamo pīṭisambojjhango?

Ya pīṭi pāmojjaṃ āmodanaṃ pamodanaṃ hāso pahāso vīṭi odaggaṃ attamanatā cittaassa pīṭisambojjhango: ayaṃ vuccati pīṭisambojjhango.

¹ S² and B give full text.

² K: "bhājanīyaṃ. S² adds nīṭṭhitaṃ.

³ Cf. below p. 250, and Dh. S. § 292.

Tattha katamo passaddhisambojjhango?

Yā vedanākkhandhassa saññākkhandhassa saṅkhāra-kkhandhassa viññāṇakkhandhassa passaddhi paṭippassaddhi passambhānā paṭippassambhānā paṭippassambhātattay¹ passaddhisambojjhango: ayaṃ vuccati passaddhisambojjhango.

Tattha katamo samādhisambojjhango?

Yā cittaassa thiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhisambojjhango maggaṃgayaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati samādhisambojjhango.

Tattha katamo upekkhāsambojjhango?

Yā upekkhā upekkhānā² ajjhupekkhānā majjhattatā cittaassa upekkhāsambojjhango: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhāsambojjhango.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaggā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhaggehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaggā: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnāya, yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammā sati satisambojjhango maggaṃgayaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā dhammavicayasambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā viriyasambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā pītisambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā passaddhisambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . Avasesā dhammā samādhisambojjhaggasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekkhāsambojjhango?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgamiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamayaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhinnāya, yā tasmīṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhānā ajjhupekkhānā majjhattatā cittaassa upekkhāsambojjhango: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhāsambojjhango. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāsambojjhaggasampayuttā.

¹ S^d: paṭippassambhātattayaṃ.

² S^d omits.

Satta bojjhaggā: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katame satta bojjhaggā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgamiṃ dīrghigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhaman jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhaman jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye satta bojjhaggā honti: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: satisambojjhango maggaṃgayaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamo upekkhāsambojjhango?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā² ajjhupekkhanā majjhataṭṭa cittaṃ upekkhāsambojjhango: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhāsambojjhango.

Ime vuccanti satta bojjhaggā. Avasesā dhammā sattahi bojjhaggehi sampayuttā.

Satta bojjhaggā: satisambojjhango . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhango.

Tattha katamo satisambojjhango?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgamiṃ dīrghigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhaman jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhaman jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ suññataṃ³; yā tasmīṃ samaye sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati satisambojjhango maggaṃgayaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati satisambojjhango. Avasesā dhammā satisambojjhaggasampayuttā . . . pe . . . avasesā dhammā

¹ S^d rehearses the names of the intermediate Bojjhangas.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits.

dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā viriyasambojjhaṅgasampayuttā . . . Avasesā
 dhammā pītisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā passaddhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā. . . . Avasesā
 dhammā samādhisambojjhaṅgasampayuttā.

Tattha katamo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti
 niyyānikaṃ apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭha-
 māya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice¹ eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
 paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ
 dandhābhūṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
 avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass² eva lokut-
 tarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay
 vivice³ eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānaṃ upasa-
 mpañja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadaṃ dandhābhūṇaṃ suññataṃ⁴;
 ya tasmīṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhānā ajjhūpekkhānā maj-
 jhattatā cittaassa upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo; ayaṃ vuccati upe-
 kkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Avasesā dhammā upekkhā sambojjhaṅga-
 sampayuttā.

ARHIDHAMMABHĪJANĪYAṂ.⁵

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satīsambojjhaṅgo dhammavicaya-
 sambojjhaṅgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo pītīsambojjhaṅgo pas-
 saddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsamboj-
 jhaṅgo.

Sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
 avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyākata. Pītīsambojjhaṅgo sukhāya
 vedanāya sampayutto; cha bojjhaṅgā siya sukhāya vedan-
 āya sampayuttā siya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sam-
 payuttā. Siya vipākā siya vipākadhammadhammā;
 anupādīṇya-anupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭha-asankilesikā. Siya
 savitakka-savicāra siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya avitakka-
 avicāra. Pītīsambojjhaṅgo pītīsaṃhagato, sukhasaṃhagato,
 na upekkhā saṃhagatā; cha bojjhaṅgā siya pītīsaṃhagatā siya
 sukhasaṃhagatā siya upekkhāsaṃhagatā. Neva dassanena na
 bhāvanāya pahātābba. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya
 pahātābbaṃhetukā. Siya apacayagāmino siya neva ācāya-
 gāmino na apacayagāmino. Siya sekkhā siya asekkhā.
 Appamāṇā; appamāṇārammaṇā; paṇṇitā. Siya sammata-

¹ S³ omits.

² K: 'bhājanīyaṃ. S³ adds niṭṭhitay.

taniyatā, siyā aniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā; siyā magga-
hetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā magga-
hetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi. Siyā uppannā siyā
anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā
paccuppannā; na vattabbā atītārammaṇā ti pi anāgatāram-
maṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi. Siyā ajjhata siyā
bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā;
anidassam-appatighā.

Dhammavicayasambojjhango hetu; cha bojjhaggā na
hetū.¹ Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Dhammavicaya-
sambojjhango hetu ceva sahetuko ca; cha bojjhaggā na
vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca
hetū. Dhammavicayasambojjhango hetu ceva hetusa-
mpayutto ca; cha bojjhaggā na vattabbā hetu ceva hetu-
sampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū. Cha
bojjhaggā na hetū sahetukā; dhammavicayabojjhango
na vattabbo na hetu sahetuko ti pi na hetu sahetuko ti pi.
Sappacāyā; saṅkhatā; anidassanā; appatighā; arupā;
lokuttarā; kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā. No
āsavā; anāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva
āsavā cāti pi, āsavā ceva na ca āsavā ti pi; na vattabbā
āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva
na ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No sanyojanā . . . pe² . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . .
no yogā . . . no nivarāṇā . . . no parimāṣā . . . sāra-
manā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; oittiasaṅsatthā;
cittasamutthānā; cittasahabbuno; cittānuparivattino;
cittasamsattha-samutthānā; cittasamsattha-samutthāna-
sahabbuno; cittasamsattha-samutthānānuparivattino.

Bāhirā. No upādā;³ anupādiṇṇā. No upādānā . . .⁴
No kilesā. . . .⁵

Na dassanena pahātabbā; na bhāvanāya pahātabbā.
Na dassanena pahātabbāhetukā; na bhāvanāya pahātab-
bāhetukā. Siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā, siyā avicārā
siyā avicārā. Pitisambojjhango appitiko; cha bojjhaggā
siyā sappitikā siyā appitika. Pitisambojjhango na piṭi-
sahagato; cha bojjhaggā siyā piṭisahagatā siyā na piṭisa-
hagatā. Pitisambojjhango sukhasahagato; cha bojjhaggā

¹ Sd: hetu always.

² B. has . . . pe . . . throughout. K and S^d have no
breaks.

³ K and S^d: nupādā. ⁴ K omits No. ⁵ S^d: kilesikā.

siyā sukkasahagatā siyā na sukkasahagatā. Pīṭisamboj-
jhaṅgo na upekkhāsahagato; eha bojjhaṅgā siyā upekkhāsa-
hagatā siyā na upekkhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā, na rūpāvacarā, na arūpāvacarā;
apariyāpanna. Siyā nīyyānikā¹ siyā anīyyānikā; siyā
niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; arapā ti.

PAÑHĀPUSCĪKAKAṆ NIṬṬHITAṆ.²

BOJJHAṆGAVIBHAṆGO SAMATTO DASAMO.³

¹ S^d: niyyānikā.

² K. *omits* niṭṭhitaṇ.

³ S^d *and* B. *omit* samatto. K. *and* B *omit* dasamo.

XI.

MAAGAVINHAṬṬO.

Ariyo aññagga magga, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katama sammādiṭṭhi?

Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaya ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsankappo?

Nekkhammasankappo, ariyāpadasankappo, avihiṣā-sankappo: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsankappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā?

Musāvādā veramaṇi, piṣaṇāya vācāya veramaṇi, pharusāya vācāya veramaṇi, samphappalāpā veramaṇi: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto?

Pāṇātipātā¹ veramaṇi, adinnādāna veramaṇi, kāmesu micchacārā veramaṇi: ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo?

Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvitaṃ kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṇi viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya² . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ thitirya asammosaṃ bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamaṇi viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati: ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

¹ S^d: pāṇātipātā.

² B: viriyaṃ *always*.

³ K. and B. do not condense.

Tattha katamā sammāsati?

Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassay, vedanāsu . . . citte . . . dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpi sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiññhādomanassay; ayam vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca' akusalehi dhammehi savitakkay savicārāy vivekajāy pītisukhajā pathamajā jhānāy upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānāy vūpasamā ajjhattāy sampasādanāy cetaso ekodibhavaṃ avitakkay avicārāy samādhijāy pītisukhajā duttiyajā jhānāy upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yam taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti: upekkhako satimā sukhavīhārī ti tatiyajā jhānāy upasampajja viharati; sukhasa ca paṇānā dukkhassa ca paṇānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānāy atthaggamā adukkhamasukhajā upekkhā-sati-parisuddhiy catutthajā jhānāy upasampajja viharati; ayam vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ariyo atthaggiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṃkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsanti sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiy bhāveti vivekanissitāy nirodhanissitāy vossaggaparipāmīy . . . pe . . . sammāsaṃkappay bhāveti, sammāvācay bhāveti, sammākammantay bhāveti, sammā-ājīvay bhāveti, sammāvāyāmay bhāveti, sammāsantiy bhāveti, sammāsamādhīy bhāveti vivekanissitay viraganissitay nirodhanissitay vossagga-paripāmīy.

SUTTANTARHĀJANĪYAY.³

Aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīy samaye lokuttarajā jhānāy bhāveti niyyānikajā apacayagāmīy² diṭṭhigatānāy paṇānāya pathamāya bhāmiyā puttīyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d condenses each of the Jhāna formulae.

² K: 'bhājanīyay. S^d adds niṭṭhitay.

³ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to sammā-ājīvo.

paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ
dandhābhūtaṃ, tasmā samaye aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo hoti:
sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katama sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajāna . . . pe¹ . . . amoho dhamma-
vicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo mag-
gaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katama sammāsankappo?

Ye takko vitakko sankappo appanā vyappanā cetaso
abhiniropanā sammāsankappo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyā-
pannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammāsankappo.

Tattha katama sammāvācā?

Yā catūhi vaciduccaritehi āratī viratī pativiratī vera-
maṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpattī velā-anatikkamo
setughāto sammāvācā maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ:
ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katama sammākammanto?

Yā tihi kāyaduccaritehi āratī viratī pativiratī veramaṇi
akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpattī velā-anatikkamo setughāto
sammākammanto maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katama sammā-ājivo?

Yā micchā-ājivā āratī viratī pativiratī veramaṇi akiriya
akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpattī velā-anatikkamo setughāto
sammā-ājivo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati sammā-ājivo.

Tattha katama sammāvāyāmo?

Ye cetasa viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo
viriyasambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katama sammāsaṭi?

Yā saṭi anuṣaṭi . . . pe . . . sammāsaṭi satisam-
bojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati
sammāsaṭi.

Tattha katama sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittaṃ jhīti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhi-
sambojjhaṅgo maggaṅgaṃ maggapariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ
vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā
aṭṭhaṅgikena maggena sampayutta.

Pañcangiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsankappo
sammāvāyāmo sammāsaṭi sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcaggaiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmañ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacagayāmiñ dīṭṭhigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhā-paṭipadañ dandhabhinnāñ, tasmīñ samaye pañcaggaiko maggo hoti : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsaṭi sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Yā paññā pajānamā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhango maggaggay maggapariyāpannañ : ayañ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo?

Yo takko vitakko saṅkappo . . . pe . . . maggaggay maggapariyāpannañ : ayañ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo?

Yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmo viriyasambojjhango maggaggay maggapariyāpannañ : ayañ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsaṭi?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsaṭi satisam-bojjhango maggaggay maggapariyāpannañ : ayañ vuccati sammāsaṭi.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi?

Yā cittaśā ṭhiti . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhi samādhi-sambojjhango maggaggay maggapariyāpannañ : ayañ vuccati sammāsamādhi.

Ayañ vuccati pañcaggaiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcaggaikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaggaiko maggo : sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsaṭi sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idhi bhikkhu yasmañ samaye lokuttarañ jhānañ bhāveti niyyānikañ apacagayāmiñ dīṭṭhigatānañ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyā, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamañ jhānañ upasampajja viharati dukkhā-paṭipadañ dandhabhinnāñ, yā tasmīñ samaye paññā pajānamā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhango maggaggay maggapariyāpannañ : ayañ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṭiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamo sammāsammādhī?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikāṃ apacayaṃgāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pabhācāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, yaṃ tasmīṃ samaye cittaṃsa ṭhīti . . . pe . . . sammāsammādhī, sammādhisaṃbojjhaṃgo, maggaṃgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsammādhī. Avasesā dhammā sammāsammādhinaṃ sampayuttā.

Aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammā-sammādhī.

Tattha katamo aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikāṃ apacayaṃgāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pabhācāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā paṭṭiyā, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttaraṃsa kusalassa jhānaṃsa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ suññataṃ; tasmīṃ samaye aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsammādhī.

Tattha¹ katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Ya pañnā puṇaṇā . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayaṃsambhojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo . . . sammāvācā . . . sammākammanto . . . samunā-ājīvo . . . sammāvāyāmo . . . sammāsatī . . .

Tattha katamo sammāsammādhī?

Ya cittaṃsa ṭhīti . . . sammāsammādhī sammādhisaṃbojjhaṃgo maggaṃgaṃ magga-pariyāpannaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsammādhī.

Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo. Avasesā dhammā aṭṭhaṃgikena maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcaggaiko maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsatī sammāsammādhī.

Tattha katamo pañcaggaiko maggo?

¹ K. and B. omit the following analysis, going on to Ayaṃ vuccati aṭṭhaṃgiko maggo. . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttaraṃ kusalaṃ jhānaṃ katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ suññataṃ: tasmīṃ samaye pañcagga maggo hoti: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.¹

Ayaṃ vuccati pañcagga maggo. Avasesā dhammā pañcagga maggena sampayuttā.

Pañcagga maggo: sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttaraṃ kusalaṃ jhānaṃ katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ suññataṃ: yaṃ tasmīṃ samaye paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amobo dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi dhammavicayasambojjhaṃgo maggaṅgaṃ maggaṃ pariyāpannaṃ: ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi. Avasesā dhammā sammādiṭṭhiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsaṅkappena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāvāyāmena sampayuttā. . . . Avasesā dhammā sammāsatiyā sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā sammāsamādhi?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaṃgāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S¹ here repeats the analysis above, p. 238. K. and B. again omit it.

avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokut-
tarassa kusalassa jhānassa katatta bhāvitattā vipākay
vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pañhamay jhānay cpe-
sampañña viharati dukkhāpatipadāy dandhābhiññāy
suññatay: yā tasmāy samaye cittassa iññit¹ saññhiti
avatthiti avasāhāro avikkhepo āvisāhatamānasatā samatho
samādhindriyay samādhibalay sammāsamādhi samādhi-
sambojjhāggo maggagay maggāpariyāpannay: ayay
vivecati sammāsamādhi. Avasesa dhammā sammāsamā-
dhiṇā sampayuttā.

ARHIDHAMMABHĪJANYAY.²

Ariyo atthangiko maggo, seyyathidaṇ: sammādiṭṭhi
sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-
ājīvo sammāvayāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Atthamāy maggagāṇay kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākata . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati araṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyākata. Sammāsaṅkappo sukhāya
vedanāya sampayutto; satta maggagā siya sukhāya
vedanāya sampayuttā siya adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya
sampayuttā. Siya vipakā siya vipākadhammadhammā.
Anupādāṇā; anupādāniya; asañkiliṭṭha-asañkilesikā.

Sammāsaṅkappo avitakka-vicāramatto; satta maggagā
siya savitakka-savicārā siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya
avitakka-avicārā. Sammāsaṅkappo pītisahagato, sukha-
sahagato, na upekhasahagato; satta maggagā siya
pītisahagatā siya sukhāsahagatā siya upekhasahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva
dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Siya apacayagāmīno siya novā ācayagāmīno na apacaya-
gāmīno. Siya asekhā siya asekhā. Appamāṇā: appa-
māṇarammaṇā. Paṇṇā. Siya sammattaniyatā siya
aniyatā. Na maggārammaṇā; siya maggaḥetukā siya
maggādhīpatino siya na vattabbā maggaḥetukā ti pi
maggādhīpatino ti pi.

Siya uppannā siya anuppannā siya uppādīno. Siya
atīta siya anāgata siya paccuppannā. Na vattabbā atīta-
rammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannā-
rammaṇā ti pi. Siya ajjhata siya bahiddhā siya
ajjhatabhiddhā. Bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appa-
tighā.

¹ S⁰ contracts formula.

² K: "bhājanīyay. S⁰ adds nīṭṭhīṭay.

Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ; satta maggaṅgā na hetu¹ ; sahetukā ; hetusampayuttā. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva sahetukā ca ; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbaṁ hetu¹ ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetu. Sammādiṭṭhi hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca ; satta maggaṅgā na vattabbaṁ hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu. Satta maggaṅgā na hetu sahetukā ; sammādiṭṭhi na vattabbaṁ na hetu sahetukā ti pi, na hetu sahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccayā ; saṅkhatā ; anidassanā ; appatighā ; arupā ; lokuttarā ; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā ; anāsavā ; āsavavippayuttā ; na vattabbaṁ āsavā ceva āsavā cāti pi, āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; na vattabbaṁ āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi, āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi ; āsavavippayutta-anāsavā.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe . . . no ganthā . . . no oghā . . . no yogā . . . no nivarapā . . . no parimāsa . . . sāmmanā.

No citta ; cetasikā ; cittasamṃpayuttā ; cittasamsatthā ; cittasamutthānā ; cittasahabhuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasamsattha-samutthānā ; cittasamsattha-samutthānā-sahabhuno ; cittasamsattha-samutthānānuparivattino.

Bāhirā ; no upādā ;² anupādiṇṇā. No upadānā . . . pe . . .³ No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbasetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbasetukā.

Sammāsaṅkappo avitakko ; satta maggaṅgā siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā. Sammāsaṅkappo savicāro ; satta maggaṅgā siyā savicārā siyā avicārā. Sammāsaṅkappo appātiko ; satta maggaṅgā siyā appātikā siyā appitika. Sammāsaṅkappo pītisaḥagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā pītisaḥagatā siyā na pītisaḥagatā. Sammāsaṅkappo sukhasaḥagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā sukhasaḥagatā siyā na sukhasaḥagatā.⁴ Sammāsaṅkappo na upekkhasaḥagato ; satta maggaṅgā siyā upekkhasaḥagatā siyā na upekkhasaḥagatā.

¹ S^d : hetu *also*.

² K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā.

³ K and S^d : nupādānā. Both omit both pe's.

⁴ S^d omits this sentence.

Na kāmāvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā;
 apariyāpannā. Siyā niyyānikā siyā aniyyānikā; siyā
 niyatā siyā aniyatā; anuttarā; arapā ti.

PAÑÑĀPUCCHAKAḂ.¹

MAGGANTHAGGO SAMATTO EKĀDASAKO.²

¹ S¹ omits.

² S² omits samatto. K. and B. omit ekādasako. B. has
 nittthito.

XII.

JHĀNAVIBHĀṢO.

[Mātikā.]

Idha bhikkhu pātimokkhasaṃvaraṃ yutto viharati acāragocarasampanno aṇṇamātesu vajjesu bhayaḍassāvi samādiya sikkhati sikkhāpadesu, indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane mattaññū, pubbarattāpararattay jāgarīyānuyogam anuyutto,¹ sātaccay nepakkay bodhipakkhikāṇaṃ dhammāṇaṃ bhāvanānuyogamaṇuyutto. So abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakāri² hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakāri³ hoti, sammāññite pasārite sampajānakāri⁴ hoti, saṅghātipattacivaradhāraṇe sampajānakāri⁵ hoti, asite⁶ pīte khayite sayite sampajānakāri⁷ hoti, uccārapassāva-kamme sampajānakāri⁸ hoti, gate thite nisinne satte jāgarite bhāsīte tughābhāve sampajānakāri⁹ hoti. So vivittay senāsanaṃ bhajati araṇṇaṃ rukkhamaḷaṃ pabbatay kandaṃ¹⁰ giriguhay susāṇaṃ vanapatthay¹¹ abbhokāsaṃ palālapuṇṇay appasadday appaniggghosaṃ vijanavātaṃ manuseśārāhaṃ yyakay paṭisaḷlāṇasārūpay.¹² So araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suṇṇāgāragato vā nisidati pallaṅkay abhujitvā ujuy kāyaṃ paṇidhāya¹³ parimukhaṃ satiy upatthapetvā. So abhujjhaṃ loke pahāya vigatābhijjhena cetassā viharati, abhijjhāya eittay parisodheti; vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāya avyāpāpamācitto viharati, sabbaṃpāpa-bhūtahitānukampā¹⁴ vyāpādapadosā eittay parisodheti; thinamiddhaṃ¹⁵ pahāya vigatathinamiddhā viharati, āloka-saññi sato sampajāno thinamiddhā eittay parisodheti; uddhacca-kukkucceṇ pahāya anuddhato viharati, ajjhāttaṃ

¹ K and S^d insert a second yutto.² S^d: 'kāri.³ So too S^d.⁴ S^d: asite.⁵ S^d: pabbatakandaṃ.⁶ B: vanapatthay.⁷ S^d and B: 'sārūpay.⁸ S^d: paṇidhāya.⁹ K. omits.¹⁰ B: thinamiddhaṃ always.

vūpasantacitto uddhaecakukkuce¹ cittaṃ parisodheti; vicikicchag pahāya tingavīcīkiecho viharati, akathaykathi kusalesu dhammesu vicikicchāya cittaṃ² parisodheti. So ime pañca nīvarāṇe pahāya cetaso upakkilese paññāya dubbaliṅkarane,³ vivie⁴ eva kāmehi vivicca akusalāhi dhammehi savitakkag savicārāg vivekajāg pītisukhag paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati; vitakkavicārānag vūpasamā ajjhattag sampasādanag cetaso ekodibhāvag avitakkag avicārāg samādhigag pītisukhag dūtiyag jhānag upasampajja viharati; pītiyā ca viragā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajjaṇe sukhaṃ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā āeikkhanti; upekkhako satimā sukhavihāri ti⁵ tatiyag jhānag upasampajja viharati; sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānag atthagamā⁶ adukkhamasukhag⁷ upekkhāsati⁸ parisuddhiṃ⁹ catutthag jhānag upasampajja viharati; sabbaso rūpasaññānag samatikkamā paṭighasaññānag atthagamā¹ nēnattasaññānag amanasikāra: ananto ākaso ti ākāsaññācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma: anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ ti viññāṇaññācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso viññāṇaññācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma: natthi kiñceti ākiñcaññācāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati; sabbaso ākiñcaññācāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati.

MĀTİKĀ SIṬṬHITĀ.²

Idhāti: imissā diṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciya imāsmiṃ ādāye imāsmiṃ dhamme imāsmiṃ vināye imāsmiṃ dhammavināye imāsmiṃ pāvasane imāsmiṃ brahmacariye imāsmiṃ satthu sāsane, tena vocati idhāti.

Bhikkhāti: samaññāya bhikkhu, paññāya bhikkhu, bhikkhatiti bhikkhu, bhikkhako ti bhikkhu, bhikkhācariyaṃ ajjhupagato ti bhikkhu, bhinnapaṭadharoti bhikkhu, bhindati pāpake akusale dhamme ti bhikkhu, bhinnatta pāpakanāg akusalānāg dhammānāg bhikkhu,

¹ S¹: cittaṃ. In the three preceding instances, S²: citta-parisodheti.

² S³: dubbali^o.

³ S⁴: sukhag, vihāri ti.

⁴ S⁵: atthagamā.

⁵ S⁶: adukkhaṃ asukhaṃ.

⁶ S⁷: parisuddhiṃ.

⁷ K. and B omit siṭṭhitā.

odhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, anodhiso kilesānaṃ pahānā bhikkhu, sekho bhikkhu, asekho bhikkhu, neva sekho masekho bhikkhu, aggo bhikkhu, bhadro bhikkhu, maggo bhikkhu, saro bhikkhu, samaggena saṃghena ātṭicatutṭhena kammaṇa akuppena thānārāhena upasampanno ti bhikkhu.

Pātimokkhaṃ ti: eḍaṃ patitṭhā ādi caraṇaṃ saṃyamo saṃvaro mukhaṃ pamokhaṃ¹ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya.

Saṃvaro ti: kāyiko avitikkamo² vācasiko avitikkamo kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo.

Saṃvuto ti: imiṇa pātimokkhasaṃvarena upeto hoti samupeto upāgato samupāgato upapanno samupapanno samannāgato, tena vuccati pātimokkhasaṃvarasaṃvuto ti.

Viharatiti: iriyati vattati pāleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatiti.

Ānāragocarasampanno ti: atthi ācāro, atthi anācāro.

Tattha katamo anācāro?

Kāyiko vitikkamo vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro. Sabbam pi duasīyaṃ anācāro. Idh' ekacco vejjadānena³ vā pattadānena vā pupphadānena vā phaladānena vā sinānadānena vā dantakattadānena vā pātukamyatāya⁴ vā muggasūpatāya⁵ vā paribhaṭṭatāya⁶ vā jaṃghapesanikena⁷ vā aññataraññatarena buddhapatikuṭṭhena micchā-ājivena jīvitay kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati anācāro.

Tattha katamo ācāro?

Kāyiko avitikkamo, vācasiko avitikkamo, kāyikavācasiko avitikkamo:⁸ ayaṃ vuccati ācāro. Sabbo pi silasaṃvaro ācāro. Idh' ekacco na vejjadānena³ na pattadānena na pupphadānena na phaladānena na sinānadānena na dantakattadānena na pātukamyatāya⁴ na muggasūpatāya⁵ na paribhaṭṭatāya⁶ na jaṃghapesanikena⁷ na aññataraññatarena buddhapatikuṭṭhena micchā-ājivena jīvitay kappeti: ayaṃ vuccati ācāro.

Gocaro ti: atthi gocaro, atthi agocaro.

Tattha katamo agocaro?

¹ B: mokhaṃ pamokhaṃ

² B: avitikkamo *alvaya*.

³ S^a: vejjadānena.

⁴ S^a and B: cātukamyatāya.

⁵ S^a: muggasūpatāya; B: muggasūpyatāya.

⁶ S^a: paribhaṭṭatāya.

⁷ S^a: jaṃghapesamiyena.

⁸ S^a omits these two words.

Idh' ekacco vesiyāgocaro vā hoti, vidhavāgocaro¹ vā² thullakumārigocaro³ vā paṇḍakagocaro vā bhikkhunīgocaro⁴ vā pānāgaragocaro vā, saṃsaṭṭho viharati rājūhi rājamahāmattāhehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena,⁵ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni assaddhāni appasannāni anopānabhūtāni⁶ akkosakaparibhāsakāni anattakāmāni ahitakāmāni aphāsukāmāni ayogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūniṇaṃ upāsakanāṃ upāsikānaṃ, tatthārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpasati: ayaṃ vuccati agocaro.

Tattha katamo gocaro?

Idh' ekacco na vesiyāgocaro hoti na vidhavāgocaro⁷ na thullakumārigocaro⁸ na paṇḍakagocaro na bhikkhunīgocaro na pānāgaragocaro asasaṭṭho⁹ viharati rājūhi rājamahāmattāhehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi ananulomikena gihisaṃsaggena¹⁰ yāni vā pana tāni kulāni saddhāni pasannāni opānabhūtāni kāsāvappajjotāni isivātaparivātāni¹¹ attakāmāni hitakāmāni phāsukāmāni yogakkhemakāmāni bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūniṇaṃ upāsakanāṃ upāsikānaṃ tatthārūpāni kulāni sevati bhajati payirūpasati: ayaṃ vuccati gocaro.

Iti iminā ca ācārena iminā ca gocarena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ācāragocarasampanno ti.

Agumattesu¹² vajjesu bhayadassāvī ti: tattha katame agumattā vajjā?

Yāni tāni vajjāni appamattakāni oramattakāni lahasāni lahasammattāni saṃyamakaraṇiyyāni saṃvarakaraṇiyyāni cittuppadakaraṇiyyāni manasikārapaṭibaddhāni: ime vuccanti agumattā vajjā. Iti imesu agumattesu vajjesu vajjadassāvī ca hoti bhayadassāvī ca ādinavadaassāvī¹³ ca nissaraṇadassāvī ca, tena vuccati agumattesu vajjesu bhayadassāvī ti.

¹ K. and S^d: vesiya^o and vidhava^o.

² S^d has hoti after each vā.

³ B: thullakumāri^o.

⁴ B: bhikkhuni^o.

⁵ S^d and B. omit gihī.

⁶ K. omits. S^d: anopānā^o.

⁷ S^d: vidhavā^o here only.

⁸ S^d: thullakumāriya^o here only.

⁹ K: na saṃsaṭṭho.

¹⁰ So K. also.

¹¹ K: kāsāvappaj^o.

¹² S^d: isivātapari^o. B: isivātapati^o. Cf. J. III. 142; Sd. S. 41; Smp. 316; MBV. 114; Mil. 19; Mil. transl. I. 30, n 1.

¹³ S^d: Anu^o ācāraṃ.

¹⁴ B: ādinava^o.

Samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti:
tuttha katamā sikkhā?

Catasso sikkhā: bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhusikkhā bhikkhunīnaṃ bhikkhunīsikkhā upāsakānaṃ upāsakasikkhā upāsikānaṃ upāsikasikkhā. Ima vuccanti sikkhāyo. Iti imāsu sikkhāsu sabbena sabbhaṃ sabbathā sabbhaṃ asesaṃ nissesaṃ samādāya vattati, tena vuccati samādāya sikkhati sikkhāpadesūti.

Indriyessu guttadvāro ti: atthi indriyessu guttadvārata, atthi indriyessu¹ aguttadvārata.

Tuttha katamā indriyessu² aguttadvārata?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ³ diṣvā nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikarapaṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asagvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassa pāpakā akusala dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikarapaṇaṃ enaṃ manindriyaṃ asagvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassa pāpakā akusala dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye na saṃvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imeṣaṃ ehaṇṇaṃ indriyānaṃ agutti agopanaṃ anārakkho asagvaro: ayaṃ vuccati indriyessu aguttadvārata.

Tuttha katamā indriyessu guttadvārata?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ⁴ diṣvā na nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikarapaṇaṃ enaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asagvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassa pāpakā akusala dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati; sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . pe . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikarapaṇaṃ enaṃ manindriyaṃ asagvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassa pāpakā akusala dhammā anvāssa-veyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati: yā imeṣaṃ ehaṇṇaṃ indriyānaṃ gutti gopanaṃ ārakkho saṃvaro: ayaṃ vuccati

¹ B: omits this indriyessu.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d: rūpā. Cf. Dh. S. §§ 1345, 1347.

⁴ So S^d.

indriyesu guttadvārata. Imāya indriyesu guttadvārataya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati indriyesu guttadvāro ti.

Bhojane mattaññū ti: atthi bhojane mattaññuta, atthi bhojane¹ amattaññuta.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññuta?

Idh' ekacco appatisaykhā ayoniso āhāray āhāreti davāya manāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya: yā tattha asantoṭṭhitā amattaññuta appatisaykhā bhojane: ayay vuccati bhojane amattaññuta.

Tattha katamā bhojane mattaññuta?

Idh' ekacco patisaykhā yoniso āhāray āhāreti neva davāya na madaya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvad eva imassa kāyassa tṭhiyā yāpanāya vihiṇsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya: iti purāṇaṃ ca vedanaṃ paṭibhagkhāmi navaṃ ca vedanaṃ na uppadessāmi, yatra ca me bhavissati anavajjata ca phāsuvihāro cāti: yā tattha santoṭṭhitā mattaññuta patisaykhā bhojane: ayay vuccati bhojane mattaññuta. Imāya bhojane mattaññutāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati bhojane mattaññū ti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu pubbaruttāpararattay jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti?

Idha bhikkhu divasaṃ caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaranīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ paṭhamay yamay caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaranīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyaṃ majjhimay yamay dakkhiṇena passena sīhasēyyay kappeti pādena pāday accādhāya sato sam-pajāno utthānasaññay manasikarivā, rattiyaṃ pacchimay yamay pacceṭṭhāya caṅkamena nisajjāya āvaranīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evaṃ bhikkhu pubbarattāpararattay jāgariyānuyogamanuyutto hoti.²

Sātaṇṇa ti: yo cetasiko viriyārambho . . pe³ . . . sammavāyāmo.

Nepakkāṇa ti: yā pañña pajānaṇā . . pe⁴ . . . anoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi.

Bodhipakkhikānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti: tattha katame bodhipakkhikā dhammā?⁵

Satta bojjhaṅgā: satisaṃbojjhaṅgo dhammavicaya-saṃbojjhaṅgo viriyasaṃbojjhaṅgo pītisaṃbojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisaṃbojjhaṅgo upekkhasam-

¹ S^d and B omit.

² K. and S^d: vihiṇsūp^o.

³ B. omits hoti.

⁴ See page 217.

⁵ See next page.

bojjhaṅgo : ime vuccanti bodhipakkhikā dhammā, itī ime¹ bodhipakkhikā dhamme āsevati bhaveti bahulikaroti, tena vuccati bodhipakkhikanāy dhammānāy² bhāvanānuyogamanuyutto ti.

Kathañ ca bhikkhu abhikkante patikkante sampajānakāri³ hoti, āloketi viloketi sampajānakāri hoti, sammūñjete pasārete sampajānakāri hoti, saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa sampajānakāri hoti, asite pite⁴ khāyite sayite sampajānakāri hoti, nēcārapassāvakaṃme sampajānakāri hoti, gate thīte nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṃhihāve sampajānakāri hoti?

Idha bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁵ sato sampajāno patikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammūñjati, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakāri hoti saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa, sato sampajānakāri hoti asite pite⁴ khāyite sayite, sato sampajānakāri hoti nēcārapassāvakaṃme, sato sampajānakāri hoti gate thīte nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṃhihāve.

Sato ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati⁶ potīssati sati saragatā dhāragatā apālāpanatā asammananātā⁷ sati satīndriyāy satibalaṃ sammānati : ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Sampajāno ti: tattha katamaṃ sampajānaṃ?

Yā pañña pajānaṃ vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo sallakkhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā paṇḍiceyaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhavyā cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariñāyikā vipassanā sampajānaṃ patodo pañña paññīndriyāy paññābalaṃ paññāsatthāy paññāpāpādo pañña-āloko pañña-obhāso pañña-pajjoto pañña-ratanāy amho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi : idaṃ vuccati sampajānaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiya iminā ca sampajānaṃ upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samatpāgato. Evaṃ bhikkhu sato sampajāno abhikkamati,⁸ sato sampajāno patikkamati, sato sampajāno āloketi, sato sampajāno viloketi, sato sampajāno sammūñjati, sato sampajāno pasāreti, sato sampajānakāri hoti saṅghātipattacivaradhāreṇa, sato

¹ B : Iti te. K. omits itī ime.

² S^d has bodhipakkhiyānāy dhammānāy.

³ So S^d also, but thrice "kāri. Cf. above, p. 244.

⁴ S^d : asīte always. B : pite. ⁵ K : caṃkamati.

⁶ S^d contracts this and next answer as usual.

⁷ B : asajjmassanātā.

⁸ So also K.

sampajānakāri hoti asite pite khāyite sāyite, sato sampajānakāri hoti uccārapassāvahamme, sato sampajānakāri hoti gate thite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsito tuṭṭhābhāve ti.¹

Vivittan ti: santike ce pi senāsanaḥajānā hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇaḥajānā² gahattṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taḥ vivittan. Dūre ce pi senāsanaḥajānā hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇaḥajānā³ gahattṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taḥ vivittan.

Senāsanaḥajānā ti: mañco pi senāsanaḥajānā, piṭṭham⁴ pi senāsanaḥajānā, bhisi pi senāsanaḥajānā, bimbohanam⁵ pi senāsanaḥajānā, viḥāro pi senāsanaḥajānā, addhayaḥajānā pi senāsanaḥajānā, pāsādo pi senāsanaḥajānā, aṭṭo pi senāsanaḥajānā, mālo⁶ pi senāsanaḥajānā, lenam⁷ pi senāsanaḥajānā, goḥā pi senāsanaḥajānā, rukkhamaḥajānā pi⁸ senāsanaḥajānā, veḷugumbo pi senāsanaḥajānā, yattṭha vā pana bhikkho paṭikkamanti sabbaṃ etaḥ senāsanaḥajānā.

Bhajāti ti: imaḥ vivittan senāsanaḥajānā bhajāti sambhajati sevati nisevati saḥsevati, tena vuccati bhajāti.⁹

Arañṇan ti: nikkhamitvā bahi-indakhilā¹⁰ sabbaṃ etaḥ araṇṇan.

Rukkhamaḥajānā ti: rukkhamaḥajānā yeva rukkhamaḥajānā. Pabbato yeva pabbato. Kandarā yeva kandarā. Giriguhā yeva giriguhā. Susānaḥajānā yeva susānaḥajānā. Abbhokāso yeva abbhokāso. Palālapuñḥo¹¹ yeva palālapuñḥo.

Vanapatthan¹² ti: durāṇam¹³ etaḥ senāsanaḥajānāy adhivacanaḥajānā. Vanapatthan ti vanaḥajānāy etaḥ senāsanaḥajānāy adhivacanaḥajānā. Vanapatthan ti bhiḥṣanaḥajānā¹⁴ etaḥ senāsanaḥajānāy adhivacanaḥajānā. Vanapatthan ti salomahāḥajānāy etaḥ senāsanaḥajānāy adhivacanaḥajānā. Vanapatthan ti pariyaṇṇānāy etaḥ senāsanaḥajānāy adhivacanaḥajānā. Vanapatthan ti na munussupacārānāy etaḥ senāsanaḥajānāy adhivacanaḥajānā. Vanapatthan ti durabhiḥṣambhavaṇānāy etaḥ senāsanaḥajānāy adhivacanaḥajānā.

Appasaddan ti: santike ce pi senāsanaḥajānā hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇaḥajānā gahattṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taḥ appasaddan. Dūre ce pi senāsanaḥajānā hoti tañ ca anākiṇṇaḥajānā gahattṭhehi pabbajitehi, tena taḥ appasaddan.

Appanigghosaḥajānā ti: yad eva taḥ appasaddan tad eva taḥ appanigghosaḥajānā, yad eva taḥ appanigghosaḥajānā.

¹ K. and B. omit ti. B. adds sampajānakāri hoti.

² K: anākiṇṇaḥajānā.

³ K and B: piṭṭhaḥajānā.

⁴ K: bimbohanā. B: bimbohanāy.

⁵ B: mālo.

⁶ K: lenā. B: lenāy.

⁷ K and B: "mūlāy.

⁸ S^d and B: vuccati vivittan senāsanaḥajānā bhajāti.

⁹ B: indakhilā.

¹⁰ S^d: "piṇḥaḥajānā.

¹¹ B: vanapatthan atvaya.

¹² S^d: durāṇāy.

¹³ B: bhiḥṣanaḥajānā.

tad eva taṃ vijanavūtaṃ, yad eva taṃ vijanavūtaṃ tad eva taṃ manussarāhasaṃyakaṃ, yad eva taṃ manussarāhasaṃyakaṃ tad eva taṃ paṭisaḷlāmaṣārupag.¹

Arañṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā ti: arañṇagato vā hoti rukkhamaḷagato vā suñṇāgāragato vā.

Nisidati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā ti: nisīdano hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā.

Ujjaṃ kāyaṃ papīdhāyāti: ujuko hoti kāyo phito papihito.

Parimukhaṃ satīṃ upatṭhapetvā ti: tattha katamā satī?

Yā satī, anussanti . . . pe . . . sammāsanti: ayaṃ vuccatī satī. Ayaṃ satī upatṭhitā hoti supatṭhitā nāsikagge vā mukhamimūḷe vā, tena vuccatī parimukhaṃ satīṃ upatṭhapetvā ti.

Abhiññhaṃ loke pahāyāti: tattha katamā abhiññhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccatī abhiññhā.

Tattha katamo loko?

Pañcupādānakkhandhā loko: ayaṃ vuccatī loko.

Ayaṃ abhiññhā imamhi loke santā hoti samitā vipasanta atthaggatā abhātṭhaggatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā,² tena vuccatī abhiññhaṃ loke pahāyāti.

Vigatābhiññhena cetasā ti: tattha katamā cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe³ . . . tajjā mano-viññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccatī cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ vigatābhiññhaṃ hoti, tena vuccatī vigatābhiññhena cetasā ti.

Viharatīti: iriyatī vattatī paletī yapetī yāpetī caratī viharatī, tena vuccatī viharatīti.

Abhiññhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti: tattha katamā abhiññhā?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaassa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccatī abhiññhā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe³ . . . tajjā mano-viññāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccatī cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya abhiññhāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti mocetī vimocetī parimocetī, tena vuccatī abhiññhāya cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

¹ S¹ and B: °sārappag.

² S¹: vyantikatā *alaya*.

³ See above, p. 144.

Vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittaṣṣa aghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo pakopo sampakopo doso padoso sampadoso cittaṣṣa vyāpatti manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattag' doso dussanā dussitattag' vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattag' virodho paṭivirodho candikkag' asuropo anattamanatā cittaṣṣa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo so padaso. Yo padoso so vyāpādo.

Iti ayaṃ ca vyāpādo ayaṃ ca padoso santaṃ honti² samitā vūpasantā atthaggatā abbatthaggatā appatā vyappitā sositā visositā vyanīkatā, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosaṃ pahāyāti.

A vyāpannacitto ti: tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasag' . . . pe . . . tassa mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ avyāpannaṃ hoti: tena vuccati avyāpannacitto ti.

Vīharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhetīti: atthi vyāpādo, atthi padoso.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo?

Yo cittaṣṣa aghāto paṭighāto . . . pe . . . candikkag' asuropo anattamanatā cittaṣṣa: ayaṃ vuccati vyāpādo.

Tattha katamo padoso?

Yo vyāpādo, so padoso. Yo padoso, so vyāpādo.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasag' . . . pe . . . tassa mano-viññānadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imamahā vyāpādapadosā sodhati visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vyāpādapadosā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Thīnamiddhag' pahāyāti: atthi thīnaṃ, atthi middhag'.

Tattha katamaṃ thīnaṃ?

Yā cittaṣṣa akalyatā skammaññatā oliyanā mulliyānā hīnaṃ liyanā liyyitattag' thīnaṃ thīyanā thiyitattag' cittaṣṣa: idaṃ vuccati thīnaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ middhag'?

¹ K: dussanā dussitattag'.

² S⁴: hoti.

³ S⁴ and B omit.

⁴ B: thīna³ alucaya.

Ya kāyassa akalyatā akammaññatā omāho pariyonāho
antosaṃerodho middhaya soppaya paṇḍarāyika¹ soppaya²
supanā supitattay³ idaya vuccati middhaya⁴
idaya⁵ idaya⁶ an middhaya saṃtā honti samitā⁷

Iti idaṃ ca thinay idaṃ ca mīddhaya santā honti samitā
vipasanta atthayugatā abbhatahaggatā appitā vyappitā
sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccati thinamīddhaya
pahāvati.

<p> <i>Vigatathinamiddho</i> entuttā vantiattā maittā pabhinapajinissatthattā, tena dho ti. </p>	<p> <i>ti: tassa</i> pabhinattā vuccati </p>	<p> <i>thinamiddhasen</i> patinissatthattā vigatathinamid- </p>
---	--	---

Viharatīti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.
 . . . kattha, katamā saññā?

Yā sañña sañjānana sañjānitattay: ayay vuccati sañña.
Ayay sañña āloka hoti vivatā pariuddhā pariyodātā, tena
vuccati āloka-sañña ti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha kammaṃ sato.
Ya sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati; ayaṃ tve-
cchi sati.

Tallin kaitmisyä saapajajätkäy?

Tattha katanag sampajāṇag?
 Ya paṭṭiṇ paṇānaṇa . . . pe . . . amho dhamma-
 vicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idag vuccati sampajāṇag.

Iti imāya ca sālīyā imina ca sampajāñhena upeto
hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sam-
pañño ti.

Thūnamiddhā parisodhetthi: atthi thūnag,
atthi middhag.

Tutts. *knowing* thing?

Tattha katamag' thīnag?
Yā cittaṣṣa akalyatā . . . pe . . . thiyitattag' cittaṣṣa:
idaṃ vuccati thīnag.

Tattha kataranay middhaya?

Tattha kalamag' middhag?
 Ya' kāyassa akalyatā . . . pe . . . supitattag' : idag'
 vuccati middhag.

Tattina kastarnay citta?

Tattha katanag cittag ?
 Yag cittag mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-
 viññānapadhātu : idag vuccati cittag.

Idag cittaṃ imasmā thānamiddhā sodheti visodheti
parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati
thānamiddhā cittaṃ parisodhetiti.

Uddhaccakukkuccay pahāyāti: atthi ud-
dhaccan, atthi kukkuccay.

* Sa : pænliŋyikən.

^c Sd : suppay. B : suppay *both times* : suppanā suppi-
tattag.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṣṣa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattay cittaṣṣa: idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ kukkuceṃ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā kappiye akappiyasaññitā, avajje vājjasaññitā vajje avājjasaññitā: yaṃ evarūpaṃ kukkuceṃ kukkuceāyanaṃ kukkuceāyitatṭay cetaso vippaṭṭisāro manovilekko: idaṃ vuccati kukkuceṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca uddhaccaṃ idaṃ ca kukkuceṃ santā bonti samitā vūpasantā aṭṭhaṅgatā abbhāṭṭhaṅgatā appiṭṭa vyāpṭitā soṣitā viṣoṣitā vyanṭikātā, tena vuccati uddhaccakukkuceṃ¹ pahāyāti.

A nuddhato ti: tassa uddhaccakukkuccassa caittattā vāntattā muttattā pahinattā paṇiniasaṭṭhāṭṭā pahina-paṇinissaṭṭhāṭṭā, tena vuccati anuddhato ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Ajjhattaṇṭi: yaṃ ajjhutṭay paccattay.

Vūpasantacitto ti: tattha kaṭamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano manasay . . . pe . . . tājjaṃ manovūṭṭāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ. Idaṃ cittaṃ ajjhuttay santay hoti samitay vūpasantay, tena vuccati ajjhuttay vūpasantacitto ti.

Uddhaccakukkuceā cittaṃ parisodheti: ti: aṭṭhi uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ uddhaccaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṣṣa uddhaccaṃ avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattay cittaṣṣa: idaṃ vuccati uddhaccaṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ kukkuceṃ?

Akappiye kappiyasaññitā . . . pe² . . . manovilekko: idaṃ vuccati kukkuceṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano manasay . . . pe . . . tājjaṃ manovūṭṭāpadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imambhā uddhaccakukkuceā sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati uddhaccakukkuceā cittaṃ parisodhetīti.

Vieikiechay pahāyāti: tattha kaṭamaṃ vieikiechā?

Yā kaykhā kaykhāyanaṃ kaykhāyitatṭay vimatī vieikiechā dvedhakay dvedhapatto saṅsayo anekappaṇāḥo āsappanā parisappanā aparīyogāhanaṃ thambhūtattay cittaṣṣa manovilekko: ayay vuccati viviekiechā. Ayay

¹ S⁴: kukkuccam.

² S⁴ gives full text.

vicikicchā santa hoti samitā vūpasantā atthaygatā abbatthaygatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati vicikicchay pahāyāti.

Tiṇṇavieikiecho ti: imaṃ vicikicchay tiṇṇo hoti uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo¹ pāragato pāramanuppatto, tena vuccati tiṇṇavieikiecho ti.

Viharatitī: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatitī.

Akathaykathī kusalesu dhammesūti: vicikicchāya kusalesu dhammesu na kaykhati na vicikicchati akathaykathī hoti nikkathaykatho vigatakathaykatho,² tena vuccati akathaykathī kusalesu dhammesūti.

Vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodhetitī: tattha katamā vicikicchā?

Yā kaykhā kaykhāyaṇā kaykhāvitattay . . . pe . . . thambhitattay cittassa manovilekko: ayuy vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattha katamay cittaṃ?

Yay cittaṃ mano mānasay . . . pe . . . tajjā manovīṇanadhātu: iday vuccati cittaṃ.

Iday cittaṃ imāya vicikicchāya sodheti visodheti parisodheti moceti vimoceti parimoceti, tena vuccati vicikicchāya cittaṃ parisodhetitī.

Ime pañca nīvarane pahāyāti: ime pañca nīvaranā santa hontī samitā vūpasantā atthaygatā abbatthaygatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikatā, tena vuccati ime pañca nīvarane pahāyāti.

Cetaso upakkilesa ti: ime pañca nīvaranā cittassa upakkilesā.

Paññāya dubbhālikarane ti: imehi pañcehi nīvaranehi anuppannā eva paññā na uppajjati uppannā ca paññā nirujjhati, tena vuccati paññāya dubbhālikarane ti.

Viviece³ eva kāmehi vivieca akusalehi dhammehitī: tattha katame kāmā?

Chando kāmo, rāgo kāmo, chandarāgo kāmo; saṅkappo kāmo, rāgo kāmo, saṅkapparāgo kāmo: ime vuccanti kāmā.

Tattha katame akusalā dhammā?

Kāmacchando vyāpādo thinamiddhay uddhaccakukkuccay vicikicchā: ime vuccanti akusalā dhammā.

¹ B: uttiṇṇo nittiṇṇo.

² B: nikkathaykathī vikathaykatho.

Iti imehi ca kāmehi imehi ca akusalehi dhammehi
vivitto hoti, tena vuccati vivicca' eva kāmehi vivicca aku-
salehi dhammehi.

Savitakkag savicāraṇa ti: atthi vitakko, atthi
vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Ye takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso
abhiniropanā sammāsāṅkappo: ayag vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo ciro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittassa anusan-
dhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayag vuccati vicāro.

Iti iminā ca vitakkena iminā ca vicārena upeto hoti
. . . pe . . . sammānāgato, tena vuccati savitakkag savi-
cāraṇa ti.

Vivekajan ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhag cittassa
ekaggatā: te iminhi viveke jātā bontī sujjātā nibhattā
abhinibhattā pātubhūtā, tena vuccati vivekajan ti.

Pītisukhan ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhag.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjag āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso
vīti odaggaṃ attamamā cittassa: ayag vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamag sukhag?

Yag cetasaṅg sātaṃ cetasaṅg sukhag cetosam-
phassaṅg sātaṃ sukhag vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṅgā sāta
sukhā vedanā: idag vuccati sukhag.

Idag sukhag imaya pītiyā sahaḡatag hoti sahaḡatag
sappasatthag sampayuttaṃ, tena vuccati pītisukhan ti.

Paṭhaman ti: gāyaṇānupubbatā¹ paṭhamag. Idag
paṭhamag samāpajjati paṭhamag.

Jhānan ti: vitakko vicāro pītisukhag cittassa
ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo paṭhamassa jhānassa lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phasaṇa² sacchikiriya upa-
sampadā.

Viharati: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharati.

Vitakka-vicāraṇag vāpasamā ti: atthi vitak-
ko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Ye takko vitakko . . . pe . . . sammāsāṅkappo: ayag
vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

¹ K: "pubbato.

² S: phassaṇā *always*.

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittaassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṃ ca vitakko ayaṃ ca vicāro santā honti samitā rūpasantā atthaggatā abbhattahaggatā appitā vyappitā soṣitā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati vitakkavicāraṇaṃ rūpasamā ti.

Ajjhattan ti: yaṃ ajjhattan paṇṇattan.

Sampasādanan ti: yā saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhiṇṇasādo.

Cetaso ekodibhāvan ti: yā cittaassa tṛṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsammādhī.

Avitakkag avicāran ti: atthi vitakko, atthi vicāro.

Tattha katamo vitakko?

Yo takko . . . pe . . . sammāsaṃkappo: ayaṃ vuccati vitakko.

Tattha katamo vicāro?

Yo cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro cittaassa anusandhanatā anupekkhanatā: ayaṃ vuccati vicāro.

Iti ayaṃ ca vitakko ayaṃ ca vicāro santā honti samitā rūpasantā atthaggatā abbhattahaggatā appitā vyappitā soṣitā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati avitakkag avicāran ti.

Sammādhijan ti: sampasādo pītisukhag cittaassa ekaggatā:¹ te imāhi sammādhimhi jātā honti sañjātā nibbattā abhinibbatta pātubhūtā, tena vuccati sammādhijan ti.

Pītisukhan ti: atthi pīti, atthi sukhaṃ.

Tattha katamā pīti?

Yā pīti pāmojjag . . . pe . . . attamanatā cittaassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīti.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikag sātaṃ . . . pe . . . sukhā vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ.

Iti sukhaṃ imaya pītiyā sahaḡatag hoti sahaḡatag saṃsaṃtṛṭhag saṃpayuttig, tena vuccati pītisukhan ti.

Dutiyaṃ ti: gāḡanānupubbatā² dutiyaṃ. Idaṃ dutiyaṃ samāpajjati ti dutiyaṃ.

Jhānan ti sampasādo pīti sukhaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjāti: yo dutiyassa jhānassa lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriya upasampadā.

¹ S^o omīta cittaassa ekaggatā.

² K: "pubbato.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Pīṭiyā ca virāgā ti: tattha katamā pīṭi?

Yā pīṭi pāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti odaggaṃ attamanatā cīttassa: ayaṃ vuccati pīṭi. Ayaṃ pīṭi santā hoti samitā vipasanti atthangatā abbatthaga-gatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati pīṭiyā ca virāgā ti.

Ūpekkhako ti: tattha katamā ūpekkhā?

Yā ūpekkhā ūpekkhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhattatā cīttassa: ayaṃ vuccati ūpekkhā. Imāya ūpekkhāya upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati ūpekkhako ti.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sato sampajāno ti: tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sampejassāṇaṃ?

Yā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammaditthi: idam vuccati sampejassāṇaṃ.

Iti imāya ca satiyā iminā ca sampajāssāṇena upeto hoti . . . pe . . . samannāgato, tena vuccati sato sampe-jāno ti.

Sukhaṇ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetīti: tattha katamaṃ sukhaṇ?

Yan cetasaṃkāyaṃ sātāya cetasaṃkāyaṃ sukhaṇ cetosamphas-saṇā sātāya sukhaṇ vedayitāya cetosamphasasā sātā sukhaṇ vedanā: idam vuccati sukhaṇ.

Tattha katamo kāyo?

Saññākkhandho saṃkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ayaṃ vuccati kāyo.

Idam sukhaṇ iminā kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, tena vuccati sukhaṇ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedetīti.

Yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhantīti: tattha katame ariyā?

Ariyā vuccanti buddhā ca buddhasāvakā ca. Te imaṃ ācikkhanti desanti paññāpenti paṭṭhapenti vivaranti vi-bhajanti uttānikaronti¹ pakāssenti, tena vuccati yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhantīti.

Ūpekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti. Tattha katama ūpekkhā?

Yā ūpekkhā ūpekkhanā ajjhupekkhanā majjhattatā cīttassa: ayaṃ vuccati ūpekkhā.

¹ S⁴ and B.: uttānikaronti.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāseati: ayaṃ vuccati sati.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhayaṃ?

Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . sukhaṃ vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhayaṃ.

Iti imāya ca upekkhāya imāya ca satiya-īmīnā ca sukhena samannāgato iriyati vattati paleti yāpeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati upekkhako satimā sukhavihāri ti.

Tatīyaṃ ti: gaṇanānupubbata² tatīyaṃ. Idaṃ tatīyaṃ samāpajjati ti tatīyaṃ.

Jhānaṃ ti: upekkhā sati sampajaññaṃ sukhayaṃ cittaassa ekaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo tatīyassa jhānaassa lābho patilābho patti sampatti phusana sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti: atthi sukhayaṃ, atthi dukkhayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ sukhayaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ sātaṃ kāyikaṃ sukhayaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhayaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ sātā sukhaṃ vedanā: idaṃ vuccati sukhayaṃ. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhayaṃ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhayaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhayaṃ vedayitaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ asātā dukkhaṃ vedanā: idaṃ vuccati dukkhayaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca sukhayaṃ idaṃ ca dukkhayaṃ santā honti samitā rūpasantā atthaggatā abbatthaggatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantīkatā, tena vuccati sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā ti.

Pubbe va somanassaṃ domanassaṃ atthaggamā ti: atthi somanassaṃ, atthi domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ somanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhayaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhayaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātā sukhaṃ vedanā: idaṃ vuccati somanassaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ domanassaṃ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhayaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātaṃ dukkhayaṃ vedayitaṃ cetosamphassaṃ asātā dukkhaṃ vedanā: idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Iti idaṃ ca somanassaṃ idaṃ ca domanassaṃ pubbe va

¹ K. gives full text. Cf. above, p. 257.

² K: "pubbata-

santā honti samitā rūpasantā atthaggatā abbhattaggatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā; tena vuccatī pubbe¹ va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaggamā ti.

Adukkhamasukhan ti: yaṃ cetasikaṃ nava sātāṃ nīcātāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhaṃ vedayitāṃ cetosamphassaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā, tena vuccatī adukkhamasukhan ti.

Upekkhāsati parisuddhīṃ ti: tattha katamā upekkhā?

Yā upekkhā upekkhanā ajjhupekkhanā tujjhattatā cīṭassa: ayaṃ vuccatī upekkhā.

Tattha katamā sati?

Yā sati anussati . . . pe . . . sammāsati: ayaṃ vuccatī sati.

Ayaṃ sati imāya upekkhāya vivatā hoti parisoddhā pariyodātā, tena vuccatī upekkhāsati parisuddhīṃ ti.

Catutthān ti: gāṇanānupubbhata² catutthag. Idag catutthag samāpajjati catutthag.

Jhānaṃ ti: upekkhā sati cīṭassa akaggatā.

Upasampajjati: yo catutthassa jhānaṃ lābho patilābho patti sampatti phusāṇā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharatīti, tena vuccatī viharatīti.

Sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā ti: tattha katamā rūpasāññāyo?

Yā³ rūpāvacarasamāpatti samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṇṇa⁴ vā saññā sañjānanaṃ sañjānānāṃ: imā vuccanti rūpasāññāyo. Imā rūpasāññāyo atikkanto holi vitikkanto⁵ samatikkanto, tena vuccatī sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā ti.

Paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaggamā ti: tattha katamā paṭighasaññāyo?

Rūpasāññā saddasaññā gandhasāññā rūpassāññā phoṭṭhabhasāññā: imā vuccanti paṭighasaññāyo. Imā paṭighasaññāyo santā honti samitā rūpasantā atthaggatā abbhattaggatā appitā vyappitā sositā visositā vyantikātā, tena vuccatī paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaggamā ti.

Nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā ti: tattha katamā nānattasaññāyo?

Yā⁶ asamāpannassa manodhātu samaggissa vā mano-

¹ K: "pubbato.

² S¹: dīṭṭhadhamme, *de*.

S¹ and B.: "saññā.

³ S¹ and B. omit yā.

⁴ B.: vitikkanto *always*.

⁵ S¹ and B.: "saññā.

viññānapadhātu samaggissa vā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitat-
taṃ: ima vuccanti nānattasaññāyo. Imā nānattasaññāyo
na manasikaroti, tena vuccati nānattasaññānaṃ amana-
sikārā ti.

Ananto ākāso ti: tattha katamo ākāso?

Yo ākāso ākāsatay aghay aghagatay vivaro vivara-
gatay asamphutthag catūhi mahābhūtaḥ: ayaṃ vuccati
ākāso. Tasmāy ākāse cittay thapeti saṇṭhapeti anantaṃ
pharati, tena vuccati ananto ākāso ti.

Ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ ti: ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ
samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavi-
hāriṣṣa¹ vā cittaacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upa-
sampaḍā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samatikk-
ammaṃ ti: imaṃ² ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti
vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākāśānañ-
cāyatanaṃ samatikkammaṃ ti.

Anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti: taṃ yeva ākāsaṃ viñ-
ñāpena phutthag manasikaroti anantaṃ pharati, tena
vuccati anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti.

Viññānañcāyatanaṃ ti: viññānañcāyatanaṃ
samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavi-
hāriṣṣa vā cittaacetasikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo viññānañcāyatanaṃ lābho
paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upa-
sampaḍā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso viññānañcāyatanaṃ samatikk-
ammaṃ ti: imaṃ viññānañcāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti
vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso viññānañ-
cāyatanaṃ samatikkammaṃ ti.

Natthi kiñcīti: taṃ yeva viññānaṃ abhāveti
vibhāveti antaradhāpeti natthi kiñcīti passati, tena vuccati
natthi kiñcīti.

Ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ ti: ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samā-
pannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāriṣṣa
vā cittaacetasikā dhammā.

¹ So Sd.

² Sd omits.

Upasampajjāti: yo ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkammā ti: imaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ atikkanto hoti vitikkanto samatikkanto, tena vuccati sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkammā ti.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññā ti: taṃ yeva ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ santato manasikaroti saṃkhārāvasesa-samāpattiṃ bhāveti, tena vuccati neva-saññā-nāsaññā ti.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ n ti: neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpannassa vā uppannassa vā diṭṭhādhammasukhavihārissa vā cittaśeṭṭhikā dhammā.

Upasampajjāti: yo neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phusanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā.

Viharatīti: iriyati vattiati paleti yapeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

SUTTANTABHĪJANĪYAG.¹

Cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamag jhānag, duttiyag jhānag, tatthiag jhānag, eśuttihag jhānag.

Tattha katamag paṭhamag jhānag?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃniṃ samaye rūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivieco' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinag, taṃniṃ samaye pañcāṅgikag jhānag hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaṃ ekaggatā. Iday vuccati paṭhamag jhānag. Avaseṣā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.²

Tattha katamag duttiyag jhānag?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃniṃ samaye rūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vopasamaṃ . . . pe . . . duttiyag jhānag upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasinag, taṃniṃ samaye tivaggikag jhānag hoti: pīti sukhaṃ cittaṃ ekaggatā. Iday vuccati duttiyag jhānag. Avaseṣā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

¹ K: "bhājanīyag.

² K: Norr. Imassa niddeṣassa uddeso mātīkāyag na nissati, taṃnā ayag vā niddeṣo anireko siyā, so vā uddeso uno.

Tattha katamaya tatiyaya jhānaya?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāga . . . pe . . . tatiyaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaya; tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: sukhaya cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati tatiyaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaya catutthaya jhānaya?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaya; tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati catutthaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaya; tasmīṃ samaye pañcāṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaya cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati paṭhamaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkaya vicāramattaṃ vivekaya pītisukhaya duttiyaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaya; tasmīṃ samaye caturāṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: vicāro pīti sukhaya cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati duttiyaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaya jhānaya hoti upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaya; tasmīṃ samaye tivaṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: pīti sukhaya cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati tatiyaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāga . . . pe . . . catutthaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaya; tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: sukhaya cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati catutthaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . pañcamaya jhānaya upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaya; tasmīṃ samaye duvaṅgikaya jhānaya hoti: upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idaya vuccati pañcamaya jhānaya. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ

bhāveti, sabbaso akiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-sañña-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagatag, sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānag upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye duvaggikag jhānag hoti : upekkhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati catutthag jhānag.

Cattāri jhānāni : paṭhamag jhānag, duttiyag jhānag, tatiyag jhānag, catutthag jhānag.

Tattha katamag paṭhamag jhānag ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivicc' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadag dandhābhīṇag, tasmīṃ samaye pañcaggikag jhānag hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati paṭhamag jhānag. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamag duttiyag jhānag ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vitakkavicāraṇag vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadag dandhābhīṇag, tasmīṃ samaye tivaggikag jhānag hoti : pīti sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati duttiyag jhānag. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamag tatiyag jhānag ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, pītiya ca virāga . . . pe . . . tatiyag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadag dandhābhīṇag, tasmīṃ samaye duvaggikag jhānag hoti : sukhaṃ cittassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati tatiyag jhānag. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayutta.

Tattha katamag catutthag jhānag ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya sukhasa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpaṭipadag dandhābhīṇag, tasmīṃ samaye duvaggikag jhānag hoti : upekkhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati catutthag jhānag. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti niyyānikam apacayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭ-

¹ *Sd has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni, p. 266.*

amāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaḃ dandhabhinnag, tasmīg samaye pañcagikag jhānag hoti : vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaḃ cittaṣṣa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati pathamag jhānag. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīg samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiḃ ditthigatānag pahanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, avitakkag vicāramattag vivekag pītiḥ sukhaḃ duttiyag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaḃ dandhabhinnag, tasmīg samaye caturagikag jhānag hoti : vicāro pīti sukhaḃ cittaṣṣa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati duttiyag jhānag. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīg samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiḃ ditthigatānag pahanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya vitakka-vicāranag vipasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaḃ dandhabhinnag, tasmīg samaye tivaggikag jhānag hoti : pīti sukhaḃ cittaṣṣa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati tatiyag jhānag. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīg samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiḃ ditthigatānag pahanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, pītiya virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaḃ dandhabhinnag, tasmīg samaye dvaggikag jhānag hoti : sukhaḃ cittaṣṣa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati catutthag jhānag. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīg samaye lokuttarag jhānag bhāveti niyyānikag apacayagāmiḃ ditthigatānag pahanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, sukhaṣṣa eva pahanā . . . pe . . . pañcamag jhānag upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadaḃ dandhabhinnag, tasmīg samaye dvaggikag jhānag hoti : upekkhā cittaṣṣa ekaggatā. Idag vuccati pañcamag jhānag. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : pathamag jhānag, duttiyag jhānag, tatiyag jhānag, catutthag jhānag.

Tattha katamag pathamag jhānag ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīg samaye rūpūpapattiyaḃ maggaḃ bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamag jhānag upasampajja viharati pathavikasīnag, tasmīg samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpavucarassa kusalaṣṣa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākag vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamag jhānag upasampajja viharati pathavikasīnag ; tasmīg

samaye pañcaggikāy jhānaṃ hoti: vitakko vicāro pīti sukhaṃ cittaṃsa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati paṭhamāy jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikassīnaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāy vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthāy jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāy jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . pañcamāy jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikassīnaṃ; tasmīṃ samaye dūvag-gikāy jhānaṃ hoti: upekkhā cittaṃsa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati pañcamāy jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yaṃmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti . . .² sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaśāññābhagatāy sukhaṃsa ca pahāna . . . pe . . . catutthāy jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākāy sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaśāññābhagatāy sukhaṃsa ca pahāna . . . pe . . . catutthāy jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati; tasmīṃ samaye dūvag-gikāy jhānaṃ hoti: upekkhā cittaṃsa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati catutthāy jhānaṃ. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri³ jhānāni: paṭhamāy jhānaṃ, duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ, catutthāy jhānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paṭhamāy jhānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu yaṃmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikāy apcayagāmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ vivice' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāy jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhūtiṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .

¹ S^d enumerates the other Jhānas here, not in the next sentence, substituting, after vipākāy, sukhaṃsa ca pahāna pañcamāy jhānaṃ, &c.

² S^d has here . . . pe . . . repeating arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti.

³ S^d commences this section at Idha . . .

avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamāy jhānay upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadāy dandhābhīṇāy sūññatay ; tasmīy samaye pañcagikay jhānay hoti : vitakko vicāro piī sukhay cittaassa ekaggatā. Idāy vuccati pathamāy jhānay. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.¹

Tattha katamāy duttiyay jhānay ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīy samaye lokuttarāy jhānay bhāveti niyyānikay apaccayagāmiy ditthigatānāy pabbanāya pathamāya bhūmiyā pattiya, vitakka-vicārānāy vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyay jhānay upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadāy dandhābhīṇāy, tasmīy samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākay vitakka-vicārānāy vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyay jhānay . . . pe . . . tatiyay jhānay . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānay . . . pe . . . pathamāy jhānay . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇṇ jhānay upasampajja viharati dukkhāpatipadāy dandhābhīṇāy sūññatay ; tasmīy samaye dvayagikay jhānay hoti : upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idha vuccati pañcamaṇṇ jhānay. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Cattāri jhānāni : pathamāy jhānay, duttiyay jhānay, tatiyay jhānay, catutthay jhānay.

Tattha katamāy pathamāy jhānay ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīy samaye rūpāvacarāy jhānay bhāveti² kiriyaṇṇāy neva kusalāy nākusalāy na ca kammavipākay ditthadhammasukkhavīhāray, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pathamāy jhānay upasampajja viharati pathavīkasiṇay, tasmīy samaye pañcagikay jhānay hoti : vitakko vicāro piī sukhay cittaassa ekaggatā. Idāy vuccati pathamāy jhānay. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

Tattha katamāy duttiyay jhānay ?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīy samaye rūpāvacarāy jhānay bhāveti kiriyaṇṇāy neva kusalāy nākusalāy na ca kammavipākay ditthadhammasukkhavīhāray, vitakka-vicārānāy vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyay jhānay . . . pe . . . tatiyay jhānay . . . pe . . . catutthay jhānay . . . pe . . . pathamāy jhānay . . . pe . . . pañcamaṇṇ jhānay upasampajja viharati pathavīkasiṇay, tasmīy samaye dvayagikay jhānay hoti : upekkhā cittaassa ekaggatā. Idāy vuccati

¹ S^d has . . . pe . . . down to Cattāri jhānāni.

² S^d has . . . pe . . . down to arūpāvacarāy jhānay (on next page).

pañcamag jhānag. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā . . . pe . . .

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye arūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ akusalaṃ na ca kamma-vipākag dīṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaśaṅkhaṃsa-hagataṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānag upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye dvaṃṣikag jhānag hoti : upekkhā cittassa ekaggatā. Idaṃ vuccati catutthag jhānag. Avasesā dhammā jhānasampayuttā.

ARHIDHAMMABHĪJANĪYAG.¹

Cattāri jhānāni :² idha bhikkhu vivicc' eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi; savitakko savicāraṃ vivekajag pītisukhag pañhamag jhānag upasampajja viharati ; vitakka-vicāraṇag vōpasama ajjhataṃ sampasādanag cetaso ekodilhāvaṃ avitakkag avicāraṃ samādhijag pīti sukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānag upasampajja viharati ; pītiyā ca virāga upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena pañisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti : upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī ti tatiyaṃ jhānag upasampajja viharati ; sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhag upekkhā-satipārisuddhiṃ catutthag jhānag upasampajja viharati.

Catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati avyākātā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati arapā ?

Siya kusalā siya avyākātā.

Tiṇi³ jhānā⁴ eṭṭh' uppannaṃ, sukhaṃ vedanaṃ thapetvā, sukhāya vedanāya sampayutta ; catutthag jhānag eṭṭh' uppannaṃ adukkhamasukhag vedanaṃ thapetvā, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayutta.

Siya vipākā siya vipākadhammadhammā siya neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā. Siya upādiṇṇupādāniya siya anupādiṇṇupādāniya siya anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniya. Siya asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siya asaṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesikā.

¹ K. : "bhājanīyag.

² S^d has instead : pañhamag jhānag, &c. . . . catutthag jhānag. Then : Catunnaṃ jhānānaṃ kati kusalā, &c.

³ S^d : tīni always.

⁴ B. : jhānāni always after tīni ; S^d sometimes only. K. : jhānā always, except after cattāri.

Paṭhamag jhānaṃ, etth' uppanne vitakka-vicāre thapetvā, savitakka-savicāraṃ; tīṇi jhānā avitakka-avicārā.

Deo jhānā,¹ etth' uppannaṃ pītiṃ thapetvā, pītisahagatā; tūṇi jhānā, etth' uppannaṃ sukhaṃ thapetvā, sukhasa-hagatā; catutthag jhānaṃ, etth' uppannaṃ upekkhaṃ thapetvā, upekkhasahagataṃ.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pabātabbā; neva dassa-nena na bhāvanāya pabātabbahetukā.

Siya ācāyagāmīno siyā apacāyagāmīno siyā neva ācāya-gāmīno na apacāyagāmīno.

Siya sekkhā siyā nasekkhā siyā neva sekkhā nasekkhā.

Siya mahaggatā siya appamāṇā. Tīṇi jhānā na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi, siyā appa-māṇārammaṇā siyā na vattabbā appamāṇārammaṇā ti;² catutthag jhānaṃ siyā parittārammaṇaṃ siyā mahaggatā-rammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattabbag parittārammaṇaṃ ti pi mahaggatārammaṇaṃ ti pi appa-māṇārammaṇaṃ ti pi. Siyā majjhimā siyā paṇṭā.

Siya sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Tīṇi jhānā na maggārammaṇā siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatino siyā na vattabbā maggahetukā ti pi maggā-dhipatino ti pi; catutthag jhānaṃ siyā maggārammaṇaṃ siyā maggahetukaṃ siyā maggādhipatī siyā na vattabbag maggārammaṇaṃ ti pi maggahetukaṃ ti pi maggādhipatī-ti pi.

Siya uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādino. Siyā atitā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppatinā. Tīṇi jhānā na vattabbā atitārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccup-pannārammaṇā ti pi; catutthag jhānaṃ siyā atitārammaṇaṃ siyā anāgatārammaṇaṃ siyā paccuppannārammaṇaṃ siyā na vattabbag atitārammaṇaṃ ti pi anāgatārammaṇaṃ ti pi paccuppannārammaṇaṃ ti pi.

Siya ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Tīṇi jhānā bahiddhārammaṇā; catutthag jhānaṃ siyā ajjhata-rammaṇaṃ siyā bahiddhārammaṇaṃ siyā ajjhatabhiddhā-rammaṇaṃ siyā na vattabbag ajjhata-rammaṇaṃ ti pi bahiddhārammaṇaṃ ti pi ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇaṃ ti pi. Anidassana-appatighā.

Na hetū. Sahetukā. Hetusampayuttā. Na vattabbā hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetū, na vattabbā hetū ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetū, na hetū sahetukā.

Sappaccayā; saṅkhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā.

¹ So S^d, K. and B.

² K. adda pi.

Siya lokiya siya lokuttara. Kenaci viññeyya kenaci na viññeyya.

No āsavā. Siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Na vattabba āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, siyā sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabba āsavā ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva no ca āsavā ti pi. Siyā āsavavippayuttā-āsavā siyā āsavavippayuttā-anāsavā.

No saṃyojana . . . pe No ganthā No oghā No yoga No nīvaruṇā No paramāsa Sārammaṇā.

No citta. Cetasikā. Cittasampayuttā ; . . . cittasaggaṭṭhā ; cittasamutthānā ; cittasahabbuno ; cittānuparivattino ; cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānā ; cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānasahabbuno ; cittasaggaṭṭha-samutthānanuparivattino. Bāhirā ; no upādā :¹ siyā upādinnā siyā anupādinnā.

No upādānā.² No kilesā.

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

Paṭhamay jhānay, etth' uppannay vitakkay thapetvā, savitakkay ; tiṇi jhānā avitakkā. Paṭhamay jhānay, etth' uppannay vicāray thapetvā, savicāray ; tiṇi jhānā avicārā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannay pīti thapetvā, sappitikā. Dve jhānā appitikā. Dve jhānā, etth' uppannay pītī thapetvā, pītisahagatā ; dve jhānā na pītisahagatā.

Tiṇi jhānā, etth' uppannay sukḥay thapetvā, sukhasahagatā ; catutthay jhānay na sukhasahagatay. Catutthay jhānay, etth' uppannay upekkhay thapetvā, upekkhasahagatay ; tiṇi jhānā na upekkhasahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā ; siyā rūpāvacarā ; siyā na rūpāvacarā ; tiṇi jhānā na arūpāvacarā,³ catutthay jhānay siyā arūpāvacaray siyā na arūpāvacaray. Siyā pariyāpannā siyā apariyāpannā.

Siyā niyyānikā siyā anīyyānikā. Siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAY.

JHĀNAVIBHAṆṬO SAMATTO DVĀDASAKO.⁴

¹ K : nupādā. S^d : nopādā. ² K : nupādānā.

³ S^d omits this phrase.

⁴ K. and B. omit dvādasako. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes nittithito.

XIII.

APPAMAÑÑAVITHAYO.

CATTASO appamaññāyo : idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekag disaṃ pharitvā viharatī, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthayaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantayaṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī ; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekag disaṃ pharitvā viharatī, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthayaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantayaṃ lokaṃ karuṇāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī ; muditāsahagatena cetasā ekag disaṃ pharitvā viharatī tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthayaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantayaṃ lokaṃ muditāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī ; upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekag disaṃ pharitvā viharatī, tathā dutiyaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ tathā catutthayaṃ, iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantayaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena avyāpajjhena pharitvā viharatī.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekag disaṃ pharitvā viharatī ?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekag puggalaṃ piyaṃ manāpaṃ disvā mettāyeyya, evam eva sabbe satte mettāya pharati.

Tattha katamā mettā ?

Yā satteṣu metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā ceto-vimutti : ayaṃ vocati mettā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānasag hadayaṃ¹ paṇḍarayaṃ maṇo mahāyatanaṃ maṇindriyaṃ viññāyaṃ viññāṇakkaṇḍho

¹ S^d condenses as before, cf. p. 144 *passim*.

tajjā manovīñāṇādhātū: idag vuccati cittaṃ. Idag cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaṅgaṭṭhaṃ hoti sahaṅgaṭṭhaṃ saṃpavuttag, tena vuccati mettāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Ekag disaṇ ti: puratthimāgā vā disaṇ pacchimāgā vā disaṇ uttarāgā vā disaṇ dakkhiṇāgā vā disaṇ uddhagā vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharivā ti: pharivā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatitī: iriyati vuttati pāleti yāpeti yāpeti carati viharati, tena vuccati viharatitī.

Tathā dutiyaṇ ti: yath' eva ekag disaṇ tathā dutiyaṇ disaṇ tathā tatiyaṇ disaṇ tathā catutthāgā disaṇ tathā uddhagā tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāgā lokan ti: sabbena sabbag sabbatthā¹ sabbag aśesaṃ nisesaṃ pariyādāya vacanam etag sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāgā lokan ti.

Mettāsahagatena cetasā ti: tattha katamā mettā?

Yā satteṣu mettā mettāyaṇā mettāyitattag mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā.

Tattha katamāg cittaṃ?

Yag cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tajjā manovīñāṇādhātū: idag vuccati cittaṃ.

Idag cittaṃ imāya mettāya sahaṅgaṭṭhaṃ hoti sahaṅgaṭṭhaṃ saṃpavuttag, tena vuccati mettāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti: yaṃ vipulag tag mahaggatag. Yaṃ mahaggatag tag appamāṇag. Yaṃ appamāṇag so avaro. Yo avaro so abyāpajho.²

Pharivā ti: pharivā² adhimuccitvā.

Viharatitī: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatitī.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhū karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekag disaṇ pharivā viharati?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekag puggalag duggatag durupetaṃ disvā karuṇāyeyya, evam eva sabbe satte karuṇāya pharati.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Yā satteṣu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattag karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā.

Tattha katamāg cittaṃ?

¹ S²: sabbatthā.

² B: abyāpajjo always.

Yag cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tujjā mano-viññāpadhātu : idag vuccati cittaṃ.

Idag cittaṃ imāya karuṇāya sahaḡatag hoti sahaḡatag saḡsatthag sampayuttag, tena vuccati karuṇāsahaḡatena cetasā ti.

Ekaṃ disaṃ ti: puratthimag vā disaṃ pacchimag vā disaṃ uttarag vā disaṃ dakkhinag vā disaṃ uddhag vā adho vā tiriyag vā vidisag vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā dutiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekaṃ disaṃ tathā dutiyag disaṃ tathā tatiyag disaṃ tathā catutthag disaṃ tathā uddhag tathā adho tathā tiriyag tathā vidisag.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantag lokan ti: sabbena sabbag sabbuthā¹ sabbag asesaṃ nissesaṃ pariyādāya² vacanam eḡag sabbadhi sabbhattatāya sabbāvantag lokan ti.

Karuṇāsahaḡatena cetasā ti: tattha katamā karuṇā?

Yā satteṣu karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattag karuṇā-cetovimutti : ayag vuccati karuṇā.

Tattha katamag cittaṃ?

Yag cittaṃ mano mānasag . . . pe . . . tujjā mano-viññāpadhātu : idag vuccati cittaṃ.

Idag cittaṃ imāya karuṇāya sahaḡatag hoti sahaḡatag saḡsatthag sampayuttag, tena vuccati karuṇāsahaḡatena cetasā ti.

Vipulenāti: yag vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaḡag. Yag mahaggaḡag taṃ appamāḡag. Yag appamāḡag so avero, Yo avero so avyāpajjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati: tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu muditāsahaḡatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati?

Seyyuthā pi nāma ekaṃ puggalaṃ piyaṃ manāpay disvā mudito assa, evam eva³ sabbe satte muditāya phurati.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Yā satteṣu muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattag muditā-cetovimutti : ayag vuccati muditā.

¹ So S². ² S²: nissesa-pariyādāya. ³ S²: evam evag.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasam . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu: idam vuccati cittaṃ.

Idam cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahaṃgatam hoti sahaṃjātam saṃsaṭṭham saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati muditāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Ekam disaṃ ti: puratthimaṃ vā disaṃ paṇḍhimaṃ vā disaṃ uttarāya vā disaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ vā disaṃ maddham vā adho vā tiriyaṃ vā vidisaṃ vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Tathā duttiyaṃ ti: yath' eva ekam disaṃ tathā duttiyaṃ disaṃ tathā tatiyaṃ disaṃ tathā catuttham disaṃ tathā maddham tathā adho tathā tiriyaṃ tathā vidisaṃ.

Sabbadhi sabbuttatāya sabbāvaṇṭaṃ lokam ti: sabbeṇa sabbam sabbathā sabbam asesaṃ nisesaṃ pariyādāya¹ vacanam etaṃ sabbadhi sabbuttatāya sabbāvaṇṭaṃ lokam ti.

Muditāsahagatena cetasā ti: tattha katama muditā?

Yā satteṣu muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyūtattam muditā-ectovimutti: ayam vuccati muditā.

Tattha katamaṃ cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānasam . . . pe . . . tajjā mano-viññānadhātu: idam vuccati cittaṃ.

Idam cittaṃ imāya muditāya sahaṃgatam hoti sahaṃjātam saṃsaṭṭham saṃpayuttaṃ, tena vuccati muditāsahagatena cetasā ti.

Vipulanāti: yaṃ vipulaṃ taṃ mahaggaṭam. Yaṃ mahaggaṭam taṃ appamāṇam. Yaṃ appamāṇam so avaro. Yo avaro so avyāpajjho.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatīti: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena vuccati viharatīti.

Kathaṃ ca bhikkhu upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disaṃ pharitvā viharatī?

Seyyathā pi nāma ekam puggalaṃ nava manopam na amanāpam disvā upekkhako asesa, evam eva² sabbe satte upekkhāya pharati.

Tattha katamaṃ upekkhā?

¹ S¹: asesaṃ nisesaṃ pariyādānaṃ vacanam.

² S²: evam evam.

Yā santesu upekkhā upekkhāyaṇā upekkhāyitattay upekkhā-
cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā.

Tattha katamā cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānasā . . . pe . . . tajjā maṇo-
viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekkhāya sahaḡatay hoti sahaḡātay
saḡsatthay saḡpayuttay, tena vuccati upekkhāsaḡagatena
cetassā ti.

Ekay disaṇ ti: puratthimay vā disay pacchimay vā
disay uttaray vā disay dakḡhipay vā disay uddhay vā adho
vā tiriyay vā vidisay vā.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatitī: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatitī.

Tathā duttiyaṇ ti: yath' eva ekay disay tathā
duttiyaṃ disay tathā tatiyaṃ disay tathā cututtiyaṃ disay
tathā uddhay tathā adho tathā tiriyay tathā vidisay.

Sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvaṇṇay
lokaṇ ti: sabbena sabbay sabbathā sabbay asesaṃ nis-
sesaṃ pariyādāya¹ vacanāṃ etay sabbadhi sabbattatāya
sabbāvaṇṇay lokaṇ ti.

Upekkhāsaḡagatena cetassā ti: tattha katamā
upekkhā?

Yā santesu upekkhā upekkhāyaṇā upekkhāyitattay upekkhā-
cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā

Tattha katamā cittaṃ?

Yaṃ cittaṃ maṇo mānasā . . . pe . . . tajjā maṇo-
viññāṇadhātu: idaṃ vuccati cittaṃ.

Idaṃ cittaṃ imāya upekkhāya saḡagatay hoti sahaḡātay
saḡsatthay saḡpayuttay, tena vuccati upekkhāsaḡagatena
cetassā ti.

Vipulenātī: yaṃ vipulay taṃ mahaggaṇay. Yaṃ
mahaggaṇay taṃ appamāṇay. Yaṃ appamāṇay so avare.
Yo avare so avyāpajjhe.

Pharitvā ti: pharitvā adhimuccitvā.

Viharatitī: iriyati . . . pe . . . viharati, tena
vuccati viharatitī.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAY.²

Catasso appamāṇāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekkhā.
Tattha katamā mettā?

¹ See p. 275, n. 1.

² K: 'bhājanīyaṃ.

Idha¹ bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vupasamaṃ . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, avitakkag vicāramattaṃ vivekajaṃ pīṭisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vupasamaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittāṃ karuṇā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittāṃ karuṇā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittāṃ karuṇā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittāṃ karuṇā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇā sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkay vicāramattaṃ vivekajay pīṭisekheṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittāṃ karuṇā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyittāṃ karuṇā-cetovimuttiḥ: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . satutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye

¹ S⁴. here includes the following paragraphs by adding : . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamay jhānaṃ . . . satutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja, &c.

karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti:
ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sam-
payuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, viviece' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ
upasaṃpajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye
muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ muditā-cetovimutti:
ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sam-
payuttā.

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamaṃ . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ¹
jhānaṃ . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ . . .
catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasaṃpajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ,
yā tasmīṃ samaye muditā muditāyaṇā muditāyitattaṃ
muditā - cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā
dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekkhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ
jhānaṃ upasaṃpajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ
samaye upekkhā upekkhāyaṇā upekkhāyitattaṃ upekkhā-ceto-
vimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya
sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo: mettā, karuṇā, muditā, upekkhā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, viviece' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ
upasaṃpajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā
kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacārassa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ viviece' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasaṃpajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā
tasmīṃ samaye mettā mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-ceto-
vimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya
sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamaṃ . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ

¹ K: tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasaṃpajja viharati, *do.* Then
another paragraph for Fourth jhāna.

jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamag
jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati
mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpā-
vacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ
pttiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthag¹ jhānaṃ upa-
sampaṃjja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye metti
mettāyaṇā mettāyitattaṃ mettā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati
mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vivie² eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā
kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivie² eva kāmehi . . . pe . . .
paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ,
yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ
karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā
dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ
bhāveti, vitakkavicāraṇag vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ
jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamag
jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthag² jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati
karuṇāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . .
avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpā-
vacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ
pttiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasa-
mpajja viharati karuṇāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye karuṇā
karuṇāyaṇā karuṇāyitattaṃ karuṇā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ
vuccati karuṇā. Avasesā dhammā karuṇāya sampayuttā.

¹ So S^d. K. and B. arrange the condensation thus: Idha
bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti
vitakkavicāraṇag vūpasamā . . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā
kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa
katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vitakkavicāraṇag vūpasamā
. . . pe . . . dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ
. . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthag, &c.

² So S^d. K. and B. condense as in the former paragraph.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditasahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye muditā muditāyana muditāyitatṭag muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā muditā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vitakkavicārānaṃ vipasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthag¹ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ pītiyā ca virāgā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati muditāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye muditā muditāyana muditāyitatṭag muditā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati muditā. Avasesā dhammā muditāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā upekkhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati upekkhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhāyana upekkhāyitatṭag upekkhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā. Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya sampayuttā.

Catasso appamaññāyo: mettā karuṇā muditā upekkhā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmīṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākaṃ diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāraṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ:

¹ K. and B. condense as in foregoing paragraphs.

yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattag mettā-
cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā mettāya
sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā mettā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ
bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalāṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kamma-
vipākāṃ diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, vitakkavicārānaṃ vū-
pasama . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ
jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . .
catutthaṃ jhānaṃ opasampajja viharati mettāsahagataṃ,
yā tasmīṃ samaye metti mettāyaṇā mettāyitattag mettā-
cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati mettā. Avasesā dhammā
mettāya sampayuttā.

Tattha katamā karuṇā . . . pe . . .

Tattha katamā muditā . . . pe . . .¹

Tattha katamā upekkhā?

Idha bhikkhu yasmiṃ samaye rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ
bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalāṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kamma-
vipākāṃ diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, sukhassa ca pahānā
. . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ opasampajja viharati
upekkhāsahagataṃ, yā tasmīṃ samaye upekkhā upekkhāyaṇā
upekkhāyitattag upekkhā-cetovimutti: ayaṃ vuccati upekkhā.
Avasesā dhammā upekkhāya sampayuttā.

ASMIṂSAMMAHĪJĀNĪYAN.²

Catasso appamaññāyo: idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena
cetasā ekayā diṣaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā duttiyaṃ tathā
tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ: iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi
sabbattatāya sabbāvantag lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā
vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena
pharitvā viharati; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . .³
muditāsahagatena cetasā . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagatena
cetasā ekayā diṣaṃ pharitvā viharati tathā duttiyaṃ tathā
tatiyaṃ tathā catutthaṃ iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi
sabbattatāya sabbāvantag lokāṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā
vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena ayāpajjhena
pharitvā viharati.

Catunnaṃ appamaññānaṃ kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākutā . . . pe . . . kati saraṇā kati uraṇā?

¹ S³ gives full text. K. omits all . . . pe . . .

² K: °bhājanīyaṃ.

³ So S³. B. and K. give full text.

Siya kusala siya avyakata.

Tisso appamaññāyo¹ sukhaṇa vedanāya sampayuttā; upekkhā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Siya vipakā siya vipakadhammadhammā siya neva-vipakā-na-vipakadhammadhammā. Siya upādinnupādāniya siya anupādinupādāniya. Asaykilittṭha-saykilissikā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siya avitakka-avicārā siya avitakka-vicāramattā siya avitakka-avicārā; upekkhā avitakka-avicārā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siya pitisahagatā² siya sukhasahagatā na upekkhāsahagatā siya na vattabbā pitisahagatā ti; upekkhā upekkhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbāhetukā. Siya ācayagāminiyo³ siya neva ācayagāminiyo na apacayagāminiyo⁴ Neva sekha nasekha.

Mahaggatā; na vattabbā parittārammaṇā ti pi mahaggatārammaṇā ti pi appamāṇārammaṇā ti pi. Majjhima. Aniyatā. Na vattabbā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggāhetukā ti pi maggādhipatino ti pi.

Siya appanna siya anuppanna siya uppādiniyo.⁵ Siya attā siya anagatā siya paccuppannā. Na vattabbā attārammaṇā ti pi anagatārammaṇā ti pi⁶ paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siya ajjhata siya bahiddhā siya ajjhatabhiddhā; bahiddhārammaṇā; anidassana-appatighā.

Mettā hetu; tisso appamaññāyo na hetu. Sahetukā; hetusampayuttā. Mettā hetu ceva sahetukā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetu ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetu. Mettā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā ca; tisso appamaññāyo na vattabbā hetu ceva hetusampayuttā cāti, hetusampayuttā ceva na ca hetu. Tisso appamaññāyo na hetu sahetukā; mettā na vattabbā na hetu sahetukā ti pi na hetu ahetukā ti pi.

Sappaccaya, saykhatā. Anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā; lokiya; kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā; na vattabbā āsavā ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā, na vattabbā

¹ K. has here, and once below, appamaññālo.

² S¹: siya pitisahagatā sukhasa ca sahetukā, na upekkhāsahagatā, siya na vattabbā pitisahagatā ti upekkhāsahagatā.

³ B. and K. °gāmino.

⁴ B. and K: uppādino.

⁵ S¹ omittā.

āsava ceva āsavasampayuttā cāti pi āsavasampayuttā ceva
no ca āsava ti pi; āsavavippayuttasāsava.

No saṃyojanā . . . pe . . . No ganthā . . . No oghā
. . . No yogā . . . No nivarana . . . No parāmāsa . . .
Sārammaṇā.

No citta. Cetasikā; cittasampayuttā; cittasamsaṭṭhā;
cittasamutṭhānā; cittasahabhuno; cittānuparivattiniyo;¹
cittasamsaṭṭha-samutṭhānā; cittasamsaṭṭha-samutṭhāna-
sahabhuno; cittasamsaṭṭha-samutṭhānānuparivattiniyo.

Bāhirā. No upādā² Siyā upādiṇṇā siyā anupādiṇṇā.

No upādānā . . . pe . . .³

No kilesā . . . pe . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na
dassanena pahātabbahetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabba-
hetukā.

Tisso appamaññāyo siyā savitakkā siyā avitakkā; upekhā
avitakkā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā saviṇṇā siyā avicārā;
upekhā avicārā. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā sappatika siyā
appatika; upekhā sappatika. Tisso appamaññāyo siyā pīti-
sahagatā siyā na na pītisahagatā; upekhā na pītisahagatā.
Tisso appamaññāyo sukhasahagatā; upekhā na sukha-
sahagatā. Upekhā upekhāsahagatā; tisso appamaññāyo
na upekhāsahagatā.

Na kāmāvacarā;⁴ rūpāvacarā; na arūpāvacarā; pariya-
pannā.

Aniyyānikā; aniyutā. Sa-uttarā; araṇā ti.

PAŚHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

APPAMAÑÑĀVIEHAṬṬO SAMATTO TERASAMO.⁵

¹ K and B: ²parivattino.

² K: nupādā.

³ K: nupādānā. B. alone gives . . . pe . . .

⁴ S¹ inserts na.

⁵ K. omits terasamo; S¹ omits samatto. Neither has
niṭṭhito.

XIV.

SIKKHĀPADAVIBHAGGĀ.

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag.

(a) Tattha katamaṇi pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇaṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ āgaḥsampayuttaṃ, pāṇātipātā viramantaṃsā yaṃ tasmīṇ samaye pāṇātipātā ārati virati pativirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setuḥhato: idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiṇi sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṇi pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇaṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ āgaḥsampayuttaṃ, pāṇātipātā viramantaṃsā yaṃ tasmīṇ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañceti-yitathaṃ: idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamaṇi pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇaṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ āgaḥsampayuttaṃ, pāṇātipātā viramantaṃsā phasso vedanā . . .¹ paṇḍito avikkhāpo: idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag.

(a*) Tattha* katamaṇi pāṇātipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmiṇ samaye kāmāvacaraṇaṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ āgaḥsampayuttaṃ asaykhārena . . . pe* . . . somanassasahagataṃ āgaḥvippayuttaṃ . . .

¹ Only B. indicates any hiatus here. Cf. above passim and Dh. S. § 1, passim. K. and B. omit vedanā throughout.

² S¹ gives this paragraph on p. 287, and omits (b*) and (c*).

³ K. omits . . . pe . . .

pe¹ . . . somanassasahagataṃ ānāvivappayuttaṃ saṁaṅ-
khāreṇa . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ānāvasampayuttaṃ
. . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ānāvasampayuttaṃ saṁaṅ-
khāreṇa . . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ānāvivappayuttaṃ
. . . pe . . . upekkhāsahagataṃ ānāvivappayuttaṃ saṁaṅ-
khāreṇa, pāṇātipatā viramantassa yaṁ tasmīṃ samaye pāṇā-
tipatā āraṭi virati pativirati veramaṇi akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ
anajjhāpatti vetā-anatikkamo setuḥhato : idaṃ vuccati pāṇā-
tipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
maṇiya sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ ānāvasampayuttaṃ saṁaṅkhāreṇa,
pāṇātipatā viramantassa yaṁ tasmīṃ samaye cetanā sañ-
cetanā sañcetayiyattaṃ : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipatā veramaṇi
sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamaṃ pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti upekkhāsahagataṃ ānāvasampayuttaṃ saṁaṅkhāreṇa,
pāṇātipatā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggāho
avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati pāṇātipatā veramaṇi sikkhā-
padaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

. . . pe² . . .
kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ? . . .
pe . . .

musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ? . . . pe . . .

(a) surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhā-
padaṃ ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagataṃ ānāvasampayuttaṃ, surāmeraya-
majjapamādaṭṭhānā viramantassa yaṁ tasmīṃ samaye surā-
merayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā āraṭi virati pativirati veramaṇi
akiriyaṃ akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti vetā-anatikkamo setuḥhato :
idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi
sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiya sampayuttā.

(b) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānaṃ
veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ

¹ K. omits remaining . . . pe¹

² S⁴ gives in full the three paragraphs corresponding to
(a), (b) and (c) only, in the case of this and the next two
sikkhāpadāni.

hoti somanassasahagatay nāgasāmpayuttay, surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā viramantassa yā tasmīy samaye cetanā sañcetana sañcetayitattay : iday vuccati surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c) Tattha katamay surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday?

Yasmīy samaye kāmāvacaray kusalay cittay uppannay hoti somanassasahagatay nāgasāmpayuttay, surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā viramantassa phasso vedanā . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo : iday vuccati surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday.

(a*) Tattha katamay surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday?

Yasmīy samaye kāmāvacaray kusalay cittay uppannay hoti somanassasahagatay nāgasāmpayuttay sasagkhārena . . . somanassasahagatay nāgavippayuttay . . . somanassasahagatay nāgavippayuttay sasagkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatay nāgasāmpayuttay, . . . upekhāsahagatay nāgavippayuttay, . . . upekhāsahagatay nāgavippayuttay sasagkhārena . . . upekhāsahagatay nāgavippayuttay sasagkhārena, surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā viramantassa yā tasmīy samaye surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akarapay anajjhāpatti velānatikkhamo setughāto : iday vuccati surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday. Avasesā dhammā veramaṇiyā sampayuttā.

(b*) Tattha katamay surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday?

Yasmīy samaye kāmāvacaray kusalay cittay uppannay hoti upekhāsahagatay nāgavippayuttay sasagkhārena, surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā viramantassa yā tasmīy samaye cetanā sañcetana sañcetayitattay : iday vuccati surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday. Avasesā dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā.

(c*) Tattha katamay surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpaday?

Yasmīy samaye kāmāvacaray kusalay cittay uppannay hoti upekhāsahagatay nāgavippayuttay sasagkhārena. surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā viramantassa phasso ve-

¹ So inserts here the paragraph (a*), p. 286, down to upekhāsahagatay nāgavippayuttay sasagkhārena, and then continues surāmerayamaññapamādatthānā as above.

danā . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo: idag vuccati surāmeraya-majjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag.

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pāṇatipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag, surāmerayamajjapamādatṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag.

(a) Tattha katamag pāṇatipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmavacarag kusalay cittag uppannag hoti somanassasahagatag ānāsaṃpayuttag

hīnag . . . pe¹ . . .

majjhimag . . . pe . . .

paññitag . . . pe . . .

chandādhīpateyyag . . . pe . . .

viriyādhīpateyyag . . . pe . . .

cittādhīpateyyag . . . pe . . .

vimāṇsādhīpateyyag . . .

chandādhīpateyyag hīnag . . . majjhimag . . . paññitag

. . . viriyādhīpateyyag hīnag . . . majjhimag . . . pañ-

ñitag . . . cittādhīpateyyag hīnag . . . majjhimag . . .

paññitag . . . vimāṇsādhīpateyyag hīnag . . . majjhimag

. . . paññitag,* pāṇatipātā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye

pāṇatipātā karoti virati pativirati veramaṇi akiriya āka-

raṇag anajjhāpatti vela-ānatikkamo sēṭṭhāto: idag vuc-

cati pāṇatipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag. Avasesā dhammā

veramaṇiṃ sampaṃyuttā.

(b) Tattha katamag pāṇatipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmavacarag kusalay cittag uppannag

hoti somanassasahagatag ānāsaṃpayuttag hīnag . . .

majjhimag . . . paññitag, chandādhīpateyyag . . . viriyā-

dhīpateyyag . . . cittādhīpateyyag . . . vimāṇsādhīpa-

teyyag . . . chandādhīpateyyag hīnag . . . majjhimag

. . . paññitag . . . viriyādhīpateyyag hīnag . . . majjhi-

mag . . . paññitag . . . cittādhīpateyyag hīnag . . . maj-

jhimag . . . paññitag . . . vimāṇsādhīpateyyag hīnag . . .

majjhimag . . . paññitag, pāṇatipātā viramantassa yā

tasmiṃ samaye cetanā sañcetanā sañcetaṇitattag: idag

vuccati pāṇatipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag. Avasesā

dhammā cetanāya sampaṃyuttā.

(c) Tattha katamag pāṇatipātā veramaṇi sikkhāpadag?

¹ K. omits all . . . pe . . . See Dh. S. § 269.

² S⁴ here omits the following, ending as under paragraph (c), p. 287, then reverting to (b) above, contracts the next 5 replies into one paragraph.

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ hīnaṃ . . .
 majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyā-
 dhīpateyyaṃ . . . cittādhīpateyyaṃ . . . vimāṇsādhīpa-
 teyyaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . cittādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . vimāṇsādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ, pāpātipatā viramantassa phasso
 vedanā . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo : idaṃ vuccati pāpātipatā
 veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*—c*) Tattha katamaṃ pāpātipatā veramaṇī sikkhā-
 padaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ sasaykhārena
 . . . somanassasahagataṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ . . . somanas-
 saahagataṃ nāpavipayuttaṃ sasaykhārena . . . upekhā-
 saahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsaahagataṃ nāpasam-
 payuttaṃ sasaykhārena . . . upekhāsaahagataṃ nāpavip-
 payuttaṃ . . . upekhāsaahagataṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ sasay-
 khārena hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . chan-
 dādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ . . . cittādhīpa-
 teyyaṃ . . .¹ chandādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ, cittādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . .
 paṇitaṃ, pāpātipatā viramantassa yā tasmiṃ samaye pāpā-
 tipatā āraṭi virati pativirati veramaṇī akiriyaṃ akarapaṇaṃ
 anajjhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setughāto : idaṃ vuccati pāpā-
 tipatā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
 maṇiyā sampayuttā . . . pe . . . Avasesā dhammā cetanāya
 sampayuttā . . . pe . . . phasso vedanā . . . paggaḥo avik-
 khepo : idaṃ vuccati pāpātipatā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a) Tattha katamaṃ adinnādāna veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ
 . . . kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ . . . musā-
 vādā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ . . . surīmerayamajjapamā-
 datthānā veramaṇī sikkhāpadaṃ ?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . chandādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyādhī-
 pateyyaṃ . . . cittādhīpateyyaṃ . . . vimāṇsādhīpateyyaṃ . . .
 chandādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . .

¹ All texts omit vimāṇsādhīpateyyaṃ (in conjunction with
 consciousness which is nāpavippayuttaṃ).

viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . .
 cittaḍḍhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . .
 vimāṇsādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . .
 surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā virāmantassa yā tasmīṃ
 samaye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā ārati virati paṭi-
 virati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anajjhāpatti velā-ana-
 tikkamo setnghāto: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 daṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā dhammā vera-
 maṇiya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (b) avasesā dhammā
 cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . (c) phasso vedanā . . .
 paggaḥo avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmerayamajjapamā-
 daṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

(a*) Tattha katamaṃ surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā
 veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmaṇvacaraṃ kusalāṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena
 . . . somanassasahagataṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassa-
 sahagataṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhā-
 sahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāpa-
 sampayuttaṃ sasaṅkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāpa-
 vippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ nāpavippayuttaṃ sasaṅ-
 khārena hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . chandh-
 ādhīpateyyaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ . . . cittaḍḍhipa-
 teyyaṃ . . . chandhādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhimaṃ
 . . . paṇitaṃ . . . viriyādhīpateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . majjhi-
 maṃ . . . paṇitaṃ . . . cittaḍḍhipateyyaṃ hīnaṃ . . . maj-
 jhimaṃ . . . paṇitaṃ, surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā vira-
 mantassa yā tasmīṃ samaye surāmerayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā
 ārati virati paṭivirati veramaṇi akiriya akaraṇaṃ anaj-
 jhāpatti velā-anatikkamo setnghāto: idaṃ vuccati surāme-
 rayamajjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ. Avasesā
 dhammā veramaṇiya sampayuttā . . . pe (b*) . . . Avasesā
 dhammā cetanāya sampayuttā . . . pe (c*) . . . phasso
 vedanā . . . paggaḥo avikkhepo: idaṃ vuccati surāmeraya-
 majjapamādaṭṭhānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmaṇvacaraṃ kusalāṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ
 hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāpasampayuttaṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ
 vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ-
 ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso¹ hoti . . . pe . . . avik-
 khepo hoti: ime dhammā sikkhā.

¹ S^d adds vedanā and omits pe.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarāya kuṣalāya cittaṃ uppannaṃ
hoti somanassasahagatāya nāpasampayuttāya asaṅkhāreṇa
. . . somanassasahagatāya nāpavippayuttāya . . . somanas-
sasahagatāya nāpavippayuttāya asaṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhā-
sahagatāya nāpasampayuttāya . . . upekhāsahagatāya nāpa-
sampayuttāya asaṅkhāreṇa . . . upekhāsahagatāya nāpa-
vippayuttāya . . . upekhāsahagatāya nāpavippayuttāya asaṅ-
khāreṇa, rūpārammaṇāya vā . . . pe . . . dhammāram-
maṇāya vā, yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbhā; tasmiṃ samaye phasso
hoti¹ . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā sikkhā.

Katame dhammā sikkhā?

Yasmiṃ samaye rūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti² . . . pe
. . . arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . .³ lokut-
tarāya jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikāya apacayagāmiṃ diṭṭhi-
tānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiyaṃ, viviec' eva
kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamāya jhānaṃ upasampajja
viharatī dukkhāpatipadaṃ dandhābhiniṣṣaṇaṃ, tasmiṃ samaye
phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā
sikkhā.

ABHIDHAMMAVĪJĀNĪYAY.⁴

Pañca sikkhāpadāni: pāpātīpatā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ,
adinnādānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, kāmesu micchācārā
veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ, musāvādā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ,
surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā veramaṇi sikkhāpadaṃ.
Pañcannaṃ sikkhāpadānaṃ⁵ kati kuṣalā kati akuṣalā kati
avyākata . . . pe . . . kati sarupā kati arupā?

Kusalā yeva. Siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā
aduḥkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Vipākadham-
madhammā. Anupādinupādāniyā. Asaṅkiliṭṭhā - saṅki-
lesikā.

Savītakka-savieārā. Siyā pītīsahagatā siyā sukhāsahagatā
siyā upekhāsahagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātabbā, neva dassanena
bhāvanāya pahātabbahetukā.

¹ So Sd.

² Sd gives nearly full text: the jhānas, and the arūpa-
jhānaṃ; sabbaso ākiñcāññeyatanāya samatikkhama, i.e.,
both ending as in preceding paragraph.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. °bhājanīyay.

⁵ Sd: pañcasikkhāpadānaṃ.

Ācāyagāmino. Neva sekkhā nāsekkhā. Parittā; parittā-
raṃmaṇā; majjhimā. Aniyatā. Na vattaḃbā maggāraṃ-
maṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhīpatino ti pi. Siyā
uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattaḃbā uppādino ti.

Siyā aññā siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā. Paccuppannā-
raṃmaṇā.

Siyā ajjhattā siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhattabahiddhā.
Bahiddharaṃmaṇā; anidassana-appaṭighā.

Na hetū; sahetukā; hetusaṃpayuttā; na vattaḃbā
hetū ceva sahetukā cāti, sahetukā ceva na ca hetu, na
vattaḃbā hetū ceva hetusaṃpayuttā cāti, hetusaṃpayuttā
ceva na ca hetū; na hetū sahetukā. Sappaccayā; say-
khatā; anidassanā; appaṭighā; arūpā; lokiyā; kenaci
viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā; sāsavā; āsavavippayuttā, na vattaḃbā āsavā
ceva sāsavā cāti, sāsavā ceva no ca āsavā; na vattaḃbā
āsavā ceva āsavasaṃpayuttā cāti pi, āsavasaṃpayuttā ceva
no ca āsavā ti pi; āsavavippayutta-sāsavā.

No saṃyojanā. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . . No
yogā. . . . No nīvaraṇā. . . . No parāmāsā. . . . Sāraṃmaṇā.

No cittā; cetasikā; cittaṣaṃpayuttā; cittaṣaṃsaṭṭhā;
cittaṣamuṭṭhānā; cittaṣaḥbhuno; cittaṇuparivattino;
cittaṣaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; cittaṣaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-
saḥbhuno; cittaṣaṃsaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāṇanuparivattino.

Bahirā; no upādā;¹ anupādippā.

No upādānā.² No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā. Na
dassanena pahātabbasetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbahe-
tukā.

Savitakka-savicārā. Siyā sappitika siyā appitika. Siyā
pītisaḥagatā siyā na pītisaḥagatā. Siyā sukhasaḥagatā
siyā na sukhasaḥagatā. Siyā upekkhasaḥagatā siyā na
upekkhasaḥagatā.

Kāmaṇvacarā; na rūpāvacarā; na³ arūpāvacarā; pariya-
pannā. Aniyyānikā; aniyatā. Sa-uttarā. Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAṆ.

SIKKHĀPADAVIRHAṆGO SAMATTO CUDDAṢAMO.⁴

¹ K: nupādā. S⁴: no' pādā.

² K: nupādānā. S⁴: no' pādānā. ³ S⁴ omits na.

⁴ S⁴ omits Pañhāpucchakaṇ and samatto. K. omits
cuddasamo. B. has niṭṭhito.

XV.

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIRHAṆṬO.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Atthe nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Dukkhe nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhasamudaye nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhe nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhanirodhagāminiyaṃ paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra¹ dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā. Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Hetumhi nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Hetuphale nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Tatra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Ye dhammā jāta bhūta saṃjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, imesu dhammesu nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yehi dhammehi te dhammā jāta bhūta saṃjātā nibbattā abhinibbattā pātubhūtā, tesu dhammesu nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

¹ S^a : tattha, and always.

² S^a : yamhā dhammā.

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Jarāmarape nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Jarāmarapa-samudaye nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Jarāmarapani-rodhe nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Jarāmarapani-rodhagā-miniyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Jātiyā nāṇaṃ,¹ bhavā nāṇaṃ, upādāne nāṇaṃ, tanhāya nāṇaṃ, vedanāya nāṇaṃ, phasse nāṇaṃ, saṃvāsanāya nāṇaṃ, nāmarūpe nāṇaṃ, viññāpe nāṇaṃ,² saṃkhāresu nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Saṃkhārasamudaye nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Saṃkhāranirodhe nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Saṃkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhida. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Tattha katama dhammapaṭisambhida?

Idha bhikkhu dhammaṃ jānāti suttaṃ geyyaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ gāthag³ udānaṃ itivuttakaṃ jātakāṃ abbhutadhammaṃ vedallaṃ:⁴ ayaṃ vuccati dhammapaṭisambhida. So tassa tass' eva bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ jānāti: ayaṃ imassa bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ, ayaṃ imassa bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ti: ayaṃ vuccati atthapaṭisambhida. Tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Nāṇesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

SUTTANTABHĀJANĪYAṃ.⁴

Catasso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida dhammapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammaṃ kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ nāṇasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā

¹ S^d inserts . . . pe . . .

² S^d: gāthā.

³ The 'Navaggaṃ Buddhavacanag.' See Vin. III, 8; M., I., 133; A. II., 7, 103, 108; P.P., 43, 62.

⁴ Both K. and S^d: 'bhājanīyaṃ.

pan' ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṇḍaṃ dhammapatisambhidā. Tesaṃ vipāke āṇaṇḍaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṇḍaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena āṇaṇḍaṃ tāni āṇāni jānāti; imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āṇesu āṇaṇḍaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṃ kusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ āṇasampayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ āṇasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ āṇavippayuttaṃ sasāṃkhārena, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṇḍaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke āṇaṇḍaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṇḍaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena āṇaṇḍaṃ tāni āṇāni jānāti; imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āṇesu āṇaṇḍaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmīṃ samaye rūpāpattiya maggaṃ bhāveti, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikāsiṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti; ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṇḍaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke āṇaṇḍaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesaṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṇḍaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena āṇaṇḍaṃ tāni āṇāni jānāti; imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāniti, āṇesu āṇaṇḍaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā . . . pe¹ . . .

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . . S⁴ here repeats the formula giving the second-fourth, with first-fifth Jhānas in one and the same reply.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāpapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpūpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ samuttikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasaññāsahagataṃ sukhassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ānāṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ānāṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ānāṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena bhāvena tāni ānāni jānāti: imāni ānāni idam atthajotakānti, ānānesu ānāṃ paṭibhāpapaṭisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāpapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā kusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apacayaḡmiṃ dīṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiyaṃ, viviee' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhabhīṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Imesu dhammesu ānāṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ānāṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ānāṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena bhāvena tāni ānāni jānāti: imāni ānāni idam atthajotakānti, ānānesu ānāṃ paṭibhāpapaṭisambhidā . . . pe . . .¹

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāpapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalaṃ cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanasasahagataṃ dīṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabba, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu ānāṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke ānāṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ānāṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena bhāvena tāni ānāni jānāti: imāni ānāni idam atthajotakānti, ānānesu ānāṃ paṭibhāpapaṭisambhidā.

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

Catasso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā akusalā?

Yasmiṃ samaye akusalā cittaṃ uppannaṃ hoti somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ sasaykhārena . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . somanassasahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaykhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatasampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaykhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ diṭṭhigatavippayuttaṃ sasaykhārena . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ . . . domanassasahagataṃ paṭighasampayuttaṃ sasaykhārena . . . upekhāsahagataṃ vicikicchāsampayuttaṃ . . . upekhāsahagataṃ uddhaccasampayuttaṃ, rūpārammaṇaṃ vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇaṃ vā yaṃ yaṃ vā paṇ' ārabbha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā akusalā. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tesāṃ vipāke āṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena āṇena tāni āṇāni jānāti : imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāntī, āṇesu āṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti upekhāsahagataṃ rūpārammaṇaṃ, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti upekhā hoti, cittaṃ ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭicesamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu āṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā. Yena āṇena tāni āṇāni jānāti : imāni āṇāni idam atthajotakāntī, āṇesu āṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sotarivīññāṇaṃ uppannaṃ hoti

upekhasahagatay saddārammaṇay . . . ghānaviññāṇay uppanṇay hoti upekhasahagatay gandhārammaṇay . . . jivhāviññāṇay uppaññay hoti upekhasahagatay rasārammaṇay . . . kāyaviññāṇay uppanṇay hoti sukhasahagatay phoṭṭhabbārammaṇay, tasmīṇi samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, sukhaṇ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, sukhindriyaṇ hoti, jivitindriyaṇ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṇi samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākātā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇay atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyā tesay dhammāṇay paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇay niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānti, ñāṇesu ñāṇay paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākātā?

Yasmīṇi samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa kamussa katattā upacittattā¹ vipākā manodhātu² uppannā hoti upekhasahagatā, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabba, tasmīṇi samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekha hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, upekhindriyaṇ hoti, jivitindriyaṇ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṇi samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino dhammā: ime dhammā avyākātā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇay atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyā tesay dhammāṇay paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇay niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti: imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānti, ñāṇesu ñāṇay paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākātā?

Yasmīṇi samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṇ yaṇ vā pan' ārabba, tasmīṇi samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṇ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, pīti hoti, sukhaṇ hoti, cittassa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṇ hoti, somanassindriyaṇ hoti, jivitindriyaṇ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṇi samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino

¹ S⁴ omits this word here only. ² Cf. Dh. S. §§ 445 foll.

dhammā: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu . . .
pe . . . nāpasa nāpaṇ paṭibhānapatisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida pattibhāvanapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye kāmāvacarassa kusalassa . . . vipākā manovijñānāpadhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . upekkhindriyā hoti ye vā . . . arūpīno dhammā: ime dhammā avyākātā. Imesu dhammesu . . . pe . . . āpāsu ānāy patibhānapatisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida; utthapaṭisambhida nirustipaṭisambhida patibhāgapatisambhida.

Katamo dhammā avyākātā?

Yasmīṃ samaye kāmāvacaraṣaṃ kusalassa kammassa
katatā upacitāyā vipakā manoviññāpādhiāta uppannā hoti
somanassasahagatā ānāsaṃpayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā
ānāsaṃpayuttā sasaykhāreṇa . . . somanassasahagatā
ānāvippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ānāvippayuttā
sasaykhāreṇa . . . upekkhāsahagatā ānāsaṃpayuttā . . .
upekkhāsahagatā ānāsaṃpayuttā sasaykhāreṇa . . . upekkhāsahagatā ānāvippayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā ānāvippayuttā sasaykhāreṇa, rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . .
dhammārammaṇā vā yay yay vā paṇ' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ
samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime
dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ānāy atthapatisam-
bhida. Yāya niruttiyā tesu dhammanāy paññāti
hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ānāy niruttipatisam-
bhida. Yena ānena tāni ānāni jānāti: imāni ānāni
idaṃ atthajotakāniti, ānāsu ānāy patibhānapatisam-
bhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida : atthapaṭisambhida niruttapaṭisambhida paṭibhānapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākatā?

Tasmīṇi samaye rūpāpapattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pethamag jhānaṃ upasamā pajja viharati paṭhavikasayaṃ; tasmīṇi samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva rūpāvacarassa kusalaassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ vivice' eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . pethamag jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasayaṃ; tasmīṇi samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā ayyākatā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidaṃ. Yāya niruttīyaṃ tesam dhammānaṃ paññānti hoti, tāra dhammaniruttābbhīlāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ. Yena

ñāgena tāni ñāpāni jānāti: imāni ñāpāni idam atthajotakāniti ñāpesu ñāgaṃ paṭibhāgapaṭisambhida.¹

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāgapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye arūpāpattiyaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ, sukhaṃ ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva arūpāvacarassa kusalassa kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākaṃ sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ sukhaṃ ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati: tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāgaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesu dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābbhilāpe ñāgaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena ñāgena tāni ñāpāni jānāti: imāni ñāpāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāpesu ñāgaṃ paṭibhāgapaṭisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāgapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmiṃ samaye lokuttaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti niyyānikaṃ apocayagāmiyaṃ diṭṭhigatānaṃ pahānāya paṭhamāya bhūmiyaṃ pattiyaṃ, vivica' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāya, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā kusalā. Tass' eva lokuttarassa kusalassa jhānassa katattā bhāvitattā vipākaṃ vivica' eva kamehi . . . pe . . . pathamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati dukkhapaṭipadaṃ dandhābhinnāya saññatāya; tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti: ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāgaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyaṃ tesu dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābbhilāpe ñāgaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena ñāgena tāni ñāpāni jānāti: imāni ñāpāni idam atthajotakāniti, ñāpesu ñāgaṃ paṭibhāgapaṭisambhida.²

Tisso paṭisambhida: atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāgapaṭisambhida.

¹ There is no sign in any of the texts that the remaining Jhānas are here to be taken as read.

² S^a adds . . . pe . . .

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmīṃ samaye akusalesu kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākay caḅkhuviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay rūpārammaṇay . . . pe¹ . . . sotaviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay saddārammaṇay . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay gandhārammaṇay ; . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇay uppannay hoti upekkhāsahagatay rasārammaṇay . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇay uppannay hoti dukkhasahagatay phoṭṭhabbārammaṇay, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, dukkhaṃ hoti, cittaessa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, dukkhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti, ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiceasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇay atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesay dhammāṇay paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇay niruttiapaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānti, ñāṇesu ñāṇay paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttiapaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmīṃ samaye akusalesu kammassa katattā upacitattā vipākā manodhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇadhātu uppannā hoti upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbiha, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, cetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekkhā hoti, cittaessa ekaggatā hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekkhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye vā pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiceasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākata. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇay atthapaṭisambhidā. Yāya niruttiyā tesay dhammāṇay paññatti hoti, tatra dhammaniruttābhilāpe ñāṇay niruttiapaṭisambhidā. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakānti, ñāṇesu ñāṇay paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā : atthapaṭisambhidā niruttiapaṭisambhidā paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhidā.

Katame dhammā avyākata?

Yasmīṃ samaye manodhātu uppannā hoti kiriyaṃ neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekkhāsahagatā

¹ K. omits pe. S^d has it here only.

rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbārammaṇā vā . . . pe¹ . . . manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā upekkhāsahagatā rūpārammaṇā vā . . . pe . . . dhammārammaṇā vā yaṃ yaṃ vā pan' ārabbhā, tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti, vedanā hoti, saññā hoti, eetanā hoti, cittaṃ hoti, vitakko hoti, vicāro hoti, upekkhā hoti, cittaṃsa ekaggatā hoti, viriyindriyaṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ hoti, upekkhindriyaṃ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ hoti ye va pana tasmīṃ samaye aññe pi atthi paticcasamuppannā arūpino dhammā : ime dhammā avyākātā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya niruttiyā tesāṃ dhammānaṃ paññatti hoti ; tatra dhammaniruttābbilāpe ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhida. Yena ñāṇena tāni ñāṇāni jānāti : imāni ñāṇāni idam atthajotakanīti, ñāṇesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.

Tisso paṭisambhida : atthapaṭisambhida niruttipaṭisambhida paṭibhāṇapaṭisambhida.

Katame dhammā avyākātā ?

Yasmīṃ samaye manoviññāpadhātu uppannā hoti kiriyā neva kusalā nākusalā na ca kammavipākā somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . pe . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasankhāreṇa . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . somanassasahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasankhāreṇa . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāṇasampayuttā sasankhāreṇa . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā . . . upekkhāsahagatā ñāṇavippayuttā sasankhāreṇa . . . rūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti² kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākāṃ diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, vivicc' eva kāmehi . . . paṭhamā . . . duttiyā . . . tatiyā . . . catutthā . . . paṭhamā . . . pañcamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati paṭhavikasiṇaṃ . . . arūpāvacaraṃ jhānaṃ bhāveti kiriyaṃ neva kusalaṃ nākusalaṃ na ca kammavipākāṃ diṭṭhadhammasukkhavihāraṃ, sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-saññāsahagataṃ, sukhaṃsa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthā jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati ; tasmīṃ samaye phasso hoti . . . pe . . . avikkhepo hoti : ime dhammā avyākātā. Imesu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhida. Yāya nirut-

¹ K and B. give this answer in full.

² S^d omits the next six lines, continuing at sabbaso, &c.

siyā tesay dhammānāy paññatti hoti, tatra dhammanirut-
tābhilāpe āpāy niruttipatisambhidā. Yena āpāna tāni
ñāpāni jānāti: imāni āpāni idam atthajotakāniti, āpāsu
ñāpāy paṭibhāgapatisambhidā.

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭi-
sambhidā niruttipatisambhidā paṭibhāgapatisambhidā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā kāmāvacarakusalato¹ catūsu āpā-
sāmpayuttesu cīttuppādesu, kiriyato catūsu āpāsaṃpayut-
tesu cīttuppādesu uppajjanti. Atthapaṭisambhidā etesu
ceva uppajjati catūsu ca maggesu catūsu ca phalesu
uppajjati.

ASAMMAMMAHĀJANĪYAY.²

Catasso paṭisambhidā: atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭi-
sambhidā niruttipatisambhidā paṭibhāgapatisambhidā.
Catunnāy paṭisambhidānāy kati kusalā kati akusalā kati
avyākata . . . po . . . kati saraṇā kati arāṇā?

Siya kusalā siya avyākata.

Siya sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siya adukkhamā-
sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siya vipākadhammadhammā siya
nevavipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā: atthapaṭisambhidā
siya vipākā siya vipākadhammadhammā siya neva-vipāka-
na-vipākadhammadhammā. Tisso paṭisambhidā anupādiṇ-
ṇupādāniyā: atthapaṭisambhidā siya anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
siya anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā asāṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā,³ atthapaṭi-
sambhidā siya asāṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā siya asāṅkiliṭṭha-
asāṅkilesikā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā savitakka-savicārā, atthapaṭisam-
bhidā siya savitakka-savicārā siya avitakka-vicāramattā
siya avitakka-avicārā. Siya pītisāhagatā siya sukhāsāha-
gatā siya upekkhāsāhagatā.

Neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbū, neva das-
sanena na bhāvanāya pahātābbahetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidā siya ācāyagāminiyo⁴ siya nava
ācāyagāminiyo na āpacāyagāminiyo: atthapaṭisambhidā

¹ S²: kāmāvacarāy kusalato.

² K: "bhājanīyay.

³ S² adds asāṅkiliṭṭha-asāṅkilesikā, omitting the rest of
the sentence.

⁴ B. and K. have the masculine plural throughout: "gāmino.

siyā ācāyagāmini siyā apacāyagāmini siyā neva ācāyagāmini na apacāyagāmini. Tisso paṭisambhida neva sekha¹ nāsekha, atthapaṭisambhida siyā sekha siyā asekhā siyā neva sekha nāsekha.

Tisso paṭisambhida parittā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā parittā siyā appamāṇā. Niruttipaṭisambhida parittārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhida siyā parittārammaṇā siyā mahaggatārammaṇā siyā appamāṇārammaṇā. Tisso paṭisambhida majjhimā, atthapaṭisambhida siyā majjhimā, siyā paṇita. Tisso paṭisambhida aniyatā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā sammattaniyatā siyā aniyatā.

Niruttipaṭisambhida na vattaḥḥā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatini² ti pi; atthapaṭisambhida na maggārammaṇā, siyā maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatini³ siyā na vattaḥḥā maggahetukā ti pi maggādhipatini⁴ ti pi; dve paṭisambhida siyā maggārammaṇā, na maggahetukā siyā maggādhipatiniyo⁴ siyā na vattaḥḥā maggārammaṇā ti pi maggādhipatiniyo⁴ ti pi.

Tisso paṭisambhida siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā na vattaḥḥā uppādinio⁵ ti; atthapaṭisambhida siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā siyā uppādinī.

Siyā aññā siyā anāgata siyā paccuppannā. Niruttipaṭisambhida paccuppannārammaṇā; dve paṭisambhida siyā aññārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā aññārammaṇā siyā anāgatārammaṇā siyā paccuppannārammaṇā siyā na vattaḥḥā aññārammaṇā ti pi anāgatārammaṇā ti pi paccuppannārammaṇā ti pi.

Siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā. Niruttipaṭisambhida bahiddhārammaṇā; tisso paṭisambhida siyā ajjhataṭīrammaṇā siyā bahiddhārammaṇā siyā ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇā. Anidassana-appatighā.

Hetū, sahetukā, hetusampayuttā, hetū ceva sahetukā ca, hetū ceva hetusampayuttā ca, na vattaḥḥā na hetū sahetukā ti pi na hetū sahetukā ti pi. Sappaccayā; saykhatā; anidassanā; appatighā; arūpā. Tisso paṭisambhida lokiyā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā lokiyā siyā lokuttarā. Kenaci viññeyyā kenaci na viññeyyā.

No āsavā. Tisso paṭisambhida sāsavā; atthapaṭisambhida siyā sāsavā siyā anāsavā. Āsavavippayuttā. Tisso

¹ B., K. and S^d have this plural.

² K: °patino. ³ So S^d and K. ⁴ B. and K.: °patino.

⁵ B. and K.: uppādino.

paṭisambhidaṃ na vattabbā āsavā ceva āsavā cāti, āsavā
ceva no ca āsavā; atthapaṭisambhidaṃ na vattabbā āsavā
ceva āsavā cāti, siyā āsavā ceva no ca āsavā, siyā na
vattabbā āsavā ceva no ca āsavā ti. Na vattabbā āsavā
ceva āsavā sampayuttā cāti pi āsavā sampayuttā ceva no
ca āsavā ti pi. Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ āsavavippayutta-āsavā;
atthapaṭisambhidaṃ siyā āsavavippayutta-āsavā siyā āsava-
vippayutta-āsavā.¹

No saṃyojanaṃ. . . . No ganthā. . . . No oghā. . . .
No yogaṃ. . . . No nivaranaṃ. . . . No parāmaṣā. . . .
Sārammaṇa.

No cittaṃ; cetasaikā; citta-sampayuttā; citta-sapaṭṭhā;
citta-samuṭṭhānā; citta-sahabhūno; citta-nuparivattino;
citta-sapaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā; citta-sapaṭṭha-samuṭṭhāna-
sahabhūno, citta-sapaṭṭha-samuṭṭhānā-nuparivattino. Bā-
hirā; no upādāṃ²; anupādiṇaṃ.

No upādānā.³

No kilesā. . . .

Na dassanena pahātabbā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā; na
dassanena pahātabbāhetukā, na bhāvanāya pahātabbā-
hetukā.

Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ avitakkā; atthapaṭisambhidaṃ siyā
avitakkā siyā avitakkā. Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ saviṇṇā;
atthapaṭisambhidaṃ siyā saviṇṇā siyā avicārā. Siyā sap-
pitikā siyā appitikaṃ. Siyā pitisaṃhataṃ siyā na pitisaṃ-
hataṃ. Siyā sukhasaṃhataṃ siyā na sukhasaṃhataṃ. Siyā
upekhasaṃhataṃ⁴ siyā na upekhasaṃhataṃ.

Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ kāmāvacarā; atthapaṭisambhidaṃ siyā
kāmāvacarā siyā na kāmāvacarā. Na rūpāvacarā. Na
arūpāvacarā. Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ pariyāpannā; attha-
paṭisambhidaṃ siyā pariyāpannā siyā npariyāpannā. Tisso
paṭisambhidaṃ aniyyānikā; atthapaṭisambhidaṃ siyā niyyā-
nikā siyā aniyyānikā. Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ aniyatā; attha-
paṭisambhidaṃ siyā niyatā siyā aniyatā. Tisso paṭisambhidaṃ
sa-uttarā; atthapaṭisambhidaṃ siyā sa-uttarā siyā anuttarā.
Araṇā ti.

PAÑHĀPUCCHAKAY.⁵

PAṬISAMBHIDĀVIRMAṬṬO BHAMMATO PANNARASAMO.⁶

¹ S^d has . . . po . . . here.

² K. and Sp: nupadā.

³ K. and S^d: nupādānā.

⁴ S^d omits these two words.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ K. omits pannarasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. sub-
stitutes nittithito.

XVI.

NAVINGO.

(Maitika.)

Ekaviddhena Nāṭavattin :

Pañcaviññāṇā
 na hetu
 ahetukā
 hetuvippayuttā
 sappaccayā
 saṅkhatā
 arūpā
 lokiyā
 kāsavā
 saṃyojanīyā
 ganthanīyā
 oghanīyā
 yoganīyā
 nīvaranīyā
 parāmatṭhā
 upādānīyā
 saṅkilesikā
 avyākātā
 sārāmmaṇā
 ucetasikā
 vipākā
 upādinn' upādānīyā
 asaṅkiliṭṭha-saṅkilesikā
 na savitakka-savicārā
 na avitakka-vicāramattā
 avitakka-avicārā
 na pītisahagatā
 neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahītabbā
 neva dassanena na bhāvanāya pahītabbāhetukā
 neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī

neva sekhā nāsekhā
parittā
kāṃāvacarā
na rūpāvacarā
na arūpāvacarā
pariyāpannā
no apariyāpannā
anīyatā¹
anīyyānikā
uppannamanoviññāṇa-viññeyyā²
uniceā
jarābhibbhūtā.

Pañca viññāṇā

uppannavatthukā uppannārammaṇā
pure-jātavatthukā pure-jātārammaṇā
ajjbattikavatthukā bāhirārammaṇā
asambhinnavatthukā asambhinārammaṇā
nānāvatthukā nānārammaṇā
na³ aññamaññassa gocaravisayaṃ paccanubhonti
na asamannāhārā uppajjanti
na amanasikārā uppajjanti
na abbokkheṇā uppajjanti
na upubbagā acariṃṇā uppajjanti
na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjanti.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhogā

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁴ dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti
aññatra abhinipātamattā.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci
dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci⁵ iriyāpathaṃ kappeti.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na kañci⁶ iriyā-
pathaṃ kappeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṃ na vacchammaṃ
paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na kāyakam-
maṃ na vacchammaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalāṃ dhammaṃ samā-
diyati.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi na kusalā-
kusalāṃ dhammaṃ samādiyati.

¹ So omits.

² B. uppannāmanoviññāṇa^o.

³ So omits na.

⁴ So S^d, but kiñci in next sentence. B: kiñci.

⁵ S^d and B: kiñci.

Pañcāhi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na vutthāti.

Pañcannag viññāṇānag samanantarā pi na samāpajjati na vutthāti.

Pañcāhi viññāṇehi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcannag viññāṇānag samanantarā pi na cavati na upapajjati.

Pañcāhi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinag passati.

Pañcannag viññāṇānag samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinag passati.

Yāthāvakavattthavibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evag ekavidhena āgavattthu.

Duvidhena āgavattthu :

lokiyā | paññā,

lokuttarā | paññā,

kenaci viññeyyā | paññā,

kenaci na viññeyyā | paññā,

sāsava | paññā,

anāsava | paññā,

āsavavippayutta-sāsavā | paññā,

āsavavippayutta-anāsavā | paññā,

samyojanīyā | paññā,²

asamyojanīyā | paññā,²

samyojanavippayutta-samyojanīyā | paññā,

samyojanavippayutta-asamyojanīyā | paññā,

ganthaniyā | paññā,²

aganthaniyā | paññā,²

ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā | paññā,

ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā | paññā,

oghaniyā | paññā,

anoghaniyā | paññā,

oghavippayutta-oghaniyā | paññā,

oghavippayutta-anoghaniyā | paññā,

yoganiyā | paññā,²

ayoganiyā | paññā,²

yogavippayutta-yoganiyā | paññā,

yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā | paññā,

nivaraṇīyā | paññā,²

anivaraṇīyā | paññā,²

nivaraṇavippayutta-nivaraṇīyā | paññā,

nivaraṇavippayutta-anivaraṇīyā | paññā.

¹ S^d : yāvāthāvakavattthu°, *but cf.* p. 322. K : yāthāvatthavibhāvanā.

² S^d omits this alternative.

² So also S^d.

parāmatthā | paññā,¹
 aparāmatthā |
 parāmāsavippayutta-parāmatthā | paññā,
 parāmāsavippayutta-
 upādinnā | paññā,
 anupādinnā |
 upādāniyā | paññā,
 anupādāniyā |
 upādānavippayutta-upādāniyā | paññā,
 upādānavippayutta-
 saṅkilesikā | paññā,
 asaṅkilesikā |
 kilesavippayutta-saṅkilesikā | paññā,
 kilesavippayutta-
 savitakkā | paññā,
 avitakkā |
 savicārā | paññā,
 avicārā |
 sappitikkā | paññā,
 appitikkā |
 pītisahagatā | paññā,¹
 na pītisahagatā |
 sukhāsahagatā | paññā,
 na sukhāsahagatā |
 upēkhāsahagatā | paññā,
 na upēkhāsahagatā |
 kāmavacarā | paññā,
 na kāmavacarā |
 rūpāvacarā | paññā,
 na rūpāvacarā |
 arūpāvacarā | paññā,
 na arūpāvacarā |
 pariyāpannā | paññā,
 apariyāpannā |
 niyyānikā | paññā,
 aniyānikā |
 niyatā | paññā,
 aniyatā |
 sa-uttarā | paññā,
 anuttarā |
 atthajāpikā | paññā,
 jāpitatthā |

Evam duvidhena nāpavattīhu.

¹ S^o omits this alternative.

Tividhena āṇavatthu :

cintāmayā ¹	} paññā,
sutamayā	
bhāvanāmayā	
dānamayā	} paññā,
śīlamayā	
bhāvanāmayā	
adhisīle	} paññā,
adhicitte ²	
adhipaññāya	
āyakoṣallaṃ	}
apāyakoṣallaṃ	
upāyakoṣallaṃ,	
vipākā	} paññā,
vipākadhammadhammā	
neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā	
upādiṇṇupādāniyā	} paññā,
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā	
anupādiṇṇā-anupādāniyā	
savitakka-savicārā	} paññā,
avitakka-vicāramattā	
avitakka-avicārā	
pīṭisahagatā	} paññā,
sukhasahagatā	
upekhasahagatā	
ācāyagāminī	} paññā,
apacāyagāminī	
neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī	
sekkhā	} paññā,
asekhā	
neva sekkhā nāsekhā	
parittā	} paññā,
mahaggatā	
appamāṇā	
parittārammaṇā	} paññā,
mahaggatārammaṇā	
appamāṇārammaṇā	
maggārammaṇā	} paññā,
maggāhetukā	
maggādhīpatinī	
uppaññā	} paññā,
anuppannā	
uppadini	

¹ S^d : cittāmayā.

² S^d : adhicittena.

atitā	}	paññā,
anāgatā		
paṇḍita	}	paññā,
atitārammaṇa		
anāgatārammaṇa	}	paññā,
paṇḍita		
ajjhata	}	paññā,
bahiddhā		
ajjhatabhiddhā	}	paññā,
ajjhatarammaṇa		
bahiddhārammaṇa	}	paññā,
ajjhatabhiddhārammaṇa		

Savitakka-savicāra paññā :

atthi	(vipākā
	neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
atthi	(upādiṇṇupādāniyā
	anupādiṇṇupādāniyā,
atthi	(pitisaṅgata
	sukhasaṅgata,
atthi	(ācāyagāminī
	neva ācāyagāminī na apacāyagāminī,
atthi	(sekha
	neva sekha nāsekha,
atthi	(parittā
	mahaggatā
	appamāṇā,
atthi	(parittārammaṇa
	mahaggatārammaṇa
	appamāṇārammaṇa,
atthi	(maggārammaṇa
	maggabhetukā
	maggādhipatī,
atthi	(uppannā
	anuppannā
	uppadinī,
atthi	(atitā
	anāgatā
	paṇḍita,

- atthi | attitārammaṇā
 | anāgatārammaṇā
 | paccuppannārammaṇā,
 atthi | ajjhata
 | bahiddhā
 | ajjhatabahiddhā,
 atthi | ajjhata
 | bahiddhārammaṇā
 | ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Avitakka-vicāramattā paññā :

- atthi | vipākā
 | vipākadhammadhammā
 | neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 atthi | upādiṇṇupādāniyā
 | anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
 | anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
 atthi | ācayagāminī
 | apacayagāminī
 | neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
 atthi | sekhā
 | asekhā
 | neva sekhā nāsekhā,
 atthi | uppannā
 | anuppannā
 | uppādiṇī,
 atthi | attitā
 | anāgatā
 | paccuppannā,
 atthi | ajjhata
 | bahiddhā
 | ajjhatabahiddhā.

Avitakka-avicāra paññā :

- atthi | vipākā
 | vipākadhammadhammā
 | neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 atthi | upādiṇṇupādāniyā
 | anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
 | anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
 atthi | pītisahagatā
 | sukhāsahagatā
 | upekkhāsahagatā,
 atthi | ācayagāminī
 | apacayagāminī
 | neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,

- atthi | sekha
 | asekhā
 | neva sekha nasekhā,
 | parittārammaṇā
 atthi | mahaggatārammaṇā
 | appamānārammaṇā,
 | maggārammaṇā
 atthi | maggahetukā
 | maggōdhipatini,
 | uppannā
 atthi | anuppannā
 | uppādinī,
 | atitā
 atthi | anāgatā
 | paccuppannā,
 | atitārammaṇā
 atthi | anāgatārammaṇā
 | paccuppannārammaṇā,
 | ajjhattā
 atthi | bahiddhā
 | ajjhattabahiddhā,
 | ajjhattārammaṇā
 atthi | bahiddhārammaṇā
 | ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā.

Pitisahagatā paññā . . . pe¹ . . . sukhasahagatā paññā :

- atthi | vipākā
 | vipākadhammadhammā
 | neva vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 | upādiṇṇupādāniyā
 atthi | anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
 | anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
 | savitakka-savicāra
 atthi | avitakka-vicāramattā
 | avitakka-avicāra,
 | ācayagāminī
 atthi | apacayagāminī
 | neva ācayagāminī na apacayagāminī,
 | sekha
 atthi | asekhā
 | neva sekha nasekhā,
 | parittā
 atthi | mahaggatā
 | appamāṇā,

¹ B. and K. omit . . . pe . . .

- atthi | parittārammaṇā
 mahaggatārammaṇā
 appamāṇārammaṇā,
 atthi | maggārammaṇā
 maggahetukā
 maggādhipatini,
 atthi | uppannā
 anuppannā
 uppādinī,
 atthi | atitā
 anāgatā
 paccuppannā,
 atthi | atitārammaṇā
 anāgatārammaṇā
 paccuppannā,
 atthi | ajjhāttā
 bahiddhā
 ajjhāttābahiddhā,
 atthi | ajjhāttārammaṇā
 bahiddhārammaṇā
 ajjhāttābahiddhārammaṇā.

Upekkhāsahagatā paññā :

- atthi | vipākā
 vipākadhammadhammā
 neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā,
 atthi | upādiṇṇupādāniyā
 anupādiṇṇupādāniyā
 anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā,
 atthi | ācāyagāmini
 apacāyagāmini
 neva ācāyagāmini na apacāyagāmini,
 atthi | sekhā
 asekkhā
 neva sekhā nāsekhā,
 atthi | parittā
 mahaggatā
 appamāṇā,
 atthi | parittārammaṇā
 mahaggatārammaṇā
 appamāṇārammaṇā,
 atthi | maggārammaṇā
 maggahetukā
 maggādhipatini,

atthi	uppannā
	anuppannā
	uppadini,
	atitā
atthi	anāgata
	paccuppannā,
	atitārammaṇā
atthi	anāgatārammaṇā
	paccuppannārammaṇā,
	ajjhata
atthi	bahiddhā
	ajjhatabahiddhā,
	ajjhātārammaṇā
atthi	bahiddhārammaṇā
	ajjhatabahiddhārammaṇā.

Evay tividhena ñāṇavattbu.

Catubbidhena ñāṇavattbu :

kammaśakataṃ	}	ñāṇaṃ.	}	ñāṇaṃ.		
saccānulomikāṃ						
maggasamaṃgiśśa						
phalassamaṃgiśśa						
dukkhe						
dukkhasamudaye						
dukkhanirodhe						
dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya						
kāmaṇvacarā	}				paññā,	
rūpāvacarā						
arūpāvacarā						
aparivāpennā						
ārammaṇa	}				ñāṇaṃ.	
anvaye						
paricce						
sammati						

Atthi paññā :

ācayāya no apacayāya
apacayāya no ācayāya
ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca
neva ācayāya no apacayāya :
nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya
paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya
nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca
neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya :

hānabbhāgini	}	paññā,
thitibbhāgini		
visesabbhāgini		
niḥbedhabbhāgini		
catasso paṭisambhidā,		
catasso paṭipadā, ¹		
cattāri ārammaṇāni,		
jarāmarasā	}	ñāṇaṇ, ²
jarāmarasasamudaye		
jarāmarananirodhe		
jarāmarananirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya		
jātiyaññāṇa . . . pe ³ . . .		
bhavaññāṇa . . . pe . . .		
upādānaññāṇa . . . pe . . .		
taṇhayaññāṇa . . . pe . . .		
vedanāyaññāṇa . . . pe . . .		
phassaññāṇa . . . pe . . .		
saṅkhyatanaññāṇa . . . pe . . .		
nāmarūpeññāṇa . . . pe . . .		
viññāṇeññāṇa . . . pe . . .		
saṅkhāresu	}	ñāṇaṇ.
saṅkhārasamudaye		
saṅkhārananirodhe		
saṅkhārananirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya		

Evay catubbidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthū :

pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi

pañcaūṇāpiko sammāsamādhi.⁴

Evay pañcavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Chabbidhena ñāṇavatthū :

chaso abhiññāsu paññā.⁵

Evay chabbidhena ñāṇavatthū.

Sattavidhena ñāṇavatthū :

satta sattari⁶ ñāṇavatthūni.

Evay sattavidhena ñāṇavatthū.

¹ S⁴ omits these.

² Cf. S. II, 56-59.

³ K. omits pe throughout.

⁴ S⁴ inverts the order of these two groups, but not below (p. 334).

⁵ K. omits paññā.

⁶ B: sattati. Cf. S. II, 59, 60.

Atthaviḍḍhena āṇavattḥu :

catūsu¹ maggesu, catūsu¹ phalesu paññā.

Evay atthaviḍḍhena āṇavattḥu.

Navaviḍḍhena āṇavattḥu :

navasu anupubbavihārasamāpatṭhesu paññā.

Evay navaviḍḍhena āṇavattḥu.

Dasaviḍḍhena āṇavattḥu :

dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgate Tathāgate āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkhaṃ pavatteti.

Katamāni dasa ?

Idha Tathāgate thānaṃ ca thānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgate thānaṃ ca thānato atthānaṃ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgate āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkhaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgate atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ kammaśamādanānaṃ thānaṃ hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgate atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ kammaśamādanānaṃ thānaṃ hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgate āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkhaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgate sabbatthagāminiy paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgate sabbatthagāminiy paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgate āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkhaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgate anekadhātavaṃ nānādhātavaṃ lokam yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgate anekadhātavaṃ nānādhātavaṃ lokam yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalaṃ hoti, yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgate āsabhatthānaṃ paṭijānāti parisāsu sihanādaṃ nadati brahmacakkhaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ Tathāgate sattānaṃ nānādhimattikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yam pi Tathāgate sattānaṃ nānā-

¹ S⁴: catūsu.

dhimuttikatay yathābhūṭay pajānati, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalay hoti, yaṃ balay āgammā Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paray Tathāgato parasattānay parapuggalānay indriyaparepariyattay yathābhūṭay pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato parasattānay parapuggalānay indriyaparepariyattay yathābhūṭay pajānāti: idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalay hoti, yaṃ balay āgammā Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paray Tathāgato jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattinay¹ saṅkilesay vodānay vuṭṭhānay yathābhūṭay pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattinay saṅkilesay² vodānay vuṭṭhānay³ yathābhūṭay pajānāti: idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalay hoti, yaṃ balay āgammā Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paray Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūṭay pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūṭay pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalay hoti, yaṃ balay āgammā Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paray Tathāgato sattānay cutūpapāṭay yathābhūṭay pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato sattānay cutūpapāṭay yathābhūṭay pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalay hoti, yaṃ balay āgammā Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Puna ca paray Tathāgato āsavānay khayay yathābhūṭay pajānāti, yaṃ pi Tathāgato āsavānay khayay yathābhūṭay pajānāti, idam pi tathāgatassa tathāgatabalay hoti, yaṃ balay āgammā Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Imāni dasa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balēhi samannāgato Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānay paṭijānāti parisāsu sīhanāday nadati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Evay dasavidhena nāṇavatthu.

Māṭikā.⁴

¹ B. and K: °vimokkha°.

² S³: °pattinasāṅkilesay.

³ S⁴: vuṭṭhānay.

⁴ S⁴: māṭikay.

na paccanubhoti, jivhāviññāpassa gocaravisayam pi cakkhuviññāpāya na paccanubhoti; cakkhuviññāpassa gocaravisayaṃ kāyaviññāpāya na paccanubhoti, kāyaviññāpassa gocaravisayam pi cakkhuviññāpāya na paccanubhoti; sotaviññāpassa . . . pe¹ . . . ghānaviññāpassa . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāpassa . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāpassa gocaravisayaṃ cakkhuviññāpāya na paccanubhoti, cakkhuviññāpassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāpāya na paccanubhoti. Kāyaviññāpassa gocaravisayaṃ sotaviññāpāya na paccanubhoti, sotaviññāpassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāpāya na paccanubhoti; kāyaviññāpassa gocaravisayaṃ ghānaviññāpāya na paccanubhoti, ghānaviññāpassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāpāya na paccanubhoti; kāyaviññāpassa gocaravisayaṃ jivhāviññāpāya na paccanubhoti, jivhāviññāpassa gocaravisayam pi kāyaviññāpāya na paccanubhoti.

Na asamanāhārā² uppajjantīti: samannāharantassa uppajjanti.

Na amanasikārā uppajjantīti: manasikarantassa uppajjanti.

Na abhokicā³ uppajjantīti: na paṭipāṭiyā uppajjanti.

Na apubbāṃ acarimaṃ uppajjantīti: na ekakkhaṇe uppajjanti.

Na aññamaññassa samanantarā uppajjantīti: cakkhuviññāpassa uppannasamanantarā sotaviññāpāya na uppajjati, sotaviññāpassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāpāya na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāpassa uppannasamanantarā ghānaviññāpāya na uppajjati, ghānaviññāpassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāpāya na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāpassa uppannasamanantarā jivhāviññāpāya na uppajjati, jivhāviññāpassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāpāya na uppajjati; cakkhuviññāpassa uppannasamanantarā kāyaviññāpāya na uppajjati, kāyaviññāpassa uppannasamanantarā pi cakkhuviññāpāya na uppajjati. Sotaviññāpassa . . . pe³ . . . ghānaviññāpassa . . . jivhāviññāpassa . . . kāyaviññāpassa uppannasamanantarā cakkhuviññāpāya na uppajjati, cakkhuviññāpassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāpāya na uppajjati; kāyaviññāpassa uppannasamanantarā sotaviññāpāya na uppajjati, sotaviññāpassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāpāya na uppajjati; kāyaviññāpassa uppannasamanantarā ghānaviññāpāya na uppajjati, ghānaviñ-

¹ K. omits.

² S¹: samannā².

³ K. and S¹ omit.

ñāpassa uppannasamanantarā pi kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppaj-
jati; kāyaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā jīvhaviññāṇaṃ
na uppajjati, jīvhaviññāṇassa uppannasamanantarā pi
kāyaviññāṇaṃ na uppajjati.

Pañca viññāṇā anābhogā¹ ti: pañcannaṃ viñ-
ñāṇaṃ natthi avajjanaṃ vā ābhogo vā sammānāhāro vā
manasikāro vā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² dhammaṃ
paṭivijānāti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² dham-
maṃ paṭivijānāti. Aññatra abhinipātamattā
ti: aññatra āpāthamattā.

Pañcaññāṇaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi
na kañci² dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti: pañ-
cannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na
kañci² dhammaṃ paṭivijānāti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ
kappeti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ
kappeti gāmanāṃ vā thānaṃ vā nisajjaṃ vā seyyaṃ vā.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi
na kañci² iriyāpathaṃ kappeti: pañcannaṃ
viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na kañci²
iriyāpathaṃ kappeti gāmanāṃ vā thānaṃ vā nisajjaṃ vā
seyyaṃ vā.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kāyakammaṃ na
vacikammaṃ paṭṭhapeti: pañcahi viññāṇehi
na kāyakammaṃ na vacikammaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi
na kāyakammaṃ na vacikammaṃ paṭṭha-
peti: pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā mano-
dhātuyā pi na kāyakammaṃ na vacikammaṃ paṭṭhapeti.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na kusalākusalāṃ
dhammaṃ samādiyatīti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na
kusalākusalāṃ dhammaṃ samādiyati.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi
na kusalākusalāṃ dhammaṃ samādiyatīti:
pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na
kusalākusalāṃ dhammaṃ samādiyati.

Pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na
vuṭṭhāti: pañcahi viññāṇehi na samāpajjati na
vuṭṭhāti.

Pañcannaṃ viññāṇāṇaṃ samanantarā pi
na samāpajjati na vuṭṭhāti: pañcannaṃ

¹ S²: abhogo.

² S² and B: kiñci.

viññāṇāṇaṇ samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na samāpajjati na vutthāti.

Pañcehi viññāṇehi na cavati na upaj-jatitī: pañcehi viññāṇehi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā pi na cavati na uppajjati: pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na cavati na uppajjati.

Pañcehi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭi-bujjhati na supinay passatitī: pañcehi viññāṇehi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinay passati.

Pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinay passatitī: pañcannay viññāṇāṇay samanantarā manodhātuyā pi na supati na paṭibujjhati na supinay passati.

Evay yathāvattavibhāvanā¹ paññā.

Evay-ekavidhena āṇavatthu.

Ekinnay.²

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā lokiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā lokuttarā paññā.

Sabbā 'va paññā kenaci viññeyyā, kenaci na viññeyyā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā sāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anāsavā paññā.³

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā āsavavippayutta-sāsavā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā āsavavippayutta-anāsavā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṇḍyojaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṇḍyojaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate⁴ paññā saṇḍyojanavippayutta-saṇḍyojaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā saṇḍyojanavippayutta-asāṇḍyojaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā ganthavippayutta-ganthaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ganthavippayutta-aganthaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anoghaniyā paññā.

¹ Sd: yathāvakkāvatthuvibhāvanā. B: yāthāvakkā^o.

² K. omits.

³ S^d omits paññā.

⁴ S^d kusalāvyākatesu.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā oghavippayutta-
oghaniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
oghavippayutta-anoghaniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yoganiyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā ayoganiyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā yogavippayutta-
yoganiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
yogavippayutta-ayoganiyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvarapiyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu maggesu paññā anīvarapiyā
paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā nīvaravippayutta-
nīvarapiyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
nīvaravippayutta-anīvarapiyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmatthā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aparāmatthā
paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā parāmāsavippayutta-
parāmatthā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
parāmāsavippayutta-aparāmatthā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu vipāke paññā upādiguṇā paññā; tisu
bhūmīsu kusale¹ tisu bhūmīsu kiriyāvyākate catūsu mag-
gesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādiguṇā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādāniyā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādāniyā
paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā upādānavippayutta-
upādāniyā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
upādānavippayutta-anupādāniyā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā saṅkilesikā paññā;
catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā asaṅkilesikā paññā.

Tisu bhūmīsu kusalāvyākate paññā kilesavippayutta-
saṅkilesikā paññā; catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā
kilesavippayutta-asāṅkilesikā paññā.

Vitakkasampayuttā paññā savitakkā paññā; vitakkavip-
payuttā paññā avitakkā paññā.

Vicārasampayuttā paññā avicārā paññā; vicāravip-
payuttā paññā avicārā paññā.

Pīṭhasampayuttā paññā sappitika paññā; pīṭhavippayuttā
paññā appitika paññā.

Pīṭhasampayuttā paññā pīṭṭasahagatā paññā; pīṭṭavi-
payuttā paññā na pīṭṭasahagatā paññā.

¹ S^o: kusalesu.

Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukhassahagatā paññā; sukha-vippayuttā paññā na sukhassahagatā paññā.

Upekkhāsampayuttā paññā upekkhāssahagatā paññā; upekkhāvippayuttā paññā na upekkhāssahagatā paññā.

Kāma-vacārakusalāvyākate paññā kāma-vacārā paññā; rūpāvacārā¹ arūpāvacārā¹ अपरियāpannā paññā na kāma-vacārā paññā.

Rūpāvacārakusalāvyākate paññā rūpāvacārā paññā; kāma-vacārā,² arūpāvacārā,² अपरियāpannā paññā na rūpāvacārā paññā.

Arūpāvacārakusalāvyākate paññā arūpāvacārā paññā; kāma-vacārā rūpāvacārā अपरियāpannā paññā na arūpāvacārā paññā.

Tisū bhūmīsū kusalāvyākate paññā pariyāpannā paññā; catūsū maggesū catūsū phalesū paññā अपरियāpannā paññā.

Catūsū maggesū catūsū phalesū³ paññā niyyānikā paññā; tisū bhūmīsū kusale⁴ catūsū bhūmīsū vipāke tisū bhūmīsū kiriyāvyākate paññā amyyānikā paññā.

Catūsū maggesū paññā nīyatā paññā, tisū bhūmīsū kusale⁵ catūsū bhūmīsū vipāke tisū bhūmīsū kiriyāvyākate paññā amīyatā paññā.

Tisū bhūmīsū kusalāvyākate paññā sa-uttarā paññā; catūsū maggesū catūsū phalesū paññā anuttarā paññā.

Tatthū katamaññ atthajāpikā paññā?

Catūsū bhūmīsū kusale arahato abhiññāy uppādentassa samāpattiṃ uppādentassa kiriyāvyākate paññā atthajāpikā paññā; catūsū bhūmīsū vipāke arahato uppannāya abhiññāya uppannāya samāpattiṃ kiriyāvyākate paññā jāpi-tatthā paññā.

Evayā duvidhena āqavattitthū.

DEKAY.*

Tatthā katamaññ cintāmayā⁷ paññā?

Yogavīhitesu vā kammāyatānesu yogavīhitesu vā sip-pāyatānesu yogavīhitesu vā vijjattāhānesu kammassakataṃ vā saccānulomikaṃ vā rūpaṃ anīccan ti vā vedanā anīccan ti vā saññā anīccā ti vā saṃkhārā anīccā ti vā

¹ S^d repeats paññā.

² So S^d.

³ S^d omits catūsū phalesū.

⁴ S^d: kusalesū.

⁵ S^d: kusalesū.

⁶ K. omits.

⁷ So S^d. Cf. p. 310.

viññāṇaṃ aniccān ti vā, yaṃ evarūpiṃ anulomikāya khantīya
ditthiṃ rucīya mutiya pekkhāya dhammanijjhānakhaṇṭhiya
parato assutva paṭilabhati : ayaṃ vuccati cintāmayā paññā.

Tattvaḥ kṛtamaṁ sūtarāyaṁ paññā?

Yogavīhiteṣu vā kammāyāhaneṣu yogavīhiteṣu vā sippā-
yataneṣu yogavīhiteṣu vā vijjattthāneṣu kammassakataṃ vā
saccānulomikaṃ vā : rupāṃ aniccā ti vā : vedanā aniccā ti
vā : saññā aniccā ti vā : saṅkhārā aniccā ti vā : viññāṇaṃ
aniccā ti vā, yaṃ evārūpiyaṃ anulomikaṃ khaṇṭiṃ dīṭṭhiṃ
rucirāṃ mutiṃ pekkhaṃ dhammanijjhānakhaṇṭiṃ parato
sutvā paṭilabbhati : ayaṃ vuccati sutamavā paṭṭhā.

Sabha pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā

Tattha kutaṃ dānamvā paṇṇā?

Dānaya ārabbha dānadhigaccha yā uppajjati paññā
pejānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammanivāso sammā-
diṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati dānamayā paññā.

Tattha kathaṃ silamayaṃ paṭibhā?

Silaṃ ārabhha silādhigacchea yā uppañjati paṭhā pajāṇatā
 . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhiḥ ayam
 vuccati silatnayā paṭhā.

Sabbā pi samāpannassa paññā bhāvanāmayā paññā.

Tattha kasmā adhisile pañña?

Paṭimokkhasaṅgavarasagvutassa yā uppañjati paṇṇā pajā-
nanā . . . pe . . . ambo dhammavagayo sammādiṭṭhi;
ayaṃ vuccati adhiṣṭhā paṇṇā.

Taitha kastama adhiciste parinā?

Rūpāvacara-ārdpāvacarasamāpattiḥ samāpajjantiassa yā
 uppañjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-
 vicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati adhicitta paññā.

Tattha katamā adhipaṇṇāya paṇṇā? Catus macceṇ
catus phuleṇ paṇṇā; ayaṃ vuccati adhipaṇṇāya paṇṇā.

Tatiba kutamayi nyakosallan?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusālā dhammā na appajjanti, uppannā ca akusālā dhammā pahiyanti; ime vā pana ime¹ dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusālā dhammā appajjanti, uppannā ca kusālā dhammā bhīyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāri-pūriyā savuttanti²: yā tattha paññā pajānāsi . . . pe . . .

¹ So S⁴, B, and K: have: (ime va pana me dhamme, but in the *Corrigenda* K. has me (ime).

amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idag¹ vuccati āyako-
sallaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ apāyakosallaṃ?

Ime dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva kusalā dhammā na uppajjanti, uppannā ca kusalā dhammā nirujjhanti; ime vā pana dhamme manasikaroto anuppannā ceva akusalā dhammā uppajjanti, uppannā ca akusalā dhammā bhūyyobhavāya vepullāya sagvattantiti: yā tattha paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idag vuccati apāyakosallaṃ.

Sabbā pi tatv' upāyā paññā upāyakosallaṃ.

Catūsu bhūmiesu vipāke paññā vipākā paññā. Catūsu bhūmiesu kusale paññā vipākadharmadhammā paññā. Tisu bhūmiesu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadharmadhammā paññā.

Tisu bhūmiesu vipāke paññā upādinnupādāniyā paññā. Tisu bhūmiesu kusale,² tisū bhūmiesu kiriyāvyākate paññā anupādiṇa' upādāniyā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā paññā.

Vitakkavicārasampayuttā paññā savitakka - savicāra paññā. Vitakkavippayuttā vicārasampayuttā paññā avitakka-vicāramattā paññā. Vitakkavicāravippayuttā paññā avitakka-avicāra paññā.

Pītisampayuttā paññā pītisahagatā paññā. Sukhasampayuttā paññā sukkhasahagatā paññā. Upekkhasampayuttā paññā upekkhasahagatā paññā.

Tisu bhūmiesu kusale paññā ācāryagāminī paññā. Catūsu bhūmiesu paññā apacāryagāminī paññā. Tisu bhūmiesu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva ācāryagāminī na apacāryagāminī paññā.

Catūsu maggesu tisū phalesu paññā sekhā paññā. Upariṭṭhime arahattaphale paññā asekhā paññā. Tisu bhūmiesu kusale, tisū bhūmiesu vipāke,³ tisū bhūmiesu kiriyāvyākate paññā neva sekhā nāsekhā paññā.

Kāpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā parittā paññā. Rūpāvacara - rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate⁴ paññā mahaggaṭā paññā. Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā appamāṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittārammaṇā paññā?

¹ S^d: ayaṃ.

² S^d: kusalesu.

³ So S^d. and B. K. omits these last three words.

⁴ K and B: rūpāvacarārūpāvacara^o.

Parittho dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā mahaggatārammaṇā paññā?

Mahaggate dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati mahaggatārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā?

Appamāṇe dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggārammaṇā paññā?

Ariyamaggaṃ ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati maggārammaṇā paññā.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggāhetukā paññā.

Tattha katamā maggādhipatini paññā?

Ariyamaggaṃ adhipatiṃ karitvā yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati maggādhipatini paññā.

Catūsu bhūmiesu vipāke paññā siyā uppannā siyā uppādinī, na vattabha anuppannā ti. Catūsu bhūmiesu kusale, tisu bhūmiesu kiriyāvyākate paññā siyā uppannā siyā anuppannā, na vattabha uppādinī ti.

Sabbā va paññā siyā atisa siyā anāgatā siyā paccuppannā.

Tattha katamā atitārammaṇā paññā?

Atithe dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati atitārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā anāgatārammaṇā paññā?

Anāgate dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati anāgatārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā paccuppannārammaṇā paññā?

Paccuppanne dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: ayaṃ vuccati paccuppannārammaṇā paññā.

Sabbā va paññā siyā ajjhata siyā bahiddhā siyā ajjhatabhiddhā.

Tattha katamā ajjhātārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhatte dhamme ārabhha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā

. . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā bahiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Bahiddhā dhamme ārabbhā yā uppañjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati bahiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā paññā?

Ajjhattabahiddhā dhamme ārabbhā yā uppañjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayaṃ vuccati ajjhattabahiddhārammaṇā paññā.

Evagā tividhena nāgavutthu.

ṬṬAṆ,¹

Tattha katamaṃ kammassakatayaṃ nāṇaṃ?

Atthi dinnayaṃ, atthi yitthayaṃ, atthi hutayaṃ, atthi sukata-
dukkatāṇayaṃ kammāṇayaṃ phalavipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi
paraṃ lokaṃ,² atthi mātā, atthi pita, atthi sattha opapatikā,
atthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā
ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ ayaṃ abhiññā sacchi-
katvā pavedentīti: yā evarūpā paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . .
amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ³ vuccati kam-
massakatayaṃ nāṇaṃ. Thapetvā saccānulomikayaṃ nāṇaṃ
sabbaṃ pi sāsavaṃ kusalā paññā kammassakatayaṃ nāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saccānulomikayaṃ nāṇaṃ?

Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ ti vā vedanā aniccaṃ ti vā saññā aniccaṃ
ti vā saṃkhārā aniccaṃ ti vā viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ ti vā yā
evarūpā anulomikā khantī⁴ ditthi ruci muti pekkhā
dhammanijjhānakhanti: idaṃ vuccati saccānulomikayaṃ
nāṇaṃ.

Catūsu maggesu paññā maggasaṃmaṃgissa nāṇaṃ.

Catūsu phalesu paññā phalasaṃmaṃgissa nāṇaṃ.

Maggasaṃmaṃgissa nāṇaṃ dukkhe p' etaṃ nāṇaṃ duk-
khasamudaye p' etaṃ nāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhe p' etaṃ nāṇaṃ
dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṃ nāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe nāṇaṃ?

Dukkhaṃ ārabbhā yā uppañjati paññā pajānanā . . .
pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ vuccati
dukkhe nāṇaṃ. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabbhā . . . pe . . .
dukkhanirodhayaṃ ārabbhā . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagā-

¹ K. *amits*.

² S³ and B: paraloka.

³ S³: ayaṃ.

⁴ B: evarūpi. S³: anulomikayaṃ khantiyaṃ ditthiyaṃ, &c.

miniy paṭipadaṃ¹ arabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānānā
 . . . pe . . . amohā dhammavicāyo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ
 vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya āṇaṃ.

Kāmaṃvacarakusalāvyākate paññā kāmaṃvacarā paññā.
 Rūpāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā rūpāvacarā paññā. Arū-
 pāvacarakusalāvyākate paññā arūpāvacarā paññā. Catūsu
 maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā aparivāpannā paññā.

Tattha katamaṃ dhamme āṇaṃ?

Catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā dhamme āṇaṃ.

So iminā dhammena ātēna dīṭṭhena pattēna viditena
 pariyogāḥena atītānāgate nayaṃ neti² ye hi keci atītam
 addhānaṃ samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu
 dukkhasamudayaṃ abbhāññiṃsu dukkhanirodhaṃ abbhāñ-
 ñiṃsu dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadaṃ abbhāññiṃsu,
 imaṃ yeva te dukkhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te duk-
 khasamudayaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhaniro-
 dhaṃ abbhāññiṃsu, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiyā
 paṭipadaṃ abbhāññiṃsu. Ye hi pi keci anāgataṃ addhānaṃ
 samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā dukkhaṃ abhijānissanti dukkha-
 samudayaṃ abhijānissanti dukkhanirodhaṃ abhijānissanti
 dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ
 yeva te dukkhaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkha-
 samudayaṃ abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhaṃ
 abhijānissanti, imaṃ yeva te dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭi-
 padaṃ abhijānissanti: yā tattha paññā pajānānā . . . pe
 . . . amohā dhammavicāyo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ vuccati
 anvaye āṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ paricece āṇaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu parasattānaṃ parapoggalaṇaṃ cetasa ceto
 paricca pajānāti: sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: sarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti
 pajānāti, vitarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ: vitarāgaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti:
 sedosaṃ vā cittaṃ: sedosaṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, vitadosaṃ vā
 cittaṃ . . . pe . . . samohaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vitamohaṃ
 vā cittaṃ . . . saykhittāṃ vā cittaṃ . . . vikkhittāṃ vā
 cittaṃ . . . mahaggatāṃ vā cittaṃ . . . amahaggatāṃ vā
 cittaṃ . . . sū-uttarāṃ vā cittaṃ . . . anuttarāṃ vā cittaṃ
 . . . samūhitāṃ vā cittaṃ . . . asamūhitāṃ vā cittaṃ . . .
 vimuttāṃ vā cittaṃ: vimuttāṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti, avimut-
 tāṃ vā cittaṃ: avimuttāṃ cittaṃ ti pajānāti: yā tattha

¹ S^o: °gāminīpaṭipadaṃ.

² S^o: atītānāgate naye itī: ye hi, *etc.*

³ K. and B. omit pi.

paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammaviñayo sammāditthi: idaṃ vuccati paricece ñāṇaṃ.

Thapetvā dhamme ñāṇaṃ,¹ anvaye ñāṇaṃ, paricece ñāṇaṃ, avasesā paññā sammatināṇaṃ.

Tattha katamā paññā ācayāya no apacayāya?

Kāmvacarakusale paññā ācayāya no apacayāya. Catūsu maggesu paññā apacayāya no ācayāya. Rūpavacara-arūpāvacarakusale² paññā ācayāya ceva apacayāya ca. Avasesā paññā neva ācayāya no apacayāya.

Tattha katamā paññā nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya?

Yāya paññāya kāmeseṃ vitarāgo hoti, na ca abhiññāyo paṭivijjhati na ca saccāni: ayaṃ vuccati paññā nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Svaya paññāya kāmeseṃ vitarāgo samāno abhiññāyo paṭivijjhati, na ca saccāni: ayaṃ vuccati paññā paṭivedhāya no nibbidāya.

Catūsu maggesu paññā nibbidāya ceva paṭivedhāya ca. Avasesā paññā neva nibbidāya no paṭivedhāya.

Tattha katamā hīnabhāgini paññā?

Paṭhamasse jhānasse lābhī³ kāmāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hīnabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā satī santiṭṭhati ṭhītibhāgini paññā. Avitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā⁴ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasaghitā⁵ nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Dutiyasse jhānasse lābhī³ vitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hīnabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā satī santiṭṭhati ṭhītibhāgini paññā. Upekkhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasaghitā⁵ paññā.

Tatiyasse jhānasse lābhī³ pītīsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hīnabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā satī santiṭṭhati ṭhītibhāgini paññā. Adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesa-

¹ S³ repeats thapetvā in all three clauses.

² K: rūpavacarārūpāvacara^o.

³ B: lābhi throughout. S²: lābhi throughout.

⁴ S²: nibbidāya sahagatā throughout.

⁵ K: °sañhitā, and B: °saññitā, throughout.

bhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Catutthassa jhāmassa lābhiy sukhasahagatā¹ saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati thitibhāgini paññā. Ākāśanañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Ākāśanañcāyatanassa lābhiy rūpasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati thitibhāgini paññā. Viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Viññāṇañcāyatanassa lābhiy ākāśanañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati thitibhāgini paññā. Ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiy viññāṇañcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti hānabhāgini paññā. Tad-anudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati thitibhāgini paññā. Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti viśesabhāgini paññā. Nibbidāsahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasayhitā nibbedhabhāgini paññā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭisambhidā?

Atthapaṭisambhidā dhammapaṭisambhidā niruttipaṭisambhidā paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidā. Atthe āṇaṇy atthapaṭisambhidā. Dhamme āṇaṇy dhammapaṭisambhidā. Tetra² dhammaniruttābhilāpe āṇaṇy niruttipaṭisambhidā. Śāṇesu āṇaṇy paṭibhāgapaṭisambhidā. Imā catasso paṭisambhidā.

Tattha katamā catasso paṭipadā?

Dukkhaṃ paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā, sukhaṃ paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā, sukhaṃ paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā?

¹ S^d: opekkhā sukhasahagatā. B: opekkhāsaṃhagatā.

² S^d: tattha.

Kiccena kasirena samādhig uppādentassa dandhaṇ taṇṭhāna¹ abhiñānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayay vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Kiccena kasirena samādhig uppādentassa khippaṇ taṇṭhāna² abhiñānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayay vuccati dukkhā paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukha paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā?

Akiccena akasirena samādhig uppādentassa dandhaṇ taṇṭhāna¹ abhiñānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayay vuccati sukha paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamā sukha paṭipadā khippābhiññā paññā?

Akiccena akasirena samādhig uppādentassa khippaṇ taṇṭhāna¹ abhiñānantassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayay vuccati sukha paṭipadā dandhābhiññā paññā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri ārammaṇāni?

Parittā parittārammaṇā paññā, parittā appamāpārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā, appamāṇā appamāpārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na³ nikāmalābhiṣsa ārammaṇaṇ thokaṇ pharaṇtassa⁴ yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayay vuccati parittā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā parittā appamāpārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa na nikāmalābhiṣsa ārammaṇaṇ vipulaṇ pharaṇtassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayay vuccati parittā appamāpārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhiṣsa ārammaṇaṇ thokaṇ pharaṇtassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: ayay vuccati appamāṇā parittārammaṇā paññā.

Tattha katamā appamāṇā appamāpārammaṇā paññā?

Samādhissa nikāmalābhiṣsa ārammaṇaṇ vipulaṇ pharaṇtassa yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho

¹ S⁴: taṇṭhānaṇ.

² So S⁴.

³ S⁴ omits na here only.

⁴ S⁴ has parantassa always.

dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi; ayaṃ vuccati appamāṇā appamāṇārammaṇā paññā.

Imāni cattāri ārammaṇāni.

Maggasamaggissa ānāṃ jarāmarape p' etay ānāṃ jarāmarapasamudaye p' etay ānāṃ jarāmarapanirodhe p' etay ānāṃ jarāmarapanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etay ānāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jarāmarape ānāṃ?

Jarāmarayaṃ ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammaviesyo sammādiṭṭhi; idag vuccati jarāmarape ānāṃ. Jarāmarapasamudayaṃ ārab-
bha . . . pe¹ . . . jarāmarapanirodhag ārabbha . . . pe
. . . jarāmarapanirodhagāminiy paṭipadaṃ ārabbha yā
uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-
vicayo sammādiṭṭhi; idag vuccati jarāmarapanirodhagāmi-
niyā paṭipadāya ānāṃ.

Maggasamaggissa ānāṃ jātiyā p' etay ānāṃ . . .
pe¹ . . .

bhave p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

upādāne p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

taṇhāya p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

vedanāya p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

phasso p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

sajāyatane p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

nāmarūpe p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

viññāne p' etay ānāṃ . . . pe . . .

Saṃkhāre p' etay ānāṃ. saṃkhārasamudaye p' etay
ānāṃ. saṃkhāranirodhe p' etay ānāṃ. saṃkhāranirodha-
gāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etay ānāṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ saṃkhāresu ānāṃ?

Saṃkhāre ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe
. . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi; idag vuccati
saṃkhāresu ānāṃ. Saṃkhārasamudayaṃ ārabbha . . . pe
. . . saṃkhāranirodhag ārabbha . . . pe . . . saṃkhārani-
rodhagāminiy paṭipadaṃ ārabbha yā uppajjati paññā
pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi;
idag vuccati saṃkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ānāṃ.

Evag catubhūdhena ānāvatthu.

CATUKKAṂ.²

¹ K. omits all ' pe 's.

² K. and B. omit.

Tattha katamo pañcagiko sammāsamādhi?

Piṭipharapaṭā sukḥapharapaṭā cetopharapaṭā āloka-pharapaṭā paccavekkhaṇānimittay.

Disaṃ jhānesu paññā piṭipharapaṭā. Tisu jhānesu paññā sukḥapharapaṭā. Paracitte ānāy cetopharapaṭā. Dibbaśakkha āloka-pharapaṭā. Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vutthitassa paccavekkhaṇāñāy paccavekkhaṇānimittay. Ayay vuccati pañcagiko sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamo pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi?

Ayay samādhi paccuppannasukho eva āyatīṇ ca sukha-vipāko ti: paccattay yeva ānāy uppañjati. Ayay samādhi ariyo¹ niramiso ti: paccattay yeva ānāy uppañjati. Ayay samādhi akāpurisasevito² ti: paccattay yeva ānāy uppañjati. Ayay samādhi santo paṇito patippassaddhivaddho ekodibhavādhigato na ca sasaykhāraniggayhavaritavato³ ti: paccattay yeva ānāy uppañjati. So kho panāhaya imaṃ samādhin sato 'va samāpañjāmi sato 'va vutthahāmi ti:⁴ paccattay yeva ānāy uppañjati. Ayay pañcañāṇiko sammāsamādhi.

Evay pañcavidhena ānāvattithu.

Tattha katamā chaso abhiññāsu paññā?

Iddhividhe ānāy, sotadhātuvīsuddhiyā ānāy, paracitte ānāy, pubbenivāsānussatiñāy, sattānāy cutūpapāte ānāy, asavānāy khaye ānāy. Imā⁵ chaso abhiññāsu paññā.

Evay chabbidhena ānāvattithu.

Tattha katamāni sattasattari⁶ ānā vutthūni?

Jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ ti ānāy, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmaraṇaṃ ti ānāy, attitaṃ⁷ pi addhānāy jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ ti ānāy, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmaraṇaṃ ti ānāy, anāgataṃ⁸ pi addhānāy jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ ti ānāy, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmaraṇaṃ ti ānāy, yam⁹ p' issa taṃ dhammatthitīñāy tam¹⁰ pi khayadhammay vāyadhammay virāgaḍḍhammay nirodhadhammaṃ ti ānāy.

Bhavaṇapaccayā jātiṃ ānāy . . . pe¹¹ . . .

¹ S¹: aparāpariyo.

² B: mahāpurisa².

³ B: na sasaykhāraniggayhavaritavato. K: "nigayha².

S¹: sasaykhaniggayha².

⁴ S¹: vutthahāmi.

⁵ S¹: imāsu.

⁶ S¹ and B: sattasattati.

⁷ K. and B: attitay.

⁸ So K. B: yaṃ.

⁹ S¹: . . . pe . . . here only; B., throughout. K. does not indicate hiatus at all.

Upādānapaccayā bhavo ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Taphāpaccayā¹ upādānan ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Vedanāpaccayā² taphā ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Phassapaccayā vedanā ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Salāyatana³paccayā phasso ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Nāmarūpāpaccayā salāyatanan ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Vīññāpaccayā nāmarūpan ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Saṅkhāpaccayā vīññānan ti ānāy . . . pe . . .

Avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti ānāy, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā ti ānāy, aññam⁴ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti ānāy, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā ti ānāy, aññam⁵ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā ti ānāy, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā ti ānāy, yam⁶ p'issa taṃ dhammatthitīnāy taṃ⁷ pi khayadhammaṃ vaye dhammaṃ virāgudhammaṃ nirodhadhamman ti ānāy. Imāni suttasattari⁸ āṇavatthūni.

Evay suttavidhena āṇavatthū.

Tattha katamā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā?

Sotāpattimagge paññā sotāpatti⁹phale paññā; sakadāgā-mimagge paññā, sakadāgāmiphale paññā; anāgā-mimagge paññā, anāgāmiphale paññā; arahattimagge paññā, arahat-taphale paññā; imā catūsu maggesu catūsu phalesu paññā.

Evay aṭṭhavidhena āṇavatthū.

Tattha katamā navasu anupubbavīhārasamāpattisu paññā?

Paṭhamajjhāmasamāpattiya¹ paññā, duttiyajjhāmasamā-pattiya² paññā, tatiyajjhāmasamāpattiya³ paññā, catutthaj-jhāmasamāpattiya⁴ paññā; ākāśānāñcāyatana⁵samāpattiya⁶ paññā, vīññānāñcāyatana⁷samāpattiya⁸ paññā, ākiñcāññā-yatana⁹-samāpattiya¹⁰ paññā, neva-saññā-nāmaññāyatana¹¹-samāpattiya¹² paññā; saññāvedayitani¹³nirodhasamāpattiya¹⁴ vuṭṭhitassa paccavekkhaṇā¹⁵ānāy. Imā¹⁶ navasu anupub-bavīhārasamāpattisu paññā.

Evay navavidhena āṇavatthū.

Tattha katamā tathāgata¹ssu thāna² ca thānato aṭṭhā-na³ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūta⁴ ānāy?

Idha tathāgato: aṭṭhānam etaṃ anavakāso⁵ yaṃ diṭṭhi-sampanno⁶ puggalo⁷ kañci⁸ saṅkhāraṃ niccato⁹ opagaccheyya,

¹ S⁴: taphāya paccayā.

² So also S⁴.

³ So too K. B. as above.

⁴ S⁴ and B: "sattati.

⁵ So also S⁴.

⁶ S⁴: sampannapuggalo.

⁷ B: kiñci throughout.

n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti: thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ niccato upagaccheyya, thānaṃ etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānaṃ etay anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato¹ upagaccheyya, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti: thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci saṅkhāraṃ sukhato upagaccheyya, thānaṃ etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānaṃ etay anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti: thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano kañci dhammaṃ attato upagaccheyya, thānaṃ etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānaṃ etay anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo mātaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya,² n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti: thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano mātaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya, thānaṃ etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānaṃ etay anavakāso yaṃ diṭṭhisampanno puggalo pitaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya . . . pe³ . . . arahantaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeyya . . . duṭṭhena cittaṇa tathāgatassa lohitāṃ uppādeyya . . . saṅghaṃ bhindeyya . . . aññaṃ satthāraṃ uddiseyya . . . aṭṭhamāṃ bhavaṃ nibbatteyya, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti: thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puthujjano aṭṭhamāṃ bhavaṃ nibbatteyya, thānaṃ etay vijjatitī pajānāti: aṭṭhānaṃ etay anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve arahanto sammāsambuddhā apubbhaṃ acariṃaṃ uppajjeyyuṃ, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti: thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko arahatṃ sammāsambuddho uppajjeyya, thānaṃ etay vijjatitī pajānāti: aṭṭhānaṃ etay anavakāso yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā dve rājāno cakkavattino apubbhaṃ acariṃaṃ uppajjeyyuṃ, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti: thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā eko rājā cakkavatti uppajjeyya, thānaṃ etay vijjatitī pajānāti: aṭṭhānaṃ etay anavakāso yaṃ itthi⁴ arahatṃ assa sammāsambuddho, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti: thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puriso arahatṃ assa sammāsambuddho, thānaṃ etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānaṃ etay anavakāso yaṃ itthi rājā assa cakkavatti, n' etay thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti: thānaṃ ca kho etay vijjati yaṃ puriso rājā assa cakkavatti, thānaṃ etay vijjatitī pajānāti; aṭṭhānaṃ etay anavakāso yaṃ itthi⁵ Sakkaṃ kareyya,⁶

¹ S¹: saṅkhārasukhato.

² S¹ has . . . pe . . . down to pitaṃ.

³ K. omits pe.

⁴ K. and B: itthi.

⁵ S¹: Sakalatkaroyya, then Marattay kareyya, etc.
B. and K: kareyya always.

Māratṭaṃ kāreyya, Brahmattatṭaṃ kāreyya, n' etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; thānañ ca kho etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati yaṃ puriso Brahmattatṭaṃ kāreyya,¹ thānam etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; atthānam etatṭhaññānaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyaduccaritasassa añiṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; thānañ ca kho etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyaduccaritasassa añiṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; atthānam etatṭhaññānaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vaci-
duccaritasassa . . . yaṃ manoduccaritasassa añiṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; thānañ ca kho etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati yaṃ manoduccaritasassa añiṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; atthānam etatṭhaññānaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyasuccaritasassa añiṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; thānañ ca kho etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyasuccaritasassa añiṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; atthānam etatṭhaññānaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vacisuccaritasassa . . . yaṃ mano-succaritasassa añiṭṭho akanto amanāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, n' etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; thānañ ca kho etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati yaṃ manoduccaritasassa añiṭṭho kanto manāpo vipāko nibbatteyya, thānam etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; atthānam etatṭhaññānaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaggi² taṃ-nidāna³ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param⁴ maraṇā sugatīyaṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; thānañ ca kho etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyaduccaritasamaggi taṃ-nidāna⁵ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param⁶ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīyaṃ vinipātayaṃ nirayaṃ uppajjeyya, thānam etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; atthānam etatṭhaññānaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vaci-
duccaritasamaggi taṃ-nidāna⁷ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param⁸ maraṇā sugatīyaṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; thānañ ca kho etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati yaṃ manoduccaritasamaggi taṃ-nidāna⁹ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param¹⁰ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīyaṃ vinipātayaṃ nirayaṃ uppajjeyya, thānam etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; atthānam etatṭhaññānaṃ anavakāso yaṃ kāyasuccaritasamaggi taṃ-nidāna¹¹ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param¹² maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatīyaṃ vinipātayaṃ nirayaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati paṇānāti; thānañ ca kho etatṭhaññānaṃ vijjati yaṃ kāyasuccaritasamaggi taṃ-nidāna¹³ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param¹⁴ maraṇā sugatīyaṃ

¹ S⁴: brahmattakāreyya. ² S⁴: samaggi always.

³ B, and K: taṃ-nidānaṃ always.

⁴ K: param always. ⁵ S⁴: taṃ-nidānatappaccayā.

⁶ S⁴: taṃnidāna.

saggaṃ lokaṃ uppajjeyya, thānam etaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; atthānam etaṃ anavakāso yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaggi taṃ-nidānā tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ niriyaṃ uppajjeyya, n' etaṃ thānaṃ vijjatitī pajānāti; thānañ ca kho etaṃ vijjati yaṃ vacīau-caritasamaggi . . .¹ yaṃ² manosucaritasamaggi taṃ-nidānā³ tappaccayā kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ uppajjeyya,⁴ thānam etaṃ vijjatitī⁵ pajānāti. Ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ hetū paccayā uppādāya,⁶ taṃ taṃ thānaṃ; ye ye dhammā yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ na hetū na paccayā⁷ uppādāya,⁸ taṃ taṃ atthānaṃ ti: yā tattha paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgatassa thānañ ca thānato atthānañ ca atthānato yathābhūtaṃ āyaṃ.

Tattha katamā tathāgatassa atthānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammāsammādanānaṃ thānaṃso hetuso vipakāṃ yathābhūtaṃ āyaṃ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti: atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsammādanāni gatisampattipaṭibāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsammādanāni upadhisampattipaṭibāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsammādanāni kālasampattipaṭibāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsammādanāni¹ payogasampattipaṭibāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsammādanāni gativipattig āgama vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsammādanāni upadhivipattig āgama vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsammādanāni kālavipattig āgama vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni pāpakāni kammāsammādanāni payogavipattig āgama vipacanti; atth' ekacceāni kalyāṇāni kammāsammādanāni gativipattipaṭibāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni kalyāṇāni kammāsammādanāni upadhivipattipaṭibāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni kalyāṇāni kammāsammādanāni kālavipattipaṭibāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni kalyāṇāni kammāsammādanāni payogavipattipaṭibāhāni na vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni kalyāṇāni kammāsammādanāni gatisampattig āgama vipacanti, atth' ekacceāni kalyāṇāni kammāsammādanāni upadhisampattig āgama vipacanti,

¹ S^d omits yaṃ vacīsucaritasamaggi. K. and B. have no hiatus.

² S^d: yam. ³ S^d: tannidānā. ⁴ S^d: uppajjati.

⁵ S^d: uppajjatitī. ⁶ B: uppādāya.

⁷ B: apaccayā. S^d: nappaccayā.

⁸ S^d leaps from here to kālavipattig without pe.

atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamaḍānāni kālasampattiṃ āgama vipacanti, atth' ekaccāni kalyāṇāni kammāsamaḍānāni payogasampattiṃ āgama vipacanti: yā tattha paññā pajānāmi . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgataassa atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammāsamaḍānānaṃ thānaso hetuso vipākay yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgataassa sabbatthagāminiy paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato: ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā nirayagāmini¹ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā tiracchānagāmini² ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā pīṭṭivisaya-gāmini³ ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā manus-salokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā deva-lokagāmini ti pajānāti, ayaṃ maggo ayaṃ paṭipadā nibbānagāmini ti pajānāti . . . yā tattha paññā pajānāmi . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgataassa sabbatthagāminiy paṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgataassa anekadhātuy nānādhātuy⁴ lokay yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato khandhanānattaṃ pajānāti, dhātunānattaṃ pajānāti, āyatananānattaṃ pajānāti, anekadhātuy nānādhātuy⁴ lokanānattaṃ⁵ pajānāti: yā tattha paññā pajānāmi . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammāditthi: idaṃ tathāgataassa anekadhātuy nānādhātuy⁴ lokay yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgataassa sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikaṃ katay yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato pajānāti:⁶ santi sattā hinādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā; hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,⁷ paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti;⁸ atitamaṃ pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevissu bhajissu payirupāsissu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissu bhajissu payirupāsissu: anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike

¹ B: "gāmi throughout.

² S^d: tiracchānayanigāmini. So B. with "gāmi.

³ S^d: peṭṭi^o. ⁴ S^d and B: anekadhātunānādhātulokay.

⁵ K: lokay. ⁶ Cf. S. II. 154.

⁷ B: payirupāsanti *alacaya*. ⁸ S^d: payirupāsanti.

satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti¹: yā tattha paññā pajānā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi: idaṃ tathāgatassa sattānaṃ nānādhimuttīkatāṃ yathābhūtaṃ āpaṇaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ āpaṇaṃ?

Idha tathāgato sattānaṃ āsayaṃ pajānāti, anusayaṃ pajānāti, caritaṃ pajānāti, adhimuttiṃ pajānāti, appara-jakkhe mahārajakkhe² tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre saviññāpaye daviññāpaye³ bhābhābhābhe⁴ satte pajānāti.⁵

Katamo ca⁶ sattānaṃ āsayo?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā antavā loko ti vā anantavā loko ti vā taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sariraṃ ti vā aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sariraṃ ti vā hoti tathāgato param⁷ maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā: iti bhavaditṭhisannissitā vā satā honti vibhavaditṭhisannissitā vā, etc vā pana ubho anto anupagamā idappaccayata-paccasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā khanti⁸ paṭiladdhā hoti, yathābhūtaṃ vā āpaṇaṃ: ayaṃ sattānaṃ āsayo.

Katamo ca⁹ sattānaṃ anusayo?

Sattānūsaya¹⁰: kāmarāgānūsayo patighānūsayo mānānūsayo ditṭhānūsayo vicikicchānūsayo bhavarāgānūsayo avijjānūsayo. Yaṃ loka piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ rāgānūsayo anuseti; yaṃ loka appiyarūpaṃ asātārūpaṃ ettha sattānaṃ patighānūsayo anuseti: iti imeṣu dvisu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekattho māno ca ditṭhi ca vicikicchā ca datṭhabbā: ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

Katamaṃ ca¹¹ sattānaṃ caritaṃ?

Paññābhisaṅkhāro apaññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro¹² paritabbhūmakā vā mahābhūmakā vā: idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

Katamaṃ ca¹³ sattānaṃ adhimuttiṃ?

Santi sattā hinādhimuttikā, santi sattā papitādhimuttikā; hinādhimuttikā sattā¹⁴ hinādhimuttike satte sevanti bha-

¹ S^d: maha^o.

² K.: daviñ^o.

³ B., K. and S. invert order of these five pairs in the analysis following.

⁴ Except this last instance S^d has jānāti throughout this sentence.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ So K. throughout.

⁷ S^d: anulomiyā khantiyā.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ S³ āpaṇābhisaṅkhāro.

¹⁰ S^d omits.

janti payirupā santi, paṇitādhimuttikā¹ sattā¹ payitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; attitam pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā² sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevissu bhajissu payirupāsissu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissu bhajissu payirupāsissu; anāgatam pi addhānaṃ hinādhimuttikā sattā hinādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti: ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

Katame te sattā mahārajakkhā?

Dasa³ kilesavattihūni: lobho doṣo moho ditṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṃ uddhaccaṃ ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavattihūni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahullikatāni assadagatāni: ime te sattā mahārajakkhā.

Katame te sattā apparajakkhā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa kilesavattihūni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahullikatāni anussadagatāni: ime te sattā apparajakkhā.

Katame te sattā mudindriyā?

Pañcindriyāni: soddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni anāsevitāni abhāvitāni abahullikatāni anussadagatāni: ime te sattā mudindriyā.

Katame te sattā tikkhindriyā?

Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni āsevitāni bhāvitāni bahullikatāni assadagatāni: ime te sattā tikkhindriyā.

Katame te sattā dvākārā?

Ye te sattā pāpāsaya pāpanusaya pāpacaritā pāpādhimuttikā mahārajakkhā mudindriyā: ime te sattā dvākārā.

Katame te sattā svākārā?

Ye te sattā kalyāṇāsaya kalyāṇacaritā kalyāṇādhimuttikā apparajakkhā tikkhindriyā: ime te sattā svākārā.

Katame te sattā dviññāpayā?

Ye va te sattā dvākārā te va te sattā dviññāpayā. Yeva te sattā svākārā te va te sattā dviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā abhabbā?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā acchandikā doppaññā abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamitvā kusalessu dhammesu sammuttay: ime te sattā abhabbā.

¹ S^d omits. ² S^d omits down to anāgatam pi.

³ S^d: Yesaṃ sattānaṃ imāni dasa, &c., repeating on next line.

⁴ K: dviññāpayā.

Katame te sattā bhābhā?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhābhā niyāmaṃ okkamitvā kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ: ime te sattā bhābhā ti: yā tattha paññā pajānaṃ . . . pe . . . amoho dhamma-vicayo sammāditthi: idam tathāgatassa paṇasattānaṃ para-puggalanāṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ āgaṇ.

Tattha katamaṃ tathāgatassa jhānavimokhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ¹ saykilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ āgaṇ?

Jhāyitī: cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṃ yeva samānaṃ vipattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattitṃ yeva samānaṃ sampattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī sampattiṃ yeva samānaṃ sampattitī pacceti, atth' ekacco jhāyī vipattiṃ yeva samānaṃ vipattitī pacceti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apāre pi cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṃ samāpajjati khippaṃ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṃ samāpajjati dandhaṃ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī dandhaṃ samāpajjati dandhaṃ vuṭṭhāti, atth' ekacco jhāyī khippaṃ samāpajjati khippaṃ vuṭṭhāti. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Apāre pi cattāro jhāyī: atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo; atth' ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca; atth' ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Ime cattāro jhāyī.

Jhānaṃ ti: cattāri jhānāni: paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ.

Vimokkho ti: attha vimokhā: rūpī rūpāni paṇasati: ayaṃ paṭhamo vimokkho. Ajjhataṃ arūpasāññā bahiddhā rūpāni paṇasati: ayaṃ duttiyo vimokkho. Subhan tveva² adhimutto hoti: ayaṃ tatiyo vimokkho. Sabbaso rūpasāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthagamā³ nānattasaññānaṃ amanasekārā: ananto ākāso ti ākāsaññācāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharatī: ayaṃ catuttho vimokkho. Sabbaso ākāsaññācāyatanāṃ samatikkamma: anantaṃ viññānaṃ ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharatī: ayaṃ pañcama vimokkho. Sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanāṃ

¹ B. and K: "vimokkha" throughout.

² S^d: subhan ti. B: subhan teva. ³ S^d: atthagamā.

samatikkamma : natthi kiñceti ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ upasam-
pajja viharati : ayaṃ chaṭṭho vimokkho. Sabbaso ākiñcañ-
ñāyatanaṃ samatikkamma neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ upa-
sampaṇṇa viharati : ayaṃ sattamo vimokkho. Sabbaso
neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma saññāvedayi-
tanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharati : ayaṃ aṭṭhamo vimokkho.

Samādhitti : tayo samādhi : savitakka-savicāro
samādhi, avitakka-vicāramatto samādhi, avitakka-avicāro
samādhi.

Samāpattitti : nava anupubbhavihārasamāpattiyo :
paṭhamajjhānasamāpatti duttiyajjhānasamāpatti tatiyajjhā-
nasamāpatti catutthajjhānasamāpatti akāśamaññāyatana-
samāpatti viññāpāṇācāyatana-samāpatti ākiñcaññāyatana-
samāpatti neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatana-samāpatti saññāveda-
yitanirodhasamāpatti.

Saṅkilesan ti : hānabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vodānan ti : viśesabhāgiyo dhammo.

Vutṭhānan ti : vodānam pi vutṭhānaṃ.

Tamhā tamhā samādhimhā vutṭhānam pi vutṭhānan ti
yā tattha paññā pajānana . . . pe . . . amoho dham-
mavieayo sammāditṭhi : idaṃ tathāgatassa jhānavimo-
khasamādhisamāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vutṭhānaṃ
yathābhūtaṃ āgaṇaṃ.

Tattha kaṭamaṃ tathāgatassa pubbe nivāsānussatiṃ
yathābhūtaṃ āgaṇaṃ ?

Idha tathāgato anekavihiṭaṃ pubbe nivāsaṃ anussarati,
seyyathidaṃ : Ekam pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo tisso pi jātiyo¹
cataṃso pi jātiyo pañca pi jātiyo, dasam pi jātiyo, viśam pi²
jātiyo tiṃsam pi³ jātiyo cattālissam pi jātiyo paññāśam pi
jātiyo, jātisatam pi jātisabhassam pi jātisatasahassam pi,
aneko pi saṃvattakappe aneko pi vivattakappe aneko pi
saṃvattavivattakappe : Amutr⁴ āsiṃ evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto
evaṃ vaṇṇo evaṃ āhāro evaṃ sukhadukkhaṇiṣṭhasyaṃvedī evaṃ
āyupariyaṇto, so tayo cuto amutra udapādiṃ, tatrapāsiṃ⁵
evaṃ nāmo evaṃ gotto evaṃ vaṇṇo evaṃ āhāro evaṃ sukha-
dukkhaṇiṣṭhasyaṃvedī evaṃ āyupariyaṇto, so tato cuto
idhūpapaṇṇo⁶ ti : iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihiṭaṃ
pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati⁷ : yā tattha paññā pajānana
. . . pe . . . amoho dhammavieayo sammāditṭhi : idaṃ
tathāgatassa pubbenivāsānussatiṃ yathābhūtaṃ āgaṇaṃ.

¹ S⁴ cuts the formula short, down to iti.

² B and K : viśaṇṇi.

³ K : tiṃsaṇṇi, and so on.

⁴ K : tatrapāsiṃ.

⁵ K : idhūpaṇṇo.

⁶ B : anussarati.

Tattha katanag tathāgatassa sattānag cutūpapātag yathābhūtag āṇag ?

Idha tathāgato dibbena eakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusekena satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne papite suvaṇṇe dubbhaṇṇe sugate duggate¹ yathākammupage satte pajānāti : ime vata bhonto sattā bhāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vaciduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānag upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikakammamasādhānā, te kāyassa bheda param maraṇā apāyag duggatig vinipātag nirayaṇ uppannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacisucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānag anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikakammamasādhānā, te kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatig saggay lokay uppannā ti ; iti dibbena eakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusekena satte passati cavamāne uppajjamāne hīne papite suvaṇṇe dubbhaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammupage satte pajānāti :² yā tattha paṇṇā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādīṭṭhi : idag tathāgatassa sattānag cutūpapātag³ yathābhūtag āṇag.

Tattha katanag tathāgatassa āsavānag khaye yathābhūtag āṇag ?

Idha tathāgato āsavānag khayā anāsavaṇ cetovimuttig⁴ paṇṇāvimuttig dīṭṭh' eva dhamme sayag abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati :⁵ yā tattha paṇṇā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādīṭṭhi : idag tathāgatassa āsavānag khaye⁶ yathābhūtag āṇag ti.⁷

Imāni desa tathāgatassa tathāgatabalāni, yehi balehi samannāgato tathāgato āsabhatthānag patijjānāti parisāsu sihanadaṇ padati brahmacakkay pavatteti.

Evag dasavidhena āpavattitu.

NĀPARIHĀDO SAMATTO SOLASAMO.⁸

¹ S^d has here . . . pe . . . down to yathākammupage below.

² B. and S^d pajānātiti.

³ S^d : cutupapātag.

⁴ K : cetovimuttay.

⁵ B. and S^d : viharatiti.

⁶ K : khayay.

⁷ S^d omits ti. K. and B. end this Vibhagga here. S^d gives the concluding appanā.

⁸ K. omits solasamo. S^d omits samatto. B. substitutes nīṭṭhito.

XVII.

KHUDDAKAVATTHUVIHMAṆṢO.

(Mātikā.)

Jātimado	rattaññimado
gottamado	piṇḍapātikamado
ārogyamado	anavaññāttimado ¹
yobbanamado	iriyāpathamado
jivitamado	iddhimado
lābhamado	yasamado ²
sukkāramado	silamado
garukāramado	jhānamado
purekkhāramado	sippamado
parivāramado	ārohamado
bhogamado	pariṇāhamado
vaṇṇamado	santthānamado
sutamado	pāripurimado
paṭibhāṇamado	inado ³
	pamādo;
thambho	arati
sārambho	tandi ⁴
aticchatā	vijambhikā ⁵
mahicchatā	bhattasammado
pāpicchatā	cetaso linattay ⁶
siyyay	kohana
tintinay	lapanā
cāpalyay ⁷	nemittikatā ⁸
asabhāgavutti	nippesikatā

¹ S^c: anavattaññimado. B: anavasaññātamado (*Cf.* It., p. 72).

² S^d omits.

³ S^d omits.

⁴ S^d: cāpallay.

⁵ K. and S^d: tandi.

⁶ B: "bhita.

⁷ S^d: olinattay. B: cetaso calinattay.

⁸ S^d: nemittikā.

lābhena lābhaṃ jigijñasatā¹
 seyyo² 'ham asmiti māno,
 sadiṣo 'ham asmiti māno,
 hīno 'ham asmiti māno;
 seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmiti māno,
 seyyassa sadiṣo 'ham asmiti māno,
 seyyassa hīno 'ham asmiti māno;
 sadiṣassa seyyo 'ham asmiti māno,
 sadiṣassa sadiṣo 'ham asmiti māno,
 sadiṣassa hīno 'ham asmiti māno;
 hīnassa seyyo 'ham asmiti māno,
 hīnassa sadiṣo 'ham asmiti māno,
 hīnassa hīno 'ham asmiti māno,

māno³

omāno

atimāno

adhimāno

mānātimāno

asmimāno

micchāmāno;

ñātivitakko

janapadavitakko

amravitakko⁴parānuddayatāpaṭisanyutto⁵ vitakko

lābhasakkārasilokapaṭisanyutto vitakko

anavaññattipaṭisanyutto vitakko.

Ekaṃ.⁶

Kodho ca upanāho ca,
 makkho⁷ ca palāso ca,⁸
 issā ca macchariyañ ca,
 māyā ca sāttheyyañ ca,
 avijjā ca bhavatānhā ca
 bhavaditthi ca vibhavaditthi ca,
 sassataditthi ca ucchedaditthi ca,
 antavaditthi ca anantavaditthi ca,
 pubbantānnditthi ca aparantānnditthi ca,
 ahiṛikañ ca anottappañ ca,
 dovacassatā ca pāpamittatā ca,
 anājjavo⁹ ca amaddavo ca,
 akkhanti ca asoraccañ ca,
 asākhalyaṃ ca appaṭisanthāro ca,

¹ S^d: nijigijñasatā. B: nijigisatā.² S^d omits.³ S^d: amara.⁴ K: "udayatā".⁵ K. and S^d omit.⁶ S^d: makko.⁷ B: palāso.⁸ K: anājjavo.

ayoniso manasikāro kummaggasevanā cetaso
linattag.¹

TIKAG.

Cattāro āsavā
cattāro khandhā
cattāro oghā
cattāro yogā
cattāri upādānāni
cattāro tanhuppādā
cattāri agatigamanāni
cattāro vipariyesā
cattāro anariyavohārā
apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā²
cattāri duccaritāni
aparāni pi cattāri duccaritāni
cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni
aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni³
catasso dīṭṭhiyo.

CATUKKAG.

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni
pañca macchariyāni
pañca saṃgā
pañca salla
pañca cetokhilā
pañca cetaso vinibandhā
pañca nivarapāni
pañca kammāni anantarakāni⁴
pañca dīṭṭhiyo
pañca verā
pañca vyasanā
pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā
pañca bhayāni
pañca dīṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

PAṢCĀKAG.

¹ S^d: olinattag.

² S^d omits this clause.

³ S^d omits these three clauses.

⁴ S^d: anantariyāni. B. and K: ānantarikāni. (See Dh. S., § 1028; Asl., p. 358.)

Cha vivādamūlāni cha chandarāgagēhasitā¹ dhammā
cha virodhavadhūni cha taṇhākārā cha agāravā cha
parihāniyā dhammā apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā
cha somanassupavicārā cha domanassupavicārā² cha
upekhupavicārā cha gēhasitāni somanassāni cha gēhasitāni
domanassāni cha gēhasitā upekhā cha ditthiyo.³

CHAKKAJ.

Satta anusayā⁴ satta pariyutthānāni⁵ satta saṅgyojanāni⁶
satta asaddhammā satta duccaritāni satta mānā satta
ditthiyo.

SATTAKAJ.

Aṭṭha kilesavattthūni aṭṭha kusitavattthūni aṭṭhasu
lokadhammesu cittassa paṭighāto aṭṭha anariyavohārā
aṭṭha micchattā aṭṭha purisadosā aṭṭha asaṇṇivādā aṭṭha
neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇivādā.⁷

AṬṬHAKAJ.

Nava āghātavattthūni⁸ nava purisamalāni navavidhā
mānā nava taṇhāmūlakā dhammā nava iñjitāni nava
maññitāni nava phanditāni nava papañcitāni nava saṅ-
khatāni.

NAVAKAJ.

Dasa kilesavattthūni dasa āghātavattthūni⁹ dasa akusa-
lakammāpathā dasa saṅgyojanāni dasa micchattā dasa-
vattthukā micchādittthi dasavattthukā anataggāhikā¹⁰ ditthi.

DASAKAJ.

Aṭṭhārāsa taṇhāvicarītāhi ajjhattikaessa upādāya, aṭ-
ṭhārāsa taṇhāvicarītāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhay
abhisayyūhitvā abhisaykhipitvā chattiṇṇa taṇhāvicarītāni
honti. Iti atītāni chattiṇṇa taṇhāvicarītāni, anāgatāni
chattiṇṇa taṇhāvicarītāni, paccuppannāni chattiṇṇa taṇ-
hāvicarītāni,¹¹ tad-ekajjhay abhisayyūhitvā abhisaykhi-
pitvā aṭṭhasatay taṇhāvicarītay hoti; yāni ca dvāsattthi-
ditthigatāni Brahmaṇāle veyyākaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

MAṬIKĪ.¹²

¹ K: "rāgā gēhasitā. B. omits gēhasitā dhammā.

² S^d: somanassa vicārā, cha upekhupavicārā.

³ S^d: cha gēhasitāni somanassāni cha gēhasitāni upek-
khā (sic) ca ditthiyo.

⁴ S^d: sattānusayā.

⁵ K: pariyutthānā.

⁶ S^d omits. ⁷ K. and S^d: saṇṇi°. ⁸ S^d: āghātā°.

⁹ S^d: anataggāhikā. B: antaggāh°.

¹⁰ S^d omits this clause.

¹¹ K. omits.

Tattha katamo jātimado?

Jātiṃ paticea mado majjanā majjitattay māno mañ-
ñanā¹ maññitattay uppāti uppāmo² dhajo sampaggāho
ketukamyatā cīttassa : ayay vuccati jātimado.

Tattha katamo gottamado?

Gottay paticea ārogyay³ paticea yobbanay paticea
jivītay paticea lābhay paticea sakkāray paticea garu-
kāray paticea purekkhāray paticea parivāray paticea
bhogay paticea vaṇṇay paticea sutay paticea paṭibhāṇay
paticea rattaññutay paticea pīṇapātikattay paticea
anavaññattīy⁴ paticea iriyāpathay paticea iddhiy paticea
yasay paticea silay paticea jhānay paticea sippay
paticea ārolay paticea pariāḥay paticea saṇṭhānay
paticea pāripūriy paticea mado majjanā majjitattay
māno maññanā maññitattay uppāti uppāmo dhajo sam-
paggāho ketukamyatā⁵ cīttassa : ayay vuccati pāripūrimado.

Tattha katamo mado?

Yo mado majjanā majjitattay māno maññanā⁶ maññi-
tattay uppāti uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā
cīttassa : ayay vuccati mado.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā
pañcasu vā kāmāgūḥesu cīttassa vossaggo vosaaggārup-
padānay kusalanay vā dhammānay bhāvanāya asakkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā⁷ olinavuttitā⁸
nikkhiṭtachandatā nikkhiṭtadhuratā⁹ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abāhulikammay anadhiṭṭhānay ananuyogo pamādo : yo
evārūpo pamādo pamajjanā pamajjitattay : ayay vuccati
pamādo.

Tattha katamo thambho?

Yo thambho thambhanā thambhitattay kakkhaliyay
phāruṇiyay ujucittatā amudatā : ayay vuccati thambho.

Tattha katamo sārambho?

Yo sārambho paṭisārambho sārambhanā paṭisāram-
bhanā paṭisārambhitattay : ayay vuccati sārambho.

Tattha katamā atiechatā?

Itaritaracivara pīṇapātasesanāsanagilānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūḥehi asantutṭṭhaesa bhīy-

¹ Cf. Dh. S., § 1116. S^d: maññitā nearly always.

² K. and B. have uppāmo throughout.

³ K. has . . . po . . . inserted here. So B, and repeated
at each phrase.

⁴ B: anavaññāṭay.

⁵ S^d: °kammataṭā. ⁶ So S^d. ⁷ K and B: anāṭṭhita^o.

⁸ B: olinā^o.

⁹ B: °dhūratā.

yokamyatā : ya evarupā icchā icchāgatay aticchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati aticchatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā?

Itaritaracīvarapīṇḍapāttagilānapaccayabhesajjaparikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūcehi asantutthassa bhīyyokamyatā : ya evarupā icchā icchāgatay mahicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati mahicchatā.

Tattha katamā pāpicchatā?

Idh' ekacco assaddho samāno : saddho ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, duseḷyo samāno : sūlava ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, appassuto samāno : bahusuto ti maṃ jano jānātūti, saṃgāyikārāmo samāno : pavivitto ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, kuseṭṭo samāno : āradḍhaviṛiyo ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, muṭṭhassato samāno : upaṭṭhitassatīti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, asamāhibo samāno : samāhito ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, duppañño samāno : paññāvā¹ ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati, akhicāsavo samāno : khicāsavo ti maṃ jano jānātūti icchati : ya evarupā icchā icchāgatay pāpicchatā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati pāpicchatā.

Tattha katamay siṅgay?

Yaṃ siṅgay siṅgaratā caturatā² cāturiyaṃ parikkhattatā parikkhattiyaṃ :³ idaṃ vuccati siṅgay.

Tattha katamay tintiyaṃ?

Yaṃ tintiyaṃ tintiṇāyana⁴ tintiṇāyitattaṃ loluppaṃ loluppayanā loluppayitattaṃ puñcikā⁵ sādukamyatā :⁶ idaṃ vuccati tintiyaṃ.

Tattha katamay cāpalyaṃ ?⁷

Cīvaramaṇḍanā pattamaṇḍanā senāsatanamaṇḍanā, imassa vā pātikāyassa⁸ bāhirāyaṃ vā parikkhārāyaṃ⁹ maṇḍam vibhūsanā kelanā¹⁰ parikelānā¹¹ giddhikatā giddhikattaṃ,¹² cāpalatā cāpalyaṃ : idaṃ vuccati cāpalyaṃ.

Tattha katamā asabhāgavuttī ?¹³

Mātari vā pitari vā jeṭṭhe vā bhātari ācariyesu¹⁴ vā uppajjhāye¹⁵ vā Buddhhe vā sāvakesu vā aññataruññātaresu vā¹⁶ garuṭṭhāniyesu vippatikulaḡahitā¹⁷ vipaccanikasātātā,¹⁸

¹ K : paññāvā.

² B : caturatā.

³ K : parikkhattiyaṃ. B : parikkhattiyaṃ.

⁴ S^d : tiṇāsanā.

⁵ B and K : sādhu^o.

⁶ S^d : cāpallaṃ.

⁷ B : pūti^o.

⁸ S^d : °khāray.

⁹ S^d : kelāsanā. B : kelanā.

¹⁰ S^d : parikelāsanā.

¹¹ S^d : giddhikatā giddhikattaṃ.

¹² S^d : °vuttitā.

¹³ S^d : ācariye.

¹⁴ K : uppajjhāyesu.

¹⁵ K. omitta.

¹⁶ K : vippatikula^o.

¹⁷ S^d : kāsātātā. B : °niba^o.

anādariyay anādaratā¹ agāravatā appatissavatā² ayay
vuccati asabhāgavutti.³

Tattha katamā aratī?

Pantesa vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā adhikusa-
lesu dhammesu vā⁴ aratī aratīkā anabhirati anabhiramapā
ukkaṭṭhitā paritassitā⁵ ayay vuccati aratī.

Tattha katamā tandī?

Yā tandī tandiyanā tandimanakalā, ālasyay⁷ ālasyanā⁸
ālasyatattay : ayay vuccati tandī.

Tattha katamā vijambhikā?

Yā kāyassa jambhanā vijambhanā ānamanā¹⁰ vinammitā
sannamanā paṇamanā¹¹ vyādhikay : ayay vuccati vijam-
bhikā.

Tattha katamo bhattasammado?

Yā bhuttāvissa bhattamucchā bhattakilamatho bhatta-
pariḷāho¹² kāyadutṭhullay : ayay vuccati bhattasammado.

Tattha katamay cetaso linattay?

Yā cittassa akalyatā¹³ akammaññatā oliyanā salliyana
linay liyanā liyitattay thīnay thīyanā thiyitattay¹⁴ cittassa :
iday vuccati cetaso linattay.

Tattha katamā kuhanā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpa-
kassassa paccayapatisevanasaykhātena vā sāmantaḷappāleṇa
vā iriyāpathassa vā āṭṭhapanā¹⁶ ṭhapanā saṭṭhapanā
bhāṭṭikā¹⁷ bhakṭiyay kuhanā kuhāyanā kuhitattay :
ayay vuccati kuhanā.

Tattha katamā lapana?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpa-
kassassa yā paresay ālapanā lapana¹⁸ sallapanā ullapanā
samullapanā unnahanā¹⁹ samunnahanā ukkacana²⁰ samuk-
kācana anuppiyabhāṇitā²¹ pātukamyatā²² muggasuppatā
pāribbhattatā : ayay vuccati lapana.

Tattha katamā nemittikatā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpa-

¹ B : anādariyatā.

² B : appatī°.

³ So S^d.

⁴ K. and B. omī vā.

⁵ S^d : paritassitā.

⁶ K and S^d : tandī.

⁷ S^d : ālass°.

⁸ B : ālasyāyanā.

⁹ B : vijambhitā.

¹⁰ S^d : anamana.

¹¹ S^d : paṇamanā.

¹² S^d : olāho.

¹³ S^d : olīnattay.

B : calīnattay.

¹⁴ S^d : akallatā.

¹⁵ B : lī°, and thī°.

¹⁶ B : āṭṭhapanā.

¹⁷ B : bhakutitā.

¹⁸ S^d : omīta.

¹⁹ S^d : ullahanā samullahanā.

²⁰ K : °kāpanā.

²¹ S^d : °bhāsita.

²² S^d : cātu°.

B : cātu°.

²³ K. and B : muggasupatā pāribbhayatā. Cf. Mil. 370.

katassa yaṃ paresaṃ nimittāya nimittakammaṃ obhāso
obhāsakammaṃ sāmantaajappā parikathā: ayaṃ vuccati
nemittikatā.

Tattha katamā nippesikatā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissitassa pāpicchassa icchāpaka-
tassa yā paresaṃ akkosaṇā vambhaṇā garahaṇā ukkhe-
panā samukkhepanā khipaṇā saṅkhipaṇā pāpaṇā sampā-
paṇā: avaggahāriyā parapiṭṭhimagaikata:¹ ayaṃ vuccati
nippesikatā.

Tattha katamā lābhena lābhāya jigijjasaṇatā?

Lābhasakkārasilokasannissito pāpiccho icchāpakato ito
laddhaṃ āmisāya amutra harati amutra vā laddhaṃ
āmisāya idha āharati: yā evarūpā āmisena āmisassa etthi
gavettthi pariyetthi esaṇā gavesaṇā pariyesaṇā: ayaṃ vuc-
cati lābhena lābhāya jigijjasaṇatā.²

Tattha katamo seyyo 'ham asmiti māno?

Idh' ekacco³ jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā
vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammā-
yatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā
paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā mānaṃ japp-
peti: yo evarūpo māno maññaṇā maññitattāya uppati
upphāmo⁴ dhaḷo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaassa: ayaṃ
vuccati seyyo 'ham asmiti māno.

Tattha katamo sadiso 'ham asmiti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā
vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammā-
yatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā
paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā mānaṃ
jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññaṇā maññitattāya uppati
upphāmo dhaḷo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaassa: ayaṃ
vuccati sadiso 'ham asmiti māno.

Tattha katamo hino 'ham asmiti māno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇ-
ṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyata-
nena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā
paṭibhāṇena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā omānaṃ
jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññaṇā omaññitattāya
gilāṇā ohilāṇā ohilitattāya attañña⁵ attavañña attapari-
bhavo: ayaṃ vuccati hino 'ham asmiti māno.

¹ B. and K: avaggahārikā.

² B: jigijjasaṇatā.

³ S^a: ekacco ti vā.

⁴ So S^a, K., B. Cf. Dh. S., § 1116.

⁵ S^a: yo evarūpo omāno maññaṇā maññitattāya gilāṇā
gilitattāya attagāntā. B: hīl°.

Tattha katamo seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā vappapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā patibhānena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṃ attānaṃ dahati, so taṃ nissāya mānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cīttassa: ayaṃ vuccati seyyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā vappapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā patibhānena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṃ attānaṃ dahati, so taṃ nissāya mānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cīttassa: ayaṃ vuccati seyyassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco seyyo hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā vappapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā patibhānena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi hīnaṃ attānaṃ dahati, so taṃ nissāya omānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaṃ hiṣanā ohīṣanā ohīṣitattaṃ attaññā¹ attavaññā² attaparibhavo³ ayaṃ vuccati seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.

Tattha katamo sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco sadiso hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā . . . pe⁴ . . . aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi seyyaṃ attānaṃ dahati, so taṃ nissāya mānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cīttassa: ayaṃ vuccati sadisassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno . . . pe⁵ . . .

Tattha katamo bīnassa sadiso 'ham asmīti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtīyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi sadisaṃ attānaṃ dahati, so taṃ nissāya mānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaṃ uppati uppāmo

¹ S⁴: attaññaṃ.

² K: attā⁶.

³ S⁴: attaparibhavo.

⁴ S⁴ gives full text.

⁵ K. proceeds without . . . pe . . . to the next question.

S⁴ and B. give the full alternation of Tattha katamo sadisassa sadiso . . . sadisassa hīno . . . hīnassa seyyo, &c.

dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cīttassa: ayay vuccati hinassa sadiso 'ham asmiti māno.

Tattha katamo hinassa hīno 'ham asmiti māno?

Idh' ekacco hīno hoti jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi hīnaya attānaya dahatī, so taya nissāya mānaya jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaya omāno omaññanā omaññitattaya hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaya attaññā attavaññā¹ attaparibhavo: ayay vuccati hinassa hīno 'ham asmiti māno.

Tattha katamo māno?

Yo māno maññanā maññitattaya uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cīttassa: ayay vuccati māno.

Tattha katamo atimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññātarena vatthunā parehi² attānaya atimaññati: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaya uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cīttassa: ayay vuccati atimāno.

Tattha katamo mānātimāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā . . . pe . . . aññataraññātarena vatthunā pubbakāle³ parehi sadisaya attānaya dahatī aparakāle⁴ attānaya seyyaya dahatī parehi hīnaya na dahatī: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaya uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cīttassa: ayay vuccati mānātimāno.

Tattha katamo omāno?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vāp-pokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanaena vā sippayatanena vā vijjattānena vā sutena vā patibhāgena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā omānaya jappeti: yo evarūpo omāno omaññanā omaññitattaya hīlanā ohīlanā ohīlitattaya attaññā⁵ attavaññā⁶ attaparibhavo, ayay vuccati omāno.

Tattha katamo adhimāno?

Appatto pattasaññitā,⁷ akate katasaññitā,⁸ anadhigato adhigatasaññitā, asacchikato sacchikatasaññitā: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattaya uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cīttassa: ayay vuccati adhimāno.

¹ S⁴: attaññā attavaññā, K: attā².

² K: pare. K. and S⁴ omit attānaya.

³ K and B: pubbakālay.

⁴ K and B: aparakālay.

⁵ So S⁴.

⁶ K: attā².

⁷ S⁴: patti².

⁸ S⁴ omits these two words.

Tattha kathamāso asmiṃmāno?

Rūpe asmiṃti māno,¹ asmiṃti chando, asmiṃti anusayo; vedanāya saññāya saṅkhāreṣu viññāṇe asmiṃti māno, asmiṃti chando, asmiṃti anusayo: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattag uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaṣṣa: ayaṃ vuccati asmiṃmāno.

Tattha kathamāso micchāmāno?

Idh' ekacco pāpakena vā kammāyatanena pāpakena vā sippāyatanena pāpakena vā vijjattāhanena pāpakena vā autena pāpakena vā paṭibhāgena pāpakena vā silena pāpakena vā valena pāpakena vā silabbatena pāpikāya vā ditthiā aññataraññātarena vatthunā mānaṃ jappeti: yo evarūpo māno maññanā maññitattag uppati uppāmo dhajo sampaggāho ketukamyatā cittaṣṣa: ayaṃ vuccati micchāmāno.

Tattha kathamāso ñativitakko?

Ñātake ārabbhā gehasito takko vitakko saṅkappo appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati ñativitakko.

Tattha kathamāso janapadavitakko?

Janapadaṃ ārabbhā gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati janapadavitakko.

Tattha kathamāso amaravitakko?²

Dukkarakārikāpaṭisaṃyutto³ vā ditthigatapaṭisaṃyutto vā⁴ gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati amaravitakko.

Tattha kathamāso parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto⁵ vitakko?

Idh' ekacco⁶ gilihasaṃttho viharati hasanandi sahasokā sukhiteṣu sukhito dukkhiteṣu dukkhito uppanneṣu kicca-karaṇiyeṣu attanā vā⁷ yogaṃ āpajjati: yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati parānuddayatāpaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

Tattha kathamāso lābhasakkārasilokaṭisaṃyutto vitakko?

Lābhasakkārasilokaṃ ārabbhā gehasito takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati lābhasakkārasilokaṭisaṃyutto vitakko.

Tattha kathamāso anavaññattipaṭisaṃyutto vitakko?

Idh' ekacco jātiyā vā gottena vā kolaputtiyena vā vaṇṇapokkharatāya vā dhanena vā ajjhenena vā kammāyatanena vā sippāyatanena vā vijjattāhanena vā sutena vā paṭibhāgena vā aññataraññātarena vatthunā: mā maṃ

¹ S^d omits these three words. B: rūpaṃ . . . vedanā, &c.

² S^d: amarā^o.

³ B: dukkarakaritā^o.

⁴ S^d: ditthi vā paṭisaṃyutto vā.

⁵ K: parānuddayatā^o.

⁶ S^d omits the entire answer.

⁷ B: vā.

pare avajāninsūti: yo tattha gehasito takko vitakko . . .
pe . . . micchasaṅkappo: ayaṃ vuccati anavaññattipatiṃṣ-
yutto vitakko.

ERAKAṆ.

Tattha katamo kodho?

Yo kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattay¹ doko dussanā dussi-
tattay¹ vyāpatti vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattay² virodho
paṭivirodho caṇḍikkay asurope anattatmanatā cittaṣa:
ayaṃ vuccati kodho.

Tattha katamo upanāho?

Pubbakāle kodho, aparakāle³ upanāho: yo evarūpo
upanāho upanahanaṃ upanahitattay⁴ atthapanā⁵ jhapanaṃ
saṇḍhapanā anusapsandanaṃ anuppabandhanaṃ⁶ dalhi-
kammay kodhasa: ayaṃ vuccati upanāho.

Tattha katamo makkho?

Yo makkho makkhiyanā⁷ makkhiyitattay⁸ niṭṭhuriyay
niṭṭhuriyakammay: ayaṃ vuccati makkho.

Tattha katamo palāso?

Yo palāso palāsayanā palāsayitattay,⁹ palāsābhāro rivā-
dattāhanay yuguggāho appaṭinissaggo: ayaṃ vuccati palāso.

Tattha katamā issā?

Yā paralābhasakkāragarukāmmānanavandanapūjanāsu
issā issayanā issāyitattay, ussāyā ussāyanā ussāyitattay,¹⁰
ayaṃ vuccati issā.

Tattha katamag macchariyay?

Pañca macchariyāni: āvāsamacchariyay kalamacchari-
yay jābhamacchariyay vaṇṇamacchariyay dhammamac-
chariyay: yay evarūpaṃ maccheray maccharāyanā mac-
charāyitattay vevicchay kadariyay kaṭukañcukatā¹¹ agga-
hitattay cittaṣa: idaṃ vuccati macchariyay.

Tattha katamā māyā?

Idh' ohareco kāyena duccaritay caritvā vāsāya duccaritay
caritvā manasā duccaritay caritvā tassa paṭicehādānabhetu
pāpikay icchay paṇḍahati: mā maṃ jaññā ti icchati,—

¹ K: dus².

² B. and S⁴ of these three give only vyāpajjanā.

³ K: pubbakālay . . . aparakālay.

⁴ S⁴: upanayhanā upanayhihitattay. B: upanayhanā.
K. drops the y in the Corrigenda.

⁵ B: atthapanā. ⁶ S⁴: anubandhanā. ⁷ B: makkhiyanā.

⁸ S⁴ omits. B. has paṭ.

⁹ B: ussāyā.

¹⁰ K: kaṭa¹¹. Cf. Dh. S., transl., p. 300, n. 2.

mā may jaṇṇā ti saṅkappeti,¹—mā may jaṇṇā ti vācay² bhāsati,—mā may jaṇṇā ti kāyena parakkamati: yā evarūpā māyā māyavītā nccasārā³ vajejanā nikati viki-raṇā⁴ parihaṇā⁵ guhaṇā pariguhaṇā chādanā paricehādanā anuttānikammay anāvikammay vocehādanā papa-kiriya: ayay vuccati māyā.

Tattha katamay sāṭheyyaṇ⁶?

Idh' ekacce satho⁷ hoti parisatho: yaṇ tattha sathay sathatā sāṭheyyaṇ kakkaratā kakkariyaṇ⁸ parikkhattatā⁹ parikkhattiyaṇ¹⁰ iday vuccati sāṭheyyaṇ.

Tattha katamā avijjā¹¹?

Yaṇ aññāṇaṇ adassanaṇ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlay: ayay vuccati avijjā.

Tattha katamā bhavataphā?

Yo bhavesu bhavacehādo bhavarāgo bhavanandi bhavataphā bhavasineho¹² bhavapariḷāho bhavamuechā bhavajjhosāṇaṇ: ayay vuccati bhavataphā.

Tattha katamā bhavaditthi?

Bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-gataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayay vuccati bhava-ditthi.

Tattha katamā vibhavaditthi?

Na bhavissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-gataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho:¹³ ayay vuccati vibhavaditthi.

Tattha katamā sassataditthi?

Sassato attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-gataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayay vuccati sassataditthi.

Tattha katamā ucchedaditthi?

Ucchijjissati attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-gataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayay vuccati ucchedaditthi.

Tattha katamā antavā ditthi?

Antavā attā ca loko cāti: yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-gataṇ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayay vuccati antavā ditthi.

¹ K: saṅkappati.

² S⁴: vācam.

³ B. and K: accāsārā. Cf. M. I, 304; § 1, 239: v, 218, v. 8.

⁴ S⁴: vikarāṇā. B: vikkirāṇā.

⁵ S⁴: pariharāṇā.

⁶ K: satho; below, satho. Cf. M. I, 529.

⁷ B: satho.

⁸ K: kakkhatatā kakkhatiyaṇ.

⁹ S⁴: parikkhattā. K: parikkhatatā.

¹⁰ S⁴: parikkhattiyaṇ. K: parikkhatiyaṇ.

¹¹ Cf. above p. 85, and Dh. S., §§ 1311 foll.

¹² So both K. and S⁴. B: °sneho.

¹³ K: °yesagāho.

Tattha katamā anantavā diṭṭhi?

Anantavā attā ca loko eāti: yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati anantavā diṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā pubbantānudiṭṭhi?

Pubbantay ārabbhā yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati pubbantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā aparantānudiṭṭhi?

Aparantay ārabbhā yā uppajjati diṭṭhi diṭṭhigatay . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati aparantānudiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamaṃ ahirikaṃ?

Yay na hiriyanti hiriyitabbena,¹ na hiriyati pāpakāṇaṃ akusalaṇaṃ dhammāṇaṃ samāpattiya: idaṃ vuccati ahirikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anottappaṃ?

Yay na ottappati ottappitabbena,² na ottappati pāpakāṇaṃ akusalaṇaṃ dhammāṇaṃ samāpattiya: idaṃ vuccati anottappaṃ.

Tattha katamā dovacasenā?

Sahadhammike³ vuccamāne dovacasēyaṃ⁴ dovacassiyaṃ dovacasatā vippatikūlagāhitā vipaccanikasattā,⁵ anādarīyaṃ anādaratā ugāravatā appaṭissavatā⁶: ayaṃ vuccati dovacasenā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā āsaddhā dvesilā appassutā maccharino duppaṇṇā yā tesāṃ sevāṇā nisevaṇā sūyasevaṇā bhajāṇā sambhajaṇā bhatti sambhatti sampavaykatā:⁷ ayaṃ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamo anajjavo?

Yo anajjavo anajjavatā jimhatā⁸ vaṅkatā kuṭilatā: ayaṃ vuccati anajjavo.

Tattha katamo amaddavo?

Yā amudutā amaddavatā kakkhaḷatā⁹ kathinatā,¹⁰ pharusiyaṃ ujucittatā amuducittatā:¹¹ ayaṃ vuccati amaddavo.

¹ S¹: hiriyatabbo, or, the following negative particle has been omitted. Cf. p. 370. B: hiriyitabbena.

² S¹: ottappitabbo, or, as in preceding note.

³ B: °dhammikenā.

⁴ S¹ omits. B. puts dovacasatā first, and adds a fourth: dovacassitā, but not on p. 371.

⁵ S¹: vipatīkula° vipaccanikasattā. B: vipatīkula° vipaccanika°.

⁶ B. and S¹: appaṭi°.

⁷ S¹: °katay.

⁸ K: anājj°.

⁹ K: jimhita.

¹⁰ S¹: kakkhaḷiyaṃ. B: kakkhaḷiyaṃ pharusiyaṃ kakkhaḷatā katinatā.

¹¹ S¹ omits.

¹² S¹ and B: amudutā.

Tattha katamā akkhanti?

Yā akkhanti akkhamanatā anedhivāsanatā caṇḍikkay asuro po anattamanatā cittassa : ayay vuccati akkhanti.

Tattha katamay asoraceṇay?

Kāyiko vitikkamo¹ vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācasiko vitikkamo : iday vuccati asoraceṇay. Sabbham² pi dussūlīyay asoraceṇay.

Tattha katamay asākhalyay?

Yā sā vācā andakā kakkasā³ parakaṭṭukā parābbhisajjani kodhasāmanatā asamādhisayvattanikā tattharūpiṇ vācay lhasitā hoti : yā tattha asaphavācatā asukhilavācatā pharusavācatā : iday vuccati asākhalyay.

Tattha katamo appaṭṭisanthāro?

Dve paṭṭisanthārā : āmisapaṭṭisanthāro ca dhammapaṭṭisanthāro ca. Idh' ekacco appaṭṭisanthārako hoti āmisa-paṭṭisanthārena vā dhammapaṭṭisanthārena vā : ayay vuccati appaṭṭisanthāro.

Tattha katamā indriyesu aguttadvārātā?

Idh' ekacco cakkhunā rūpay disvā nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikarāṇam enay cakkhundriyay asayvutaṇ viharantaṇ abhiññhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāsesaveyyuṇ, tassa sayvarāya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati cakkhundriyay cakkhundriye na sayvaray āpajjati, sotena sadday sutvā,⁴ ghānena gandhay ghāyitvā, jīvāya rasay sāyitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbay phusitvā, manasā dhammay viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikarāṇam enay manindriyay asayvutaṇ viharantaṇ abhiññhādomanassa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāsesaveyyuṇ, tassa sayvarāya na paṭipajjati na rakkhati manindriyay manindriye na sayvaray āpajjati : yā imeṣaṇ chaṇṇay indriyāṇay agutti agopanā anārakkho asayvaro : ayay vuccati indriyesu aguttadvārātā.

Tattha katamā bhojane amattaññūtā?

Idh' ekacco appaṭṭisaṅkhā ayoṇiso āhāraṇ āhāreti davāya madāya maṇḍanāya vibhūsanāya : yā tattha asantutṭhitā⁵ amattaññūtā appaṭṭisaṅkhā bhojane : ayay vuccati bhojane amattaññūtā.

Tattha katamay mutṭhasaceṇay?

Yā asati⁶ ananussati appaṭṭissati⁷ asati⁸ asaraṇatā adhāraṇatā pilāpanatā sammossanātā :⁹ iday vuccati mutṭhasaceṇay.

¹ B : vitik^o.

² B : sabbay.

³ S^o : kakkhasā.

⁴ Only B. inserts 'pe 'a.'

⁵ K : asantutṭhatā.

⁶ K : asati.

⁷ S^o and B. omit.

⁸ S^o : apilāpanatā pammossanātā. K : samusanātā.

Tattha katamāṃ asampajaññaṃ ?

Yā aññaṃ adassanāṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlā : idaṃ vuccati asampajaññaṃ.

Tattha katamā silavipatti ?

Kayiko vitikkamo vācasiiko vitikkamo kāyikanvācasiiko vitikkamo : ayaṃ vuccati silavipatti. Sabbam pi dassāyaṃ silavipatti.

Tattha katamā diṭṭhivipatti ?

Naṭṭhi dinnāṃ, naṭṭhi yitthaṃ . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṃ ca lokāṃ paraṃ ca lokāṃ sayāṃ abhiññā mucchikatvā pavedenitṭi : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ vuccati diṭṭhivipatti. Sabbā pi mucchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti.

Tattha katamāṃ ajjhataṃ saṃyojanāṃ ?

Pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ajjhataṃ saṃyojanāṃ. Pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni bahiddhā saṃyojanāṃ.

Dekāṃ.

Tattha katamāni tīpi akusalamūlāni ?

Lobho doso moho.

Tattha katamo lobho ?²

Yo rāgo sārāgo anunayo anurodho nandi nandirāgo³ cittaṣṣa sārāgo icchā mucchā ajjhosaṇaṃ gedho paṭi-gedho⁴ saṃgo paṃko eja māyā janikā sañjanani⁵ sabbini⁶ jālini⁷ saritā⁸ visattikā suttaṃ viṣatā āyuhani⁹ dūtiyā papidhi bhavanetti vanāṃ vanatho¹⁰ saṇṭhavo sūneho¹¹ apekkā paṭibandha āsā āsiṃsava āsiṃsattatṭaṃ rūpāsa saddhāsa¹² gandhāsa rasāsa phoṭṭhabhāsa lābhāsa dhanāsa puttāsa jīvītāsa jappā pajappā abhiṃjappā jappā¹³ jappanā jappitattatṭaṃ loluppaṃ¹⁴ loluppāyanaṃ loluppāyitattatṭaṃ puñ-cikatā¹⁵ sādukamyatā¹⁶ adhammarāgo viṣamalobho nikkanti

¹ S⁴ gives full text. Cf. Dh. S., § 1362, and above, p. 328.

² Dh. S., § 1059.

³ S⁴ : nandi nandirāgo.

⁴ S⁴ : paṭigedho. B : pari².

⁵ S⁴ : sañjani.

⁶ S⁴ : sabbini.

⁷ S⁴ : saritā.

⁸ S⁴ : āyuhani. B : viṣatā āyuhani.

⁹ S⁴ : vanato.

¹⁰ So K. and S¹. B : anaho.

¹¹ S⁴ : saddhāsa.

¹² S⁴ and B. omit.

¹³ S⁴ inserts ; loluppanā.

¹⁴ B : pucchāñjikatā.

¹⁵ B, K. and Aul., p. 365, sādunkamyatā. S⁴ reads sādū².

Possibly one should read sādū in the Atthasālini, as more congruous with the context : manāpe viṣaye kāmetṭi.

nikāmanā patthanā pihanā sampatthanā kāmataṇhā
bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā rūpatāṇhā arūpatāṇhā nirodha-
tāṇhā rūpatāṇhā¹ saddatāṇhā² gandhatāṇhā rasatāṇhā
phoṭṭhabbatāṇhā dhammatāṇhā ogho yogo ganiho upā-
dānaṃ āvaraṇaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ chādanāṃ³ bandhanaṃ upa-
kilesaṃ anusaṃsaṃ pariyutthānaṃ latā veviechaṃ dukkhamūlaṃ
dukkhanidānaṃ dukkhappabhavo⁴ Mārapāso Mārabalisaṃ
Māravisaṃsaṃ taphānādī taphajālaṃ taphāgaddulaṃ taphā-
samuddo abhiññhā lobho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati lobho.

Tattha katamo doṣo ?

Anatthaṃ⁵ me acaritī āghāto jāyati : anatthaṃ me
caratitī āghāto jāyati : anatthaṃ me carissatitī āghāto
jāyati : piyassa me manāpessa anatthaṃ acari, anatthaṃ
carati, anatthaṃ carissatitī āghāto jāyati : appiyassa me
amanāpessa atthaṃ acari, atthaṃ carati, atthaṃ carissatitī
āghāto jāyati : atthānaṃ vā paṃa āghāto jāyati : yo evarūpo
cittaṃsa āghāto paṭighāto paṭighaṃ paṭivirodho kopo
pakopo sampakopo doṣo padoso sampadoso cittaṃsa
vyāpattiṃ manopadoso kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattaṃ doṣo
dassanā dussitattaṃ⁶ vyāpattiṃ vyāpajjanā vyāpajjitattaṃ⁷
virodho paṭivirodho caṇḍikkāṃ asuropo anattamanatā
cittaṃsa : ayaṃ vuccati doṣo.

Tattha katamo moho ?

Dukkhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṃ dukkha-
nirodhe aññāṇaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
aṇṇāṇaṃ ; pubbante aññāṇaṃ aparante aññāṇaṃ pubban-
tāparante aññāṇaṃ idappaccayatāpaṭicecasamuppannesu
dhammesu aññāṇaṃ, yaṃ evarūpaṃ aññāṇaṃ adassanaṃ
. . . pe⁸ . . . avijjālaggi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ
vuccati moho.

Imāni tīpi akusalamūlāni.

Tattha katame tayo akusalaṃvitakkā ?

Kāmaṃvitakko vyāpādaṃvitakko vihiṃsāvitakko.

Tattha katamo kāmaṃvitakko ? Kāmapaṭisaṃgyutto taṃko
vitakko . . . pe⁹ . . . micchāsāṃkappo : ayaṃ vuccati
kāmaṃvitakko.

¹ S⁴ has tatthānā, and omits next two terms.

² S⁴ and Dh. S. omit. But the second rūpa is not synonymous with the first.

³ S² : saddahatanhā. ⁴ B : chadanāṃ. ⁵ S⁴ : pabhavo.

⁶ S⁴ : anattam. ⁷ K : dāsanā dūsit². ⁸ S⁴ and B. omit.

⁹ S⁴ gives full text. See above p. 85.

¹⁰ S⁴ gives full text. See above p. 86.

Tattha katamo vyāpāḍavitakko?

Vyāpāḍapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpāḍavitakko.

Tattha katamo vihiṃsāvitaḥko?

Vihīṃsāpaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsāvitaḥko.

Ime tayo akusalavitakkā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusalasaññā?

Kāmasaññā vyāpāḍasaññā vihiṃsāsaññā.

Tattha katamā kāmasaññā?

Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattay : ayaṃ vuccati kāmasaññā.

Tattha katamā vyāpāḍasaññā?

Vyāpāḍapaṭisaṃyuttā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattay : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpāḍasaññā.

Tattha katamā vihiṃsāsaññā?

Vihīṃsāpaṭisaṃyuttā saññā sañjānanā sañjānitattay : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsāsaññā.

Imā tisso akusalasaññā.

Tattha katamā tisso akusaladhātuyo?

Kāmadhātu vyāpāḍadhātu vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamā kāmadhātu?

Kāmaṇitakko kāmadhātu . . . Vyāpāḍavitakko vyāpāḍadhātu . . . Vihiṃsāvitaḥko vihiṃsādhātu.

Tattha katamo kāmaṇitakko?

Kāmapaṭisaṃyutto takko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati kāmaṇitakko.

Tattha katamo vyāpāḍavitakko? Vyāpāḍapaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati vyāpāḍavitakko.

Tattha katamo vihiṃsāvitaḥko?

Vihīṃsāpaṭisaṃyutto takko vitakko . . . pe . . . micchāsankappo : ayaṃ vuccati vihiṃsāvitaḥko.

Imā tisso akusaladhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni tīpi dūccaritāni?

Kāyadūccaritaṃ vacīdūccaritaṃ manodūccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāyadūccaritaṃ?

Pāpālipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro : idaṃ vuccati kāyadūccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ vacīdūccaritaṃ?

Musāvādo piṇḍā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : idaṃ vuccati vacīdūccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ manodūccaritaṃ?

Abhiijjhā vyāpādo micchādittthi : idañ vuccatī manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ ?

Akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ kāyaduccaritaṃ. Akusalaṃ vacikammaṃ vaciduccaritaṃ. . . . Akusalaṃ manokammaṃ manoduccaritaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ ?

Akusalā kāyasācetanā akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ. . . . Akusalā vacisācetanā akusalaṃ vacikammaṃ. . . . Akusalā manosācetanā akusalaṃ manokammaṃ.

Imāni tīpi duccaritāni.

Tattha katame tayo āsavā ?

Kāmasavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo ?

Yo kāmesu kāmaccchando¹ kāmārāgo kāmanandī kāmataṇhā kāmāseho kāmāpariāho kāmamucchā kāmajjhosānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccatī kāmāsavo.

Tattha katamo bhavāsavo ?

Yo bhavesu bhavaccchando . . . pe² . . . bhavajjhosānaṃ : ayaṃ vuccatī bhavāsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjāsavo ?

Dokkhe aññāgaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlaṃ : ayaṃ vuccatī avijjāsavo.

Ime tayo āsavā.

Tattha katamāni tīpi saṃyojanāni ?

Sakkāyadittthi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso.

Tattha katamā sakkāyadittthi ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisaṃaṃ adassāvī sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto, rūpaṃ attato samānupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attāni vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ ; vedanaṃ . . . saññaṃ . . . saṅkhāre . . . viññānaṃ attato samānupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attāni vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ : yā evarūpā dittthi dittthigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ vuccatī sakkāyadittthi.

Tattha katamā vicikicchā ?

Sattharī kaṅkhatī vicikicchati, dhamme kaṅkhatī vicikicchati, saṃghe kaṅkhatī vicikicchati, sikkhāya kaṅkhatī vicikicchati ; pubbante kaṅkhatī vicikicchati, aparante kaṅkhatī vicikicchati, pubbantāparante kaṅkhatī vicikic-

¹ K. and B. have pe to kāmajjhosānaṃ. ² Dh. S., § 1120.

chati, idappaccayatā-paṭiccasamuppannesu¹ dhammesu
kaṃkhati vicikicchati : yā evarūpā kaṃkhā kaṃkhāyana
kaṃkhāyinttag² vimati vicikicchā dvejhakag dvejhāpatho
saṃsayo anekasagāho āsappanā parisappanā अपरियोगाहा-
नā³ thambhūtattag cittassa manovilekko : ayag vuccati vicikicchā.

Tattho katamo silabbataparāmaṃso?

Iti bahiddhā samapabrāhmaṇānag silena suddhi vatena
suddhi silabbatena suddhiti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigatag
. . . pe⁴ . . . vipariyesagāho : ayag vuccati silabbataparā-
maṃso.

Imāni tīṇi saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katamā tiṣṣo taṇhā?

Kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā?

Tattha katamā bhavataṇhā?⁵

Bhavaditṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo ananayo anarodho
nandi mandirāgo⁶ cittassa sārāgo : ayag vuccati bhava-
taṇhā.

Tattha katamā vibhavataṇhā?

Ucchedaditṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayag vuccati vibhavataṇhā.

Avasesā taṇhā kāmatāṇhā.

Tattha katamā kāmatāṇhā?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . .
cittassa sārāgo : ayag vuccati kāmatāṇhā.

Rūpadhātū⁷ . . . arūpadhātupaṭisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo
. . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ayag vuccati bhavataṇhā.

Ucchedaditṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayag vuccati vibhavataṇhā.

Imā tiṣṣo taṇhā.

Tattha katamā aparā pi tiṣṣo taṇhā?

Kāmatāṇhā rūpatāṇhā⁸ arūpatāṇhā.

Tattha katamā kāmatāṇhā?

Kāmadhātupaṭisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayag vuccati kāmatāṇhā.

¹ K. and B. have pe to thambhūtattag. ² S⁴ : pariyo^o.

³ Dh. S., § 1119. B : vipariyesagāho.

⁴ K., B. and S⁴ take the analysis in this order.

⁵ K., B. and S⁴ have pe for these four terms.

⁶ S⁴ gives the question to this and next answer. K. and B. omit question.

⁷ S⁴ reads rūpatāṇhā first here, but not in the analysis.

Tattha katamā rūpataphā?

Rūpadhātupatisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati rūpataphā.

Tattha katamā arūpataphā?

Arūpadhātupatisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati arūpataphā.

Imā tisso taphā.

Tatthā katamā aparā pi tisso taphā?

Rūpataphā arūpataphā nirodhataphā.

Tattha katamā rūpataphā?

Rūpadhātupatisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati rūpataphā.

Tattha katamā arūpataphā?

Arūpadhātupatisaṃyutto rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati arūpataphā.

Tattha katamā nirodhataphā?

Ucchedadiṭṭhisahagato rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa
sārāgo : ayaṃ vuccati nirodhataphā.

Imā tisso taphā.

Tattha katamā tisso esaṇā?

Kāmesaṇā bhavesaṇā brahmacariyesaṇā.

Tattha katamā kāmesaṇā?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe¹ . . . kāmajjhosaṇaṃ :
ayaṃ vuccati kāmesaṇā.

Tattha katamā bhavesaṇā?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjhosaṇaṃ :
ayaṃ vuccati bhavesaṇā.

Tattha katamā brahmacariyesaṇā?

Saṃsato loko ti vā asassaṭṭo loko ti vā . . . pe² . . . neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato paramaṃ maraṇā ti vā yā evarūpā
diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : ayaṃ
vuccati brahmacariyesaṇā.

Tattha katamā kāmesaṇā?

Kāmarāgo tad-ekaṭṭhaṃ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacīkam-
maṃ manokammaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati kāmesaṇā.

Bhavarāgo³ tad-ekaṭṭhaṃ akusalaṃ kāyakammaṃ vacī-
kammaṃ manokammaṃ : ayaṃ vuccati bhavesaṇā.

¹ S^d gives full text. See under tayo āsavā, p. 364.

² So K., B. and S^d. See Dh. S., § 1099.

³ S^d does not suppress the question to this and following
statement. B. suppresses next question only.

Antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi tad-ekattṭhaṃ akusalāṃ kāyakammāṃ
vaḍḍhakammāṃ manokammāṃ: ayaṃ vuccati brahmacariye-
sana.

Imā tisso esanā.

Tattha katamā tisso vidhā?

Seyyo 'ham asmiti vidhā. Sadiso 'ham asmiti vidhā.
Hino 'ham asmiti vidhā.

Imā tisso vidhā.

Tattha katamāni tīpi bhayāni?

Jātibhayāṃ jarābhayaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jātibhayaṃ?

Jātiy paṭicca bhayaṃ bhayānakāṃ chambhitattāṃ loma-
haṃso cetaso uttāso: idaṃ vuccati jātibhayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ jarābhayaṃ?

Jarāy paṭicca bhayaṃ bhayānakāṃ chambhitattāṃ loma-
haṃso cetaso uttāso: idaṃ vuccati jarābhayaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ?

Maraṇaṃ paṭicca bhayaṃ bhayānakāṃ chambhitattāṃ
lomahaṃso cetaso uttāso: idaṃ vuccati maraṇabhayaṃ.

Imāni tīpi bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi tamāni?

Attāya vā¹ addhānaṃ ārabbha kaṃkhati vicikicchati
nādhimuccati na sampasidati, anāgataṃ vā addhānaṃ
ārabbha kaṃkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasi-
dati, etarahi vā² paccuppannaṃ addhānaṃ ārabbha
kaṃkhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampasidati.

Imāni tīpi tamāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi tittḥāyatanāni?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi hoti
evaṃdīṭṭhi:³ yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisaṃpuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā sabbaṃ taṃ
pubbe katahetūti.

Idha paṇ'⁴ ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi hoti
evaṃdīṭṭhi: yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisaṃpuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti
sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā sabbaṃ taṃ
issaraṇimmaṇahetūti.

Idha paṇ' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi hoti
evaṃdīṭṭhi: yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisaṃpuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti

¹ K. omits vā.

² K. omits etarahi vā.

³ K. and B: evaṃdīṭṭhi aṃaya.

⁴ S⁴: paṇa ekacco.

sukkhagā vā dukkhagā vā adukkhamasukkagā vā sabbhā taṃ
 ahetu appaccayāti.

Imāni tīpi tittāyatanāni.

Tattha katame tayo kiñcanā?

Rāgo kiñcanagā doso kiñcanagā moho kiñcanagā. Ime
 tayo kiñcanā.

Tattha katamāni tīpi aṅgaṇāni?

Rāgo aṅgaṇagā doso aṅgaṇagā moho aṅgaṇagā. Imāni tīpi
 aṅgaṇāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi malāni?

Rāgo malagā doso malagā moho malagā. Imāni tīpi
 malāni.

Tattha katamāni tīpi visamāni?

Rāgo visamagā doso visamagā moho visamagā. Imāni tīpi
 visamāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi tīpi visamāni?

Kāyavisamagā vacčvisamagā manovisamagā. Imāni tīpi
 visamāni.

Tattha katame tayo aggī?

Rāgaggi dosaggi mohaggi.

Ime tayo aggī.

Tattha katame tayo kasāvā?

Rāgakasāvo dosakasāvo mohakasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katame apare pi tayo kasāvā?

Kāyakasāvo vacčikasāvo manokasāvo. Ime tayo kasāvā.

Tattha katamā assādaditthi?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṇvādi hoti
 evaṇditthi: natthi kāmesu doso tī, so kāmesu pātavyatagā
 āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati assādaditthi.

Tattha katamā attānuditthi?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānagā adassāvī ariyadham-
 massa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisaṇagā adassāvī
 sappurisaḍḍhammassa akovido sappurisaḍḍhamme avinito,
 rūpāṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānagā, attāni
 vā rūpāṃ, rūpaṃmiyā vā attānagā; vedanagā . . . saññagā . . .
 saṃkhāre . . . viññāṇagā attato samanupassati, viññāṇa-
 vantaṃ vā attānagā, attāni vā viññāṇagā, viññāṇaṃmiyā vā
 attānagā: ya evarūpādītthi dīṭṭhigatagā . . . pe . . . vipari-
 yesagāho: ayaṃ vuccati attānuditthi.

¹ Cf. S., iii., 185; iv., 148.

Tattha katamā micchādittthi?

Natthi dinnag, natthi yitthag . . . pe¹ . . . ye imaṃ
ea lokag paraṃ ea lokag sayag abhiññā sacchikatvā pave-
denti: yā evarūpā dittthi dittthagatag . . . pe . . . vi-
pariyesagāho: ayag vuccati micchādittthi.²

Sassatadittthi assādadittthi sakkāyādittthi attānuddittthi
ucchedadittthi micchādittthi.

Tattha katamā aratī?

Pantesu vā senāsanesu aññataraññataresu vā³ adhiku-
sulesu dhammesu aratī² aratikā anabhiratī anabhiramanā
ukkaṭṭhitā paritassitā⁴: ayag vuccati aratī.

Tattha katamā vihesā?

Idh' ekacco pāpinā vā leddunā vā dandena vā satthena
vā rajjuyā vā aññataraññatarena satte viheṭṭheti: yā eva-
rūpā heṭṭhanā viheṭṭhanā hiṃsanā vihiṃsanā rosanā viro-
sanā parūpeghāto: ayag vuccati vihesā.

Tattha katamā adhammacariyā?

Kāyena adhammacariyā visamācariyā, vācāya adham-
macariyā visamācariyā, manasā adhammacariyā visama-
cariyā: ayag vuccati adhammacariyā.

Tattha katamā dovaccassatā?

Sabbadhammike vuccamāne dovaccassāyag dovaccassīyag
dovaccassatā⁵ vippañikūlagāhitā vipaccamikasātataṃ anādariyag
anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissavatā: ayag vuccati dova-
cassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussilā appassutā maccharino
duppaññā, yā tesag sevānā nisevanā saṃsevanā bhajanā
sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti tag-sampavagkatā: ayag
vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamā nānattasaññā?

Kāmasaññā vyāpādasaññā vihiṃsasaññā: ayag vuccati
nānattasaññā. Sabbā pi akusalasaññā nānattasaññā.

Tattha katamay uddhaccag?

Yag cittaassa uddhaccag ayūpasamo celaso vikkhepo
bhanattag cittaassa: idag vuccati uddhaccag.

Tattha katamay kosajjag?

Kāyaduccarite vā vacīduccarite vā manoduccarite vā

¹ See below, p. 392.

² S² continues dittthagatamasassatadittthi, etc.

³ S¹ omits.

⁴ So S¹. See p. 352, n. 5.

⁵ So also B. Cf. p. 359 for variants in B.

pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittaṣṣa voṣaṅgo voṣaṅgānuppa-
dānaṃ kuṣalānaṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā¹ olinavuttitā²
nikkhiṭṭaachandatā nikkhiṭṭadhurātā³ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abahulikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: idag
vuccati kosaṃjag.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā
pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittaṣṣa voṣaṅgo voṣaṅgānuppa-
dānaṃ kuṣalānaṃ vā⁴ dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-
kiriyaṭā asātaccakiriyaṭā anīṭṭhitakiriyaṭā⁵ olinavuttitā⁶
nikkhiṭṭaachandatā nikkhiṭṭadhurātā⁷ anāsevanā abhāvanā
abahulikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo: yo
evarūpo pamādo pamajjanaṃ pamajjitattag: ayaṃ vuccati
pamādo.

Tattha katamā asantutṭhitā?⁸

Itaritaraciṇṇavarapīḍa pātasenāsanagīlānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūṇehi asantutṭṭhassa⁹
bhīyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgatag asantut-
ṭhitā rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaṣṣa sārāgo: ayaṃ
vuccati asantutṭṭhitā.

Tattha katamā asaṃpajaññatā?

Yag aññāpaṃ adassanaṃ . . . pe . . . avijjālaggi moho
akusalamūlag: ayaṃ vuccati asaṃpajaññatā.

Tattha katamā mahicchatā?

Itaritaraciṇṇavarapīḍa pātasenāsanagīlānapaccayabhesajja-
parikkhārehi pañcahi vā kāmāgūṇehi asantutṭṭhassa¹⁰
bhīyyokamyatā: yā evarūpā icchā icchāgatag mahicchatā
rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittaṣṣa sārāgo: ayaṃ vuccati
mahicchatā.

Tattha katamaṃ ahirikaṃ?

Yag na hiriyatī hiriyitabbena,¹¹ na hiriyatī pāpakānaṃ
akusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya: idag vuccati ahirikaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ anottappaṃ?

Yag na ottappitabbena,¹² na ottappati pāpakānaṃ akusa-
lānaṃ dhammānaṃ samāpattiya: idag vuccati anottappaṃ.

Tattha katamo pamādo?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā
pañcasu vā kāmāgūṇesu cittaṣṣa voṣaṅgo voṣaṅgānuppa-

¹ K and B: anāṭṭhitakir°. ² B: olinav°.

³ B: °dhurātā. ⁴ S^d omits. ⁵ K: asantutṭṭhitā.

⁶ S^d: asantutṭṭhissa. ⁷ So also S^d.

⁸ So also S^d. See above, p. 359.

dānaṃ kusalanāṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā asātaaccakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā¹ olinavuttitā nikkhittachandatā nikkhittadhuratā anāsevanā abbhāvanā abahulikammaṃ anadhiṭṭhānaṃ ananuyogo pamādo : yo evarūpo pamādo pamajjanaṃ pamajjitattag : ayaṃ vuccati pamādo.

Tattha katamaṃ anādariyaṃ ?

Yaṃ anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissaavatā² anaddā anaddāyaṇā anaddāyitattag³ asīlyaṃ⁴ acittikāro⁵ idaṃ vuccati anādariyaṃ.

Tattha katamā dovaccassatā ?⁶

Sahadhammike vuccamāne dovaccassāyaṃ dovaccassīyaṃ dovaccassatā vippatikūlagāhita vipaccanikasātata⁷ anādariyaṃ anādaratā agāravatā appaṭissaavatā : ayaṃ vuccati dovaccassatā.

Tattha katamā pāpamittatā ?

Ye te puggalā assaddhā dussellā appassatā maccharino duppañña : yā tesag sevanā nisevanā saṃsevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti taṃ sampavaṇkatā : ayaṃ vuccati pāpamittatā.

Tattha katamaṃ assaddhiyaṃ ?

Idh' ekacco assaddho hoti, na saddabati Buddhag vā dhammag vā saṃthag vā : yaṃ evarūpaṃ assaddhiyaṃ assaddahanā anokappaṇā anabhīppasādo : idaṃ vuccati assaddhiyaṃ.

Tattha katamā avadaññutā ?

Pañca macchariyāni : āvāsamacchariyaṃ kulamacchariyaṃ lābhamacchariyaṃ vaṇṇamacchariyaṃ dhammamacchariyaṃ : yaṃ evarūpaṃ maccherag maccharayana⁸ macchariyatattag vevicchaṃ kadariyaṃ katukañcukata⁹ aggaḥhitattag cittaṃsa : ayaṃ vuccati avadaññutā.

Tattha katamaṃ kosajjaṃ ?

Kāyaduccarite vā vaciduccarite vā manoduccarite vā pañcasu vā kāmagūṇesu cittaṃsa voṣṣaggo voṣṣaggānuppadānaṃ kusalanāṃ vā dhammānaṃ bhāvanāya asakkacca-kiriyatā¹⁰ asātaaccakiriyatā anīṭṭhitakiriyatā¹¹ olinavuttitā

¹ K and B : anīṭṭhita°. ² B : appati°.

³ K : anādhā anādāyaṇā anādāyitattag.

⁴ S° and B : asīlyaṃ.

⁵ So S°. K : acittikāro. B : acittikāro. Read acitti° on p. 2. Cf. Mil. 229, 230. ⁶ See p. 359.

⁷ S° : maccherayana, but maccharayitattag.

⁸ See p. 357. ⁹ S° : °kiriya. ¹⁰ See p. 370, nn. 1-3.

nikkhittachandata nikkhittadhurata amasevana abhavana
alahulikkamaya anudhitthanaya ananuyogo pamado : iday
vuccati kosajjay.

Tattha katamaya uddhaccaya ?

Yay cittassa uddhaccaya avupasamo cetaso vikkhepo
bhantattaya cittassa : iday vuccati uddhaccaya.

Tattha katamo asavvaro ?

Idh¹ ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nimittaggāhī² hoti
anuvyañjanaggāhī³ yatvādhikarapaṃ enaṃ cakkhun-
driyaṃ asavvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassa pāpakā
akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ,⁴ tassa savvarāya na
paṭipajjati, na rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye na
savvaraṃ āpajjati, soṭena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghāṇena
gandhaṃ ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena
phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya
nimittaggāhī hoti anuvyañjanaggāhī yatvādhikarapaṃ
enaṃ manindriyaṃ asavvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādoman-
assa pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa sav-
varāya na paṭipajjati, na rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manin-
driye na savvaraṃ āpajjati⁵ : ayaṃ vuccati asavvaro.

Tattha katamaya dussilyaṃ ?⁶

Kāyiko vitikkamo⁷ vācasiko vitikkamo kāyikavācenaiko
vitikkamo : iday vuccati dussilyaṃ.

Tattha katamā ariyānaṃ adassanakamyatā ?

Tattha katame ariyā ?

Ariyā vuccanti Buddhā ca Buddhasāvaka ca. Yā imesaṃ
ariyānaṃ adassanakamyatā adatṭhukamyatā asametukam-
yatā asamāgantukamyatā : ayaṃ vuccati ariyānaṃ adas-
sarakamyatā.

Tattha katamā saddhammaṃ asotukamyatā ?

Tattha katamo saddhammo ?

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā cattāro sammappadhānā cattāro
iddhipādā pañcendriyāni pañca balāni sattha bo-
jjhaṅgā ariyo atthangiko maggo : ayaṃ vuccati sad-
dhammo. Yā imassa saddhammassa asotukamyatā assa-
vanakamyatā⁸ anuggahetukamyatā adhāretukamyatā : ayaṃ
vuccati saddhammaṃ asotukamyatā.

Tattha katamā upārambhacittatā ?

¹ B : one g only.

² B : anvāsa°.

³ S⁴ adds (Cf. above, p. 360) : yā imesaṃ ehanayaṃ indri-
yānaṃ agutti agopanaṃ anārakkho asavvaro : ayaṃ, &c.

⁴ B : dussilyaṃ.

⁵ B : vitikk°.

⁶ B : asav°.

Tattha katamo upārambho?

Yo upārambho anupārambho upārambhanā anupārambhanā anupārambhitattag uññā avaññā paribhavo ran-dhagavesitā;¹ ayaṃ vuccati upārambhacittatā.

Tattha katamag mutthasaccag?

Yā² asati anānussati appaṭissati asati³ asaraṇatā adhāranatā pilāpanatā⁴ sammussanatā⁵: idaṃ vuccati mutthasaccag.

Tattha katamag asampajaññag?

Yaṃ aññāṇag adassanag . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgi moho akusalamūlag: idaṃ vuccati asampajaññag.

Tattha katamo cetaso vikkhepo?

Yaṃ cittassa uddhaccag avūpasamo cetaso vikkhepo bhantattag cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati cetaso vikkhepo.

Tattha katamo ayoniso manasikāro?

Anicece nicece ti ayoniso manasikāro, dukkhe sukhā ti ayoniso manasikāro, anattani attā ti ayoniso manasikāro, asubhe subhā ti ayoniso manasikāro, saccavippatīkūlena⁶ vā cittassa āvaṭṭanā anvattanā⁷ ābhogo samānābhāro manasikāro: ayaṃ vuccati ayoniso manasikāro.

Tattha katamā kummaggasevanā?

Tattha katamo kummaggo?

Micchādittthi micchāsagkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājivo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchāsamādhi: ayaṃ vuccati kummaggo. Yā imassa kummaggassa sevanaṃ misevanā saysevanā bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sambhatti tay-sampavagkatā: ayaṃ vuccati kummaggasevanā.

Tattha katamag cetaso linattag?⁸

Yā cittassa akalyatā akammaññatā oliyanā⁹ salliyanaṃ linag līyanā līyitattag thīnag¹⁰ thīyanā thīyitattag cittassa: ayaṃ vuccati cetaso linattag.

Tikaṃ.

Tattha katamo cattāro āsavā?

Kāmasavo bhavāsavo ditthāsavo avijjāsavo.

Tattha katamo kāmāsavo?

¹ Cf. A. IV. 25. ² S^d omits yā. ³ S^d and B. omit.

⁴ So also S^d. See above, p. 360.

⁵ S^d: sammossanatā. ⁶ B: °kulena.

⁷ K: āvaṭṭanā anāvaṭṭanā. B: āvaṭṭanā anāvaṭṭanā.

⁸ B: calinattag. ⁹ B: lī° and thī°.

Yo kâmesu kâmanecchando kâmarâgo kâmanandî kâma-
tanhâ kâmasineho¹ kâmapâsaso kâmaparijâho kâmannechâ
kâmajhosânag : ayag vuccati kâmasavo.

Tattha katamo bhavâsavo?

Yo bhavesu bhavacchando . . . pe . . . bhavajjho-
sânag : ayag vuccati bhavâsavo.

Tattha katamo ditthâsavo?

Sassato loko ti vâ assassato loko ti vâ antavâ loko ti
vâ anantavâ loko ti vâ taṇ jīvaṇ taṇ sarīraṇ ti vâ aññag
jīvaṇ aññag sarīraṇ ti vâ hoti tathāgato param maraṇā
ti vâ na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vâ hoti ca na
ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vâ : yā evarūpā ditthi
ditthigatag . . . pe . . . vipariyesaggāho :² ayag vuccati
ditthâsavo. Sabbā pi micchādītthi ditthâsavo.

Tattha katamo avijjâsavo?

Dukkhe aññāgag . . . pe . . . avijjālaṅgī moho
akusalamūlag : ayag vuccati avijjâsavo.

Ime cattāro āsavā.

Tattha katame cattāro ganthā?³

Abhijjhā kāyagantho vyāpādo kāyagantho silabbata-
parāmāso kāyagantho idag-saccābhiniवेशो kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo abhijjhā kāyagantho?

Yo rāgo sārāgo . . . pe⁴ . . . abhijjhā lobho akusala-
mūlag : ayag vuccati abhijjhā kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo vyāpādo kāyagantho?

Anatthag me acaritī . . . pe⁵ . . . candikkag asuro po
anattamanatā cittassa : ayag vuccati vyāpādo kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo silabbataparāmāso kāyagantho?

Iti bahiddhā samapabrāhmaṇāgag silena suddhi vatena
suddhi silabbatena suddhōti : yā evarūpā ditthi ditthi-
gatag . . . pe . . . vipariyesaggāho : ayag vuccati silab-
bataparāmāso kāyagantho.

Tattha katamo idag-saccābhiniवेशो kāyagantho?

Sassato loko : idam eva saccag mogham aññan ti vā,
assassato loko : idam eva saccag mogham aññan ti vā
. . . pe . . . neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param
maraṇā : idam eva saccag mogham aññan ti vā : yā
evarūpā ditthi ditthigatag . . . pe . . . vipariyesaggāho :

¹ B : "sneho. ² K : "yesaggāho.

³ S¹ excises down to cattāro oghā (next page).

⁴ See above, p. 361, under lobho. Cf. Dh. S., §§ 1135 foll.

⁵ See above, p. 362, under doso.

ayaṃ vuccati idaṃ-saccābhiniवेशो kāyagantho. Thapetvā silabbataparimāsaṃ kāyaganthaṃ sabhā pi micchādīṭṭhi idaṃ-saccābhiniवेशो kāyagantho.

Ime cattāro ganthā.

Tattha katame cattāro oghā? . . . cattāro yogā? . . . cattāri upādānāni?

Kāmapādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ kāmapādānaṃ?

Yo kāmesu kāmacchando . . . pe . . . kāmajjhosaṇaṃ : idaṃ vuccati kāmapādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ?

Natthi dinnāṃ natthi yittāṃ . . . pe¹ . . . ya imaṃ ca lokāṃ paraṃ ca lokāṃ sayāṃ abhinīṇā sacchikāva paveditūti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho :² idaṃ vuccati diṭṭhupādānaṃ. Thapetvā silabbatupādānaṃ ca attavādupādānaṃ ca sabhā pi micchādīṭṭhi diṭṭhupādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ silabbatupādānaṃ?

Itto bahiddhā samānabrāhmaṇānaṃ silena suddhi vatena suddhi silabbatena suddhīti : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : idaṃ vuccati silabbatupādānaṃ.

Tattha katamaṃ attavādupādānaṃ?

Idha assutavā puthujjāno ariyānaṃ adassaṃvi ariya-dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisaṇaṃ adassaṃvi sappurisa-dhammassa akovido sappurisa-dhamme avinito, rūpaṃ attato samānupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attāni vā rūpaṃ rūpasamig vā attānaṃ : vedanaṃ . . . saññāṃ . . . saṃkhāre . . . viññāpaṃ attato samānupassati viññāpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attāni vā viññāpaṃ viññāpasamig vā attānaṃ : yā evarūpā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ . . . pe . . . vipariyesagāho : idaṃ vuccati attavādupādānaṃ. Imāni cattāri upādānāni.

Tattha katame cattāro taṇhuppādā?

Civaraheṭu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamaṇā uppajjati, piṇḍapātāheṭu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamaṇā uppajjati, senāsanaheṭu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamaṇā uppajjati, itibhavaṃbhavaheṭu vā bhikkhuno taṇhā uppajjamaṇā uppajjati : ime cattāro taṇhuppādā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri agatigamaṇāni?

¹ See below, p. 392.

² K : °yesaggāho always.

Chandāgatiṃ gacchati dosāgatiṃ gacchati mohāgatiṃ gacchati bhayāgatiṃ gacchati : yā evarūpā agatī¹ agatigamanā² ehandagamanā³ vaggagamanā⁴ vārigamanā⁴ : imāni cattāri agatigamanāni.

Tattha katame cattāro vipariyesā?

Aniṭṭhe niccan ti saññāvipariyeso cīttavipariyeso dīṭṭhivipariyeso, dukkhe sukhan ti saññāvipariyeso cīttavipariyeso dīṭṭhivipariyeso, anattani attā ti saññāvipariyeso cīttavipariyeso dīṭṭhivipariyeso, asubhe subhan ti saññāvipariyeso cīttavipariyeso dīṭṭhivipariyeso : ime cattāro vipariyesā.

Tattha katame cattāro anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe dīṭṭhavādītā, asute³ sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame apare pi cattāro anariyavohārā?

Dīṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, sute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā : ime cattāro anariyavohārā.

Tattha katamāni cattāri duccarītāni?

Pāpātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo : imāni cattāri duccarītāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri duccarītāni?

Musāvādo piṣuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo : imāni cattāri duccarītāni.

Tattha katamāni cattāri bhayāni?

Jātibhayaṃ jarābhayaṃ vyādhibhayaṃ maraṇabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Rājabhayaṃ corabhayaṃ aggibhayaṃ udakabhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha⁴ katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Ūmibhayaṃ kumbhilaḥbhayaṃ āvaṭṭabhayaṃ susukābhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamāni aparāni pi cattāri bhayāni?

Attānuvādaḥbhayaṃ parānuvādaḥbhayaṃ daṇḍabhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ : imāni cattāri bhayāni.

Tattha katamā catasso dīṭṭhiyo?

Sayaṃkatay sukhadukkhān ti saccato thetato dīṭṭhi uppañjati : parakatay sukhadukkhān ti saccato thetato

¹ B. omits.

² B : °gamanā throughout.

³ B : asute.

⁴ In K this section follows next section.

ditthi uppajati; sayanṅkatañ ca parakatañ ca sukhaduk-
khan ti saccato thetato ditthi uppajjati; asayanṅkaraṇ
aparāṅkāraṇ¹ adhiceśamuppannaṇ sukhadukkhan ti sac-
cato thetato ditthi uppajjati : imā catasso ditthiyo.

CATUKKAG.

Tattha katamāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ?

Sakkāyaditthi vicikicchā silabbataparamāso kama-
cchando vyāpādo : imāni pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katamāni pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni ?

Bāparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṇ avijjā : imāni
pañcuddhambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca macchariyāni ?

Āvāsamacchariyaṇ kulamacchariyaṇ lābhamacchariyaṇ
vaṣṭamacchariyaṇ dhammamacchariyaṇ : imāni pañca
macchariyāni.

Tattha katame pañca saṃgā ?

Rāgasango dosasango mohasango mānasango ditthi-
sango : ime pañca saṃgā.

Tattha katame pañca sallā ?

Rāgasallay dosasallay mohasallay mānasallay ditthi-
sallay : ime pañca sallā.

Tattha katame pañca cetokhilā ?

Sutthari kaykhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampā-
sīdati, dhamme kaykhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampā-
sīdati, saṃghe vicikicchati nādhimuccati na sampā-
sīdati, sikkhāya kaykhati vicikicchati nādhimuccati na
sampāsisīdati, saḥbrahmacārisu² kupito hoti anattamaṇo
āhatacitto³ khilajāto : ime pañca cetokhilā.

Tattha katame pañca cetaso vinibandhā ?

Kāme avitarāgo hoti avigatacchando avigatapemo avi-
gatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatapho, kāye avitarāgo
hoti . . . pe⁴ . . . rūpe avitarāgo hoti avigatacchando
avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigataparilāho avigatatapho,

¹ K : asayanṅkatag aparāṅkatag. ² S^d : °cārisu.

³ S^d : āhatanacitto. B : āhaṭa^o.

⁴ So S^d and B, without . . . pe . . . K. gives repetition.

yāvadatthay ūdarāvadabakay bhūñjitvā seyyasukhaya phas-
sasukhaya¹ middhasukhaya anuyutto viharatī, aññataraya
devanikāyaya² paṇḍhāya brahmacariyaya caratī : iminā 'haya
silena vā vatena vā tapena vā³ brahmacariyena vā devo
vā bhavissami devaññataro vā ti : ime pañca cetaso vini-
bandhā.

Tattha katamāni pañca nīvaranāni ?

Kāmacchandanivaranaya vyāpādanīvaranaya thīnamiddha-
nīvaranaya⁴ uddhaccakukkuccanīvaranaya vicikicchānīvara-
naya : imāni pañca nīvaranāni.

Tattha katamāni pañca kammāni ānantarikāni ?⁵

Mātā jīvītā voropetā⁶ hoti, pitā jīvītā voropetā hoti,
araha⁷ jīvītā voropetā hoti, dutthena cittena tathāgataassa
lohitaya uppāditaya hoti, saṅgho bhinno hoti : imāni pañca
kammāni ānantarikāni.⁸

Tattha katamā pañca dīṭṭhiyo ?

Saññī attā hoti aroga⁹ param maraṇā ti : itth' eke
abhivadanti, asaṇñī attā hoti aroga param maraṇā ti :
itth' eke abhivadanti, neva-saññī nāsaṇñī attā hoti aroga
param maraṇā ti : itth' eke abhivadanti, sato vā pana
sattassa uccheḍaya vināsay vihhavaya paññāpenti dīṭṭha-
dhammanibbānaya vā paṇ' eke¹⁰ abhivadanti : imā pañca
dīṭṭhiyo.

Tattha katame pañca verā ?

Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaya kāmessa micchācāro mūsāvādo
surāmerayamajjapamādatthānā¹¹ : ime pañca verā.

Tattha katame pañca vyasanā ?

Nātivyaśanaya bhogavyaśanaya rogavyaśanaya silavyaśanaya
dīṭṭhivyaśanaya : ime pañca vyasanā.

Tattha katame pañca akkhantiyā ādinavā ?

Bahunā janassa appiyo hoti amanāpo, verabahuḷo ca¹²
hoti, vajjabahuḷo ca,¹³ sammāḷho kālay karoti, kāyassa

¹ K. and B : passasukhaya.

² K : devakāyaya.

³ S² omits this alternative.

⁴ B : thina⁹.

⁵ S⁴ : ānantariyāni.

⁶ K : voropitā once, and voropito twice. B : thrice.

⁷ B : arahanto.

⁸ K : ārāgo thrice.

⁹ S⁴ : vā aneko.

¹⁰ K : 'tṭhānaya.

¹¹ K. omits ca.

bhedaṃ param maraṇaṃ apāyaṃ duggatīyaṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ
upparjati: ime pañca akkhantiya ādinava.

Tattha katamāni pañca bhayāni?

Ājivikabhayaṃ¹ asilokabhayaṃ² parisasārajjabhayaṃ³
maraṇabhayaṃ duggatibhayaṃ: imāni pañca bhayāni.

Tattha katame pañca ditṭhadhammanibbānavādā?

Idh' ekacco samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā evaṃvādi hoti evaṃ-
ditṭho:⁴ yato kho bho ayaṃ attā pañcahi kāmagaṇehi sam-
appito samaggibhūto⁵ paricāreti, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ
attā paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁶ hoti, itth' eko
sato sattassa paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ⁷
tvay vadasi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho
ayaṃ⁸ attā ettāvataṃ paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto⁹
hoti. Taṃ kiṃsa hetu? Kāmaṃ hi bho aniccaṃ dukkhā
vipariṇāmadhammā, tesam vipariṇāmaññāthābhāvaṃ uppaj-
janti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyasa. Yato kho
bho ayaṃ attā vivicca¹⁰ eva kāmehi . . . pe . . . paṭhamam
jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ettāvataṃ kho bho¹¹ ayaṃ
attā paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti, itth' eko
sato sattassa paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ¹²
tvay vadasi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ
ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto
hoti. Taṃ kiṃsa hetu? Yad eva tattha vitakkitaṃ vicāritaṃ,
etena etay oḍārikam akkhāyati. Yato kho bho yaṃ attā
vitakkavicāraṇam vāpasamā . . . pe . . . duttiyaṃ jhānaṃ
upasampajja viharati, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā para-
maditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti, itth' eko sato sat-
tassa paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam aṇño evam āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ¹³
tvay vadasi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ
attā ettāvataṃ paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṃ
kiṃsa hetu? Yad eva tattha piṭṭhatam cetasa ubbiḷlāvitam,¹⁴
etena etay oḍārikam akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā
piṭṭiyā ca viragā . . . pe . . . tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja
viharati, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā paramaditṭhadhamma-

¹ K: ājivaka°. ² K., B., and S^d: "ditṭhi.

³ B: samaggī°. ⁴ S^d: "nibbānaṃ patto throughout.

⁵ S^d: yaṃ. ⁶ S^d: nevakkho ayaṃ. ⁷ S^d omits.

⁸ S^d: ubbiḷlāvitattam. K: ubbiḷlāvitam. B: uppillāvitam.

nibbānappatto hotīti : itth' eke sato sattassa parama-
ditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evam āha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ¹
tvaṃ vadesi, u' eso natthīti vadāmi, no ca kho bho² ayaṃ
attā ettāvataṃ paramaditṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti. Taṃ
kissa hetuṃ ? Yad eva tattha sukhaṃ³ cetaso ābhogo etena
etaṃ olārikāṃ akkhāyati. Yato kho bho ayaṃ attā su-
khassa ca pahānā . . . pe . . . catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasaṃ-
pajja viharati, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā paramaditṭha-
dhammanibbānappatto hotīti : itth' eke sato sattassa
paramaditṭhadhammanibbānaṃ paññāpenti.

Ime pañca ditṭhadhammanibbānavadā.

PAÑCAKAṆṬHA.

Tattha katamāni cha vivādamulāni ?⁴

Kodho makkho issā sāttheyyaṃ⁵ pāpicchatā sanditṭhi-
parāmesitā :⁶ imāni cha vivādamulāni.

Tattha katame cha chandarāgagehasitā⁷ dhammā ?

Manāpikesu⁸ rūpesu gehasito rāgo sārāgo . . . pe . . .
cittassa sārāgo, manāpikesu saddesu . . . manāpikesu
gandhesu . . . manāpikesu rasesu . . . manāpikesu
phoṭṭhabbesu . . . manāpikesu dhammesu gehasito rāgo
sārāgo . . . pe . . . cittassa sārāgo : ime cha chandarāgā
gehasitā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni cha virodhavatthūni ?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ . . . pe
. . . caṇḍikkāṃ asuro po anattamanatā cittassa, amanā-
pikesu saddesu . . . amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanā-
pikesu rasesu . . . amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . .
amanāpikesu dhammesu cittassa āghāto paṭighāto⁹ paṭi-
ghaṇṇaṃ paṭivirodho . . . pe . . . caṇḍikkāṃ asuro po anatta-
manatā cittassa : imāni cha virodhavatthūni.

Tattha katame cha taṇhākāyā ?

Rūpatāṇhā saddatāṇhā gandhatāṇhā rasatāṇhā phoṭṭha-
bhātāṇhā dhammatāṇhā : ime cha taṇhākāyā.

¹ S¹ : yaṃ.

² S¹ omits.

³ S¹ : sukham iti. B : sukhapīti.

⁴ Cf. A. III. 334, 335.

⁵ K : sāttheyyaṃ.

⁶ S¹ : "parāmesitā.

⁷ K and B : "rāgā gehasitā.

⁸ B : manāpiyesu throughout.

⁹ S¹ : āghāto paṭighātā.

Tattha katame cha agāravā?

Satthari agāravo viharati appatisso¹ dhamme . . .
sanghe . . . sikkhāya . . . appamāde . . . paṭisa-
ndhāre² agāravo viharati appatisso: ime cha agāravā.

Tattha katame cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅgaṇikāra-
matā saṃsaṃgārāmatā papañcārāmatā: ime cha parihā-
niyā dhammā.

Tattha katame apare pi cha parihāniyā dhammā?

Kammārāmatā bhassārāmatā niddārāmatā saṅgaṇikāra-
matā dovacasentā pāpamittatā: ime cha parihāniyā
dhammā.

Tattha katame cha somanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpay disvā somanassatthāniyaṃ rūpay upa-
vīcarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṃ
ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭ-
ṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya somā-
nassatthāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavīcarati: ime cha somanā-
supavicārā.

Tattha katame cha domanassupavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpay disvā domanassatthāniyaṃ rūpaṃ
upavīcarati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṃ
ghāyitvā . . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭ-
ṭhabbaṃ phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya domā-
nassatthāniyaṃ dhammaṃ upavīcarati: ime cha domanā-
supavicārā.

Tattha katame cha upekkhūpavicārā?

Cakkhunā rūpay disvā upekkhatthāniyaṃ rūpaṃ upavī-
carati, sotena saddaṃ sutvā . . . ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā
. . . jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā . . . kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ
phusitvā . . . manasā dhammaṃ viññāya upekkhatthāni-
yaṃ dhammaṃ upavīcarati: ime cha upekkhūpavicārā.

Tattha katamāni cha gehasītāni somanassāni?

Manāpikesu rūpeṣu gehasītaṃ cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ
sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ sukhaṃ vedayitaṃ, ceto-
samphassajā sātā sukha vedanā, manāpikesu saddheṣu . . .
manāpikesu gandheṣu . . . manāpikesu raseṣu . . . manā-
pikesu phoṭṭhabbeṣu . . . manāpikesu dhammeṣu gehasītaṃ
cetasikaṃ sātaṃ cetasikaṃ sukhaṃ cetosamphassaṃ sātaṃ

¹ S² and B: appatiaso.

² B: paṭisandhāre.

sukhaya vedayitay, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni somanassāni.

Tattha katamāgi cha gehasitāni domanassāni ?

Amanāpikesu rūpesu . . .¹ amanāpikesu saddesu . . .
amanāpikesu gandhesu . . . amanāpikesu rasesu . . .
amanāpikesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . amanāpikesu dhammesu
gehasitay cetasaikay asāṭay cetasaikay dukkhay cetosa-
mphassajā asāṭay dukkhay vedayitay, cetosamphassajā
asātā dukkhā vedanā : imāni cha gehasitāni domanassāni.

Tattha katame cha gehasitā upekkhā ?

Upekkhatthāniyesu² rūpesu . . . upekkhatthāniyesu saddesu
. . . upekkhatthāniyesu . . . gandhesu upekkhatthāniyesu
rasesu . . . upekkhatthāniyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . upekkhat-
thāniyesu dhammesu gehasitay cetasaikay nava sātay
nāsātay cetosamphassajāy adukkhamasukhaya vedayitay,
cetosaupphassajā adukkhamasukhā vedana : imā cha
gehasitā upekkhā.

Tattha katamā cha diṭṭhiyo ?

Atthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Natthi me attā ti vā assa saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va³ attānay sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Attanā va⁴ anattānay sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Anattanā va⁵ attānay sañjānāmīti vā assa saccato thetato
diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Atha vā pan' assa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti :⁶ so me ayaṃ attā vado
vedeyyo tatva diḥarattay kalyāṇapāpakāṇay dhammāṇay
vipākay paecanubhoti : na so jāto nāhosi,⁷ na so jāto na
bhavissati, nicca dhuvo sassato aviparipāmadhammo ti
vā pan' assa⁸ saccato thetato diṭṭhi uppajjati.

Imā cha diṭṭhiyo.

CHAKKAY.

¹ K. gives here, as well as after dhammesu, the description of dukkhay, which in S² only follows dhammesu.

² K. : upekkhatthānikesu always.

³ K. omits va. B : vā. See M. I., 8.

⁴ K. omits this introductory clause. S² omits diṭṭhi.

⁵ S² : na ahoṣi.

⁶ K. omits pan'.

Tattha katame satta anusayā?

Kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhāna-
sayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo:
ime satta anusayā.

Tattha katame satta pariyutthānā?¹

Kāmarāgapariyutthānaṃ paṭighapariyutthānaṃ māna-
pariyutthānaṃ diṭṭhipariyutthānaṃ vicikicchāpariyutthānaṃ
bhavarāgapariyutthānaṃ avijjāpariyutthānaṃ: ime satta
pariyutthānā.

Tattha katamāni satta saṃyojanāni?

Kāmarāgasamyojananāṃ paṭighasamyojananāṃ mānasamyo-
jananāṃ diṭṭhisamyojananāṃ vicikicchāsamyojananāṃ bhavarāga-
samyojananāṃ avijjāsamyojananāṃ: imāni satta saṃyojanāni.

Tattha katame satta asaddhammā?

Asaddho hoti, ahiriko hoti, anottāpi² hoti, appassuto
hoti, kusito hoti, mutthassati hoti, duppamāṇo hoti: ime
satta asaddhammā.

Tattha katamāni satta duccaritāni?

Pāṇātipāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo
pisuṇā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo: imāni satta
duccaritāni.

Tattha katame satta mānā?

Māno atimāno mānātimāno omāno adhimāno asamimāno
micchāmāno. Ime satta mānā.

Tattha katamā satta diṭṭhiyo?

Idh'ekacco³ samāno vā brāhmaṇo vā evayvādī hoti evay-
diṭṭhi:⁴ yato kho bho ayay attā rūpi cātummahābhūṭiko
māpāpettikasambhavo kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati
na hoti param maraṇaṃ, ettāvatā kho bho⁵ ayay attā
samānā samuccchinno hotīti, itth' eke sato sattassa uccheday
vināsaṃ vibhavay paṇḍapenti.

Tam aṇḍo evam āha: attīhi kho bho eso attā yay⁶ tray
vadesi, n' eso natthīti vadāmi, na ca kho bho ayay attā
ettāvatā sammā samuccchinno hoti. Attīhi kho bho aṇḍo
attā dibbo rūpi kāmāvacaro kabalighārahārahakkho,

¹ In S⁴ these follow the saṃyojanāni.

² K and B: anottāppi. S⁴: anottāpi.

³ D. i. 34, 35.

⁴ K., B., and S⁴: ⁴diṭṭhi.

⁵ S⁴ omits.

⁶ So K., B., and S⁴.

taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho¹ ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedag viñāsay vibhavaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho¹ eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā dibbo rūpimayo² sabbaggaṃ paccāgi ahinindriyo, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedag viñāsay vibhavaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, neso natthi vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā³ paṭigha-saññānaṃ atthagamā⁴ nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā: ananto akāso ti ākāśānañcāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na⁵ passasi, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedag viñāsay vibhavaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthi vadāmi; no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma:⁶ Anantaṃ viññāpan ti viññāṇañcāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi; so kho bho⁷ attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samucchinno hoti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedag viñāsay vibhavaṃ paññāpenti.

Tam añño evaṃ āha: atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi n' eso natthi vadāmi, no ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samucchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho añño attā sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma: natthi kiñciti ākiñcaññāyatanūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasi

¹ S^d omits. ² K: rūpimayo. B: rūpimayo. Cf. D. I. 84: rūpī manomayo.

³ S^d: samatikkamma.

⁴ S^d: atthagamā.

⁵ S^d omits.

⁶ S^d omits.

⁷ S^d: na passasati.

tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi : so¹ kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samuccchinno hoti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedag viñāsay vibhavag paññāpentī.

Tam aṇño evaṃ aha : atthi kho bho eso attā yaṃ tvaṃ vadesi, n' eso natthi vadāmi, ne ca kho bho ayaṃ attā ettāvataṃ sammā samuccchinno hoti. Atthi kho bho aṇño attā nabbaso ākiñcaṇṇāyatanag samatikkamma neva-saṇṇā-nasaṇṇāyatananūpago, taṃ tvaṃ na jānāsi na passasī, tam ahaṃ jānāmi passāmi ; so² kho bho attā yato kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati na hoti param maraṇā, ettāvataṃ kho bho ayaṃ attā sammā samuccchinno hoti, itth' eke sato sattassa ucchedag viñāsay vibhavag paññāpentī.

Imāni satta diṭṭhiyo.

SATTAKAG.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kilesavattthūni ?

Lobho doso moho māno diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīnaṃ uddhaaccaṃ : imāni aṭṭha kilesavattthūni.

Tattha katamāni aṭṭha kuslavattthūni ?

Idha bhikkhunā kammaṃ kattabbag hoti. Tassa evag hoti : kammaṃ³ kho me kattabbag bhavissati, kammaṃ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilamissati, haṇḍaḥag nipaṃjāmiti. So nipaṃjati na viriyag ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idag paṭhamag kuslavattthu.⁴

Puna ca parag bhikkhunā kammaṃ katag hoti. Tassa evag hoti : ahaṃ kho kammaṃ akāsiṃ, kammaṃ kho pana me karontassa kāyo kilanto, haṇḍaḥag nipaṃjāmi. So nipaṃjati na viriyag ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idag dutiyag kuslavattthu.⁵

Puna ca parag bhikkhunā maggo gantabbo hoti. Tassa

¹ S^d inserts ca.

² S^d inserts ca.

³ S¹ : Ahaṃ kho kammaṃ akāsiṃ ; kammaṃ kho bho kattabbag, &c.

⁴ K. has "vattthuy throughout.

⁵ S² calls this section also paṭhamag kuslavattthu, then repeats the section verbatim for dutiyag kuslavattthu, only writing kilamanto for kilanto.

evay hoti: Maggo kho bho¹ me gantabbo bhavissanti, maggañ kho bho me gacchantaṃsā kāyo kilamissanti; handāhañ nipaṃjāmiti. So nipaṃjati na viriyañ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idañ tatiyañ kusitavattthu.

Puna ca paray bhikkhunā maggo gato hoti. Tassa evay hoti: ahañ kho maggañ agamāsiñ, maggañ kho pana me gacchantaṃsā kāyo kilanto. Handāhañ nipaṃjāmiti. So nipaṃjati na viriyañ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idañ catutthāñ kusitavattthu.

Puna ca paray bhikkhu gāmañ vā nigamañ vā pīṇḍāya caranto na lalhati lōkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthañ pāripūriñ. Tassa evay hoti: ahañ kho gāmañ vā nigamañ vā pīṇḍāya caranto nālatthañ lōkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthañ pāripūriñ, tassa me kāyo kilanto akammañño. Handāhañ nipaṃjāmiti. So nipaṃjati na viriyañ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idañ pañcamañ kusitavattthu.

Puna ca paray bhikkhu gāmañ vā nigamañ vā pīṇḍāya caranto labhati lōkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthañ pāripūriñ. Tassa evay hoti: ahañ kho gāmañ vā nigamañ vā pīṇḍāya caranto alatthañ lōkhassa vā paṇitassa vā bhojanassa yāvadatthañ pāripūriñ, tassa me kāyo garuko² akammañño mā-ācitañ mañño. Handāhañ nipaṃjāmiti. So nipaṃjati na viriyañ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idañ chaṭṭhañ kusitavattthu.

Puna ca paray bhikkhuno uppanno hoti appamattako ābādho. Tassa evay hoti: uppanno kho me ayay appamattako ābādho, atthi kappo nipaṃjītuḡ. Handāhañ nipaṃjāmiti. So nipaṃjati na viriyañ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idañ sattamañ kusitavattthu.

Puna ca paray bhikkhu gilānā vuṭṭhito hoti aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā. Tassa evay hoti: ahañ kho gilānā vuṭṭhito aciravuṭṭhito gelaññā, tassa me kāyo dubbalo akammañño. Handāhañ nipaṃjāmiti. So nipaṃjati na viriyañ ārabhati appattassa pattiyaṃ anadhigatassa adhigamāya asacchikatassa sacchikiriyāya. Idañ aṭṭhamañ kusitavattthu.

Imāni aṭṭha kusitavattthuni.

¹ S⁴ omits.

² B. for garuko reads kilanto.

Tattha katamesu aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cīttassa paṭighāto?

Lābhe sārāgo alābhe paṭivirodho yase sarāgo ayase paṭivirodho pesaṃsāya sārāgo nindāya paṭivirodho sukhe sārāgo dukkhe paṭivirodho. Imesu aṭṭhasu lokadhammesu cīttassa paṭighāto.

Tatth katame aṭṭha anariyavohārā?

Adiṭṭhe diṭṭhavādītā, asute sutavādītā, amute mutavādītā, aviññāte viññātavādītā; diṭṭhe adiṭṭhavādītā, aute asutavādītā, mute amutavādītā, viññāte aviññātavādītā. Ime aṭṭha anariyavohārā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha micchattā?

Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsangakkappo micchāvācā micchākammanto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsati micchā-samāhi. Ime aṭṭha micchattā.

Tattha katame aṭṭha purisadosā?

Idha bhikkhū bhikkhug āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno: na sarāmi¹ na sarāmiti asatiya² nibbeṭheti.³ Ayag paṭhamo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhug āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno codakag yeva paṭippharati: Kin nu⁴ kho tuyhag bālassa avyattassa bhaṇṭitena? Tavam⁵ pi nāma mag⁶ bhaṇṭitabbag mañña-sīti. Ayag dutiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhug āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno codakassa⁷ eva⁸ paṇḍitopeti;⁹ tavam¹⁰ pi kho 'si itihannāmag āpattig apanno, tvag¹¹ tva paṭhamag paṭikarohīti. Ayag tatiyo purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhug āpattiyaṃ codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiyaṃ codiyamāno aññamañṇag paṭicarati bahiddha kathag apanāmeti kopaṃ ca doṣaṃ ca appaccayaṃ ca pītukaroti. Ayag catuttho purisadoso.

Puna ca paraṃ bhikkhū bhikkhug āpattiyaṃ codenti. So

¹ K: nassarāmi.

² S⁶: asatibhāva nibbeṭheti.

³ B: nibbedheti. K corrects dh to th.

⁴ S⁴ omits.

⁵ K: tvag pi. B: tuyag.

⁶ S⁴: nāmag omitting mag.

⁷ S⁶: codakassa eva. B: codakag yeva.

⁸ S⁴: *ropīti.

⁹ K: tvag.

bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno sanghamajjhe babā vikkhepakay bhanti. Ayag pañcamo purisadoso.

Puna ca parag bhikkhū bhikkhug āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno anādiyitvā¹ sanghag anādiyitvā¹ codakag sāpattiko va yena² kamaḥ pakkamati. Ayag chattho purisadoso.

Puna³ ca parag bhikkhū bhikkhug āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno : nevāhag⁴ āpanno 'mhi na⁵ panāhag anāpanno 'mhi tuḥhi⁶ viheseti. Ayag sattamo purisadoso.

Puna ca parag bhikkhūhi bhikkhug āpattiya codenti. So bhikkhu bhikkhūhi āpattiya codiyamāno evam āha : kin nu kho⁷ tumhe āyasmanto atibālhaḥ mayi vyavathā?⁸ Idān' āhag eikkhaḥ paccakkhaya hināyavattiesamiti,⁹ so eikkhaḥ paccakkhaya hināyavattitvā evam āha : idāni kho tumhe āyasmanto attamaṇā hotvāhi. Ayag atthamo purisadoso.

Ime añña purisadosā.

Tattha katame añña asaṇṇivādā?

Rūpi attā hoti arogo¹⁰ param maraṇā asaṇṇitī naḥ paññāpenti.

Arūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇitī naḥ paññāpenti.

Rūpi ca arūpi ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇitī naḥ paññāpenti.

Neva rūpi nārūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇitī¹¹ naḥ paññāpenti.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇitī naḥ paññāpenti.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā asaṇṇitī naḥ paññāpenti.

¹ K : anādiyitvā.

² S^d : sāpattiko kodhavasena pakkamati. B : āpattiko va yena. . . .

³ B. puts this paragraph before preceding one.

⁴ K. omits from n'evāhag to 'mhihi inclusive.

⁵ S^d : omits na.

⁶ S^d and B. : tuḥhi².

⁷ S^d : kin kho.

⁸ K : vyavathā.

⁹ B : vattiyāmīti.

¹⁰ K : ārogo throughout.

¹¹ S^d : neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi. S^d then inserts the following : Arūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi. Antavā attā hoti, &c.

Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā
asaññīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Neva antavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā
asaññīti naṃ paññāpenti. Ime añña asaññīvādā.

Tattha katame añña neva-saññī-nāsaññīvādā?

Rūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā nevasaññīnāsaññīti
naṃ paññāpenti.

Arūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saññī-nā-
saññīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Rūpi ca arūpi ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-
saññī-nāsaññīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Neva rūpi nārūpi attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-
saññī-nāsaññīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Antavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saññī-
nāsaññīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Anantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā neva-saññī-
nāsaññīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Antavā ca anantavā ca attā hoti arogo param maraṇā
neva-saññī-nāsaññīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Neva antavā nānantavā attā hoti arogo param maraṇā
neva-saññī-nāsaññīti naṃ paññāpenti.

Ime añña nevasaññī-nāsaññīvādā.

ATTAKAG.

Tattha katamāni nava āghātavatthāni?

Anatthag¹ me acarīti āghāto jāyati.

Anatthag me caratīti āghāto jāyati.

Anatthag me carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Piyassa me manāpassa anatthag acarī . . . anatthag
caratī . . . anatthag carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Appiyassa me amanāpassa atthag acarī . . . atthag
caratī . . . atthag carissatīti āghāto jāyati.

Imāni nava āghātavatthāni.

Tattha katamāni nava purisaṃmalāni?

Kodho makkho issā macchariyag māya sātheyyag² musā-
vādo pāpicchā micchādīṭṭhi; imāni nava purisaṃmalāni.

Tattha katame navavidhā mānā?³

Seyyassa seyyo 'ham asanti māno.

¹ S⁴: anattham throughout.

² K: sath^o.

³ S⁴: nava vidhamānā.

Seyyassa sadio 'ham asmīti māno.
 Seyyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadiyassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadiyassa sadio 'ham asmīti māno.
 Sadiyassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hinassa seyyo 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hinassa sadio 'ham asmīti māno.
 Hinassa hīno 'ham asmīti māno.
 Ime navavidhā mānā.

Tattha katame nava taphāmūlakā dhammā?

Taphay paticea pariyesanā, pariyesanay paticea lābho,
 lābhay paticea vinicchayo, vinicchayay paticea chandarāgo,
 chandaragay paticea ajjhosānā, ajjhosānay paticea parig-
 gaho, pariggahay paticea macchariyay, macchariyay
 paticea arakkho, arakkhādhikarāy dapphādāna¹-satthā-
 dāna-kalaha²-viggaha-vivāda-tuvagatavag pesuṇṇa-musā-
 vādo aneke pāpakā akusālā dhammā sambhavanti.

Ime nava taphāmūlakā dhammā.

Tattha katamāni nava iñjitāni?

Asmīti: iñjitam etay.

Ayam³ aham asmīti: iñjitam etay.

Bhavissan ti: iñjitam etay.

Na bhavissan ti: iñjitam etay.

Rūpi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etay.

Arūpi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etay.

Saṇṇi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etay.

Asaṇṇi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etay.

Neva-saṇṇi-nāsaṇṇi bhavissan ti: iñjitam etay.

Imāni nava iñjitāni.

Tattha katamāni nava maññitāni . . . nava phandi-
 tāni . . . nava papañcitāni . . . nava saykhatāni?⁴

Asmīti⁵ saykhatam etay.

Ayam aham asmīti: saykhatam etay.

¹ S² omits.

² S²: kalahay viggaha-vivāda-tuvagatavag. K. separates the whole compound. Cf. M. I., 110, 430.

³ S² has here Amahamasmīti, repeats it for 3, and omits eighth iñjitay. B. has Ayam asmīti twice, and omits fourth iñjitay.

⁴ S²: sasaykhatāni.

⁵ S²: Asmīn ti . . . ahamasmīn ti . . . amahasmīn ti . . . bhavissan ti . . . rūpi, &c. B: asmīti . . . aham asmīti . . . ayam aham asmīti, &c., also omitting na bhavissan ti. . .

Bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Na bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Rūpi bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Arūpi bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Saññi bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Asaññi bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhaviṣṣan ti : saṅkhatam etaṃ.
 Imāni nava saṅkhatāni.

NAYAKAḬ.

Tattha kaṭamāni dasa kilesavatthūni?¹
 Lobho doṣo moho maṇo diṭṭhi vicikicchā thīṇaṃ² uddhae-
 caṃ ahirikaṃ anottappaṃ.
 Imāni dasa kilesavatthūni.

Tattha kaṭamāni dasa aghātavatthūni?
 Anatthag³ me acarīti āghāto jāyati.
 Anatthag me caratīti āghāto jāyati.
 Anatthag me carissatīti āghāto jāyati.
 Piyassa me manāpassa anatthag acarī . . . anatthag
 caratī . . . anatthag carissatīti āghāto jāyati.
 Appiyassa⁴ me amanāpassa atthag acarī . . . atthag
 caratī . . . atthag carissatīti āghāto jāyati : atthāne va
 pana āghāto jāyati.
 Imāni dasa aghātavatthūni.

Tattha kaṭame dasa akusalakammavathā?
 Paṇāpāto adinnādānaṃ kāmesu micchācāro musāvādo
 piṇḍā vācā pharusā vācā samphappalāpo abhiḍḍhā
 vyāpādo micchādiṭṭhi.
 Ime dasa akusalakammavathā.

Tattha kaṭamāni dasa saṃyojanāni?
 Kāmarāga-saṃyojanag paṭigha-saṃyojanag mānasayyo-
 janag diṭṭhi-saṃyojanag vicikicchā-saṃyojanag silabbataparā-
 māsa-saṃyojanag bhavarāga-saṃyojanag issa-saṃyojanag mac-
 chariya-saṃyojanag avijjā-saṃyojanag : imāni dasa saṃyo-
 janāni.

Tattha kaṭamā dasa micchattā?
 Micchādiṭṭhi micchāsankappo micchāvācā micchākam-
 manto micchā-ājīvo micchāvāyāmo micchāsaṃti micchā-

¹ Dh. S. § 1229. ² B: thī². ³ S³: anattham throughout.

samādhi micchāñāpay micchāvimutti : ime dasa micchattā.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā micchādīṭṭhi?

Natthi dinnag, natthi yīṭṭhag, natthi hutag, natthi sukataḍakkatānag, kammānag phalag vipāko,¹ natthi ayaṇ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpatipannā ya imaṃ ca lokag paraṃ ca lokag sayag abhiñña sacchikatvā pavedenti :² ayaṇ dasavatthukā micchādīṭṭhi.

Tattha katamā dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi?

Sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā anantava loko ti vā anantava loko ti vā taṇ jīvaṇ³ taṇ sariraṇ ti vā aññag, jīvaṇ aññag sariraṇ ti vā hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā ti vā : ayaṇ dasavatthukā antaggāhikā dīṭṭhi.

Dasakag.

Tattha katamāni atthāmaṇa taḥāvicaritāni ajjhātikassa upādāya?

Asmīti hoti
Itth' asmīti hoti
Ev' asmīti hoti
Aññath' asmīti hoti⁴
Bhavissan ti hoti
Itthag bhavissan ti hoti
Evag bhavissan ti hoti
Aññathā bhavissan ti hoti
As' asmīti⁵ hoti
Sāt' asmīti⁶ hoti
Siyaṇ ti hoti
Itthag siyaṇ ti hoti
Evag siyaṇ ti hoti
Aññathā siyaṇ ti hoti⁷

¹ K : phalavipako.

² K, omite iti.

³ S^d : jīvan.

⁴ B : aññathāsmīti. . . .

⁵ S^d : Bhavissāmīti.

⁶ S^d : sāt'asmīti.

⁷ S^d adds : Aññathā pi siyaṇ ti honti hoti, making 19 vicaritāni.

Apāhaṃ siyaṃ tī hoti
 Apāhaṃ itthiṃ siyaṃ tī hoti¹
 Apāhaṃ evaṃ siyaṃ tī hoti
 Apāhaṃ aññathā siyaṃ tī hoti.

Kathaṃ ca asmīti hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ³ vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ: asmīti chandaṃ paṭilabbhati, asmīti mānaṃ paṭilabbhati, asmīti dīṭṭhiṃ paṭilabbhati. Tasmīṃ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: itthi⁴ asmīti vā ev⁵ asmīti vā aññathā⁶ asmīti vā.⁷

Kathaṃ ca itthi⁸ asmīti⁹ hoti?

Khattiyo 'smīti vā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā vesso 'smīti vā suddo 'smīti vā gahattho 'smīti vā pabbajito 'smīti vā devo 'smīti vā manusso 'smīti vā rūpi 'smīti vā arūpi 'smīti vā saññi 'smīti vā asaññi 'smīti vā neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smīti vā. Evaṃ itthi⁸ asmīti⁹ hoti.

Kathaṃ ca ev⁵ asmīti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya¹⁰: yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṃ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā, yathā so vesso tathā 'haṃ vesso 'smīti vā, yathā so suddo tathā 'haṃ suddo 'smīti vā, yathā so gahattho tathā 'haṃ gahattho 'smīti vā, yathā so pabbajito tathā 'haṃ pabbajito 'smīti vā yathā so devo tathā 'haṃ devo 'smīti vā, yathā so manusso tathā 'haṃ manusso 'smīti vā, yathā so rūpi tathā 'haṃ rūpi 'smīti vā, yathā so arūpi tathā 'haṃ arūpi 'smīti vā, yathā so saññi tathā 'haṃ saññi 'smīti vā, yathā so asaññi tathā 'haṃ asaññi 'smīti vā, yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smīti vā. Evaṃ ev⁵ asmīti⁹ hoti.

Kathaṃ ca aññathā⁶ asmīti⁹ hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā, yathā so vesso nāhaṃ tathā vesso 'smīti vā, yathā so suddo nāhaṃ tathā suddo 'smīti vā, yathā so gahattho nāhaṃ tathā gahattho 'smīti vā, yathā so pabbajito nāhaṃ tathā pabbajito 'smīti vā, yathā so devo nāhaṃ devo 'smīti vā, yathā so manusso nāhaṃ tathā

¹ S¹: *smīti* hoti.

² B: kiñcei dhammaṃ anavakāri.

³ S¹: rūpā vedanā sañña, &c. ⁴ B: aññathāsmīti . . .

⁵ S²: *asmim* ti, but not in the answer.

⁶ K: *paraṃ puggalaṃ throughout.*

⁷ S⁴: *asmim* ti.

⁸ K., here and next page only, has aññathā 'smīti.

manusso 'smiti vā, yathā so rūpi¹ nāhay tathā rūpi
'smiti vā, yathā so arūpi nāhay tathā arūpi 'smiti vā
yathā so saññi nāhay tathā saññi 'smiti vā, yathā so
asaññi nāhay tathā asaññi 'smiti vā, yathā so neva-
saññi-nāsaññi nāhay tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smiti vā.
Evaṃ aññathasmiti² hoti.

Kathaṃ ca bhavissan ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ³ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ
saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ : bhavissan ti chandaṃ paṭi-
labhati,⁴ bhavissan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, bhavissan ti
digghig paṭilabhati. Tasmig'asī imāni papasācitāni honti :
itthaṃ bhavissan ti vā evaṃ bhavissan ti vā aññathā
bhavissan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Khattiyo bhavissan ti vā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā
veśso bhavissan ti vā suddo bhavissan ti vā gabaṭṭho
bhavissan ti vā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā devo bhavissan
ti vā manusso bhavissan ti vā rūpi bhavissan ti vā
arūpi bhavissan ti vā saññi bhavissan ti vā asaññi
bhavissan ti vā neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavissan ti vā. Evaṃ
itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo tathā
'haṃ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā
'haṃ brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so
neva-saññi-nāsaññi tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi bhavis-
san ti vā. Evaṃ evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo nāhay
tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhay
tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe⁶ . . . yathā so
neva-saññi-nāsaññi nāhay tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi bha-
vissan ti vā. Evaṃ aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca as' asmiti⁷ hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ karitvā rūpaṃ⁸ vedanaṃ
saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ : nicco 'smi, dhuvo 'smi, saseeto
'smi, avipariṇāmadhammo 'smiti : evaṃ as' asmiti hoti.

¹ S⁴ : rūpi.

² S² has 'smin ti and 'smiti about equally often through the foregoing paragraph.

³ See prev. page, nn. 2 and 3.

⁴ S² and B. give full text.

⁵ S² omits next clause.

⁶ So S².

Kathaṇ ca sāsasmiti¹ hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammag amavakāriṇ karitvā rūpay² vedanag saññag saṅkhāre viññāṇag: nebhijjessāmi vinassissāmi na bhavissāmi: evag sāsasmiti¹ hoti.

Kathaṇ ca siyan ti hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammag amavakāriṇ karitvā rūpay² vedanag saññag saṅkhāre viññāṇag: siyan ti chandag paṭilabhati, siyan ti mānag paṭilabhati,³ siyan ti diṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: itthag siyan ti vā evag siyan ti vā aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca itthag siyan ti hoti?

Khattiyo siyan ti vā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā vesso siyan ti vā euddo siyan ti vā gahattho siyan ti vā pabbajito siyan ti vā devo siyan ti vā manusso siyan ti vā rūpi⁴ siyan ti vā arupi⁴ siyan ti vā saññi siyan ti vā asaññi siyan ti vā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evag itthag siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca evag siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo tathā 'haṇ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo tathā 'haṇ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi tathā 'haṇ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evag evag siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṇ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo nāhaṇ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo nāhaṇ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe⁵ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi, nāhaṇ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evag aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ siyan ti hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammag amavakāriṇ karitvā rūpay² vedanag saññag saṅkhāre viññāṇag: apāhaṇ siyan ti mānag paṭilabhati, apāhaṇ siyan ti chandag paṭilabhati, apāhaṇ siyan ti diṭṭhiṇ paṭilabhati. Tasmiṇ sati imāni papañcitāni honti: apāhaṇ itthag siyan ti vā apāhaṇ evag siyan ti vā apāhaṇ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca apāhaṇ itthag siyan ti hoti?

Apāhaṇ khattiyo siyan ti vā apāhaṇ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā apāhaṇ vesso siyan ti vā apāhaṇ euddo siyan ti vā apāhaṇ gahattho siyan ti vā apāhaṇ pabbajito

¹ S¹: sat 'asmiti.

² See p. 393, no. 2 and 3.

³ So S². (Cf. *prev. page*, n. 4.)

⁴ So S². (Cf. *prev. page*, n. 1.)

⁵ S² gives full text.

siyan ti va apāhaṃ devo siyan ti va apāhaṃ manusso
va apāhaṃ rūpī¹ siyan ti va apāhaṃ arupī siyan ti va
apāhaṃ saññī siyan ti va apāhaṃ asaññī siyan ti va
apāhaṃ neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti va. Evaṃ apāhaṃ
itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṃ
tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṃ
tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so neva-
saññī-nāsaññī apāhaṃ tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī siyan ti
vā. Evaṃ apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo apāhaṃ
na tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo apāhaṃ
na tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe² . . . yathā so
neva-saññī-nāsaññī apāhaṃ na tathā neva-saññī-nāsaññī
siyan ti vā. Evaṃ apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Imāni atthārassa taṇhāvicarītāni ajjhātikassa upādāya.

Tattha katamāni atthārassa taṇhāvicarītāni bahirassa
upādāya?

Iminā asmīti hoti

Iminā itth' asmīti³ hoti

Iminā ev' asmīti³ hoti

Iminā aññath' asmīti⁴ hoti

Iminā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti

Iminā as' asmīti⁵ hoti

Iminā sāt' asmīti⁶ hoti

Iminā siyan ti hoti

Iminā itthaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti

Iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā asmīti hoti?

¹ So S^d.

² S^d gives full text.

³ S^d : asmiṃ ti.

⁴ S^d has aññathāsmīti here only.

⁵ S^d : iminā asmīti.

⁶ S^d : sāt' asmīti.

⁷ S^d omits evaṃ.

Kaṇcei dhammay anavakāriy¹ karitvā rūpay² vedanay saññay saṅkhāre viññānāy: iminā asmiti chanday paṭilabbhati, iminā asmiti mānāy paṭilabbhati, iminā asmiti diṭṭhiy paṭilabbhati. Tasmīy sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā itth' asmiti vā iminā ev' asmiti vā iminā aññath' asmiti³ vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itth' asmiti hoti?

Iminā khattiyo 'smīti vā iminā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā iminā vesso 'smīti vā iminā suddo 'smīti vā iminā gahatṭho 'smīti vā iminā pabbajito 'smīti vā iminā devo 'smīti vā iminā manusso 'smīti vā iminā rūpi 'smīti vā iminā arūpi 'smīti vā iminā saññi 'smīti vā iminā asaññi 'smīti vā iminā neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smīti vā. Evay iminā itth' asmiti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā ev' asmiti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁴ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā tathā 'haṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi-smīti vā. Evay iminā ev' asmiti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā aññath' asmiti⁵ hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo 'smīti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo 'smīti vā . . . pe⁴ . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi 'smīti vā. Evay iminā aññath' asmiti hoti.

Kathaṃ ca iminā bhavissan ti hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammay anavakāriy⁶ karitvā rūpay vedanay saññay saṅkhāre viññānāy: iminā bhavissan ti chanday paṭilabbhati, iminā bhavissan ti mānāy paṭilabbhati, iminā bhavissan ti diṭṭhiy paṭilabbhati. Tasmīy sati imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti vā iminā evaṃ bhavissan ti vā iminā aññathā bhavissan ti vā.

Kathaṃ ca iminā itthaṃ bhavissan ti hoti?

'Iminā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā iminā vesso bhavissan ti vā iminā suddo bhavissan ti vā iminā gahatṭho bhavissan ti vā iminā pabbajito bhavissan ti vā iminā devo bhavissan

¹ B: Kiñcei dhammay avakāri. K: avakāriy.

² S^a: rūpā vedanā, &c. ³ S^a: asmiṃ ti.

⁴ S^a gives full text. ⁵ K. and B: aññathāsmīti.

⁶ S^a inserts iminā. See n. 1.

⁷ S^a inserts: Kaṇcei dhammay before iminā khattiyo, &c.

tī vā iminā manuseso bhavissan ti vā iminā rūpā bhavissan ti vā iminā arūpā bhavissan ti vā iminā saññā bhavissan ti vā iminā asaññā bhavissan ti vā iminā neva-saññā-nāsaññā bhavissan ti vā. Evay iminā itthay bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā evay bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā 'haṃ khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā 'haṃ brahmaṇo bhavissan ti vā . . . pe¹ . . . yathā so neva-saññā-nāsaññā iminā tathā 'haṃ neva-saññā-nāsaññā bhavissan ti vā. Evay iminā evay bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo bhavissan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo bhavissan ti vā, . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññā-nāsaññā iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññā-nāsaññā bhavissan ti vā. Evay iminā aññathā bhavissan ti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā as' asmiti hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā nāso 'smi dhuvo 'smi sassaṭo 'smi avipariṇāmadhammo 'smi. Evay iminā as' asmiti hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā sāt' asmiti⁴ hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā nebhijjassāmi vinassasāmi na bhavissāmīti. Evay iminā sāt' asmiti⁴ hoti.

Kathañ ca iminā siyaṃ ti hoti?

Kaṇcei dhammaṃ anavakāriṃ² karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ³ saññaṃ saṃkhāre viññāṇaṃ: iminā siyaṃ ti chandaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati iminā siyaṃ ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Taamā siyaṃ paṇaṭṭhāni honti: iminā itthay siyaṃ ti vā. Iminā evay siyaṃ ti vā iminā aññathā siyaṃ ti vā.

Kathañ ca iminā itthay siyaṃ ti hoti?

Iminā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā iminā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā iminā vesso siyaṃ ti vā iminā suddo siyaṃ ti vā iminā gahattho siyaṃ ti vā iminā pabbajito siyaṃ ti vā iminā devo siyaṃ ti vā iminā manuseso siyaṃ ti vā iminā rūpā siyaṃ ti vā iminā arūpā siyaṃ ti vā iminā

¹ S² gives the text condensed.

² S²: rūpā vedanā, &c.

³ K. and B: avā².

⁴ S²: sāt'asmiti.

saññi siyan ti vā iminā añaññi siyan ti vā iminā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā tathā haṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā tathā haṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā tathāhaṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā nāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā nāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā nāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā aññathā siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Kaṇci dhammaṃ apavakāriṃ¹ karitvā rūpaṃ vedanaṃ² saññag saṅkhāre viññāṇag: iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti ehaṃdag paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti mānaṃ paṭilabhati, iminā apāhaṃ siyan ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Tasmā satī imāni papañcitāni honti: iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti vā.

Kathaṇ ca iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Iminā apāhaṃ khattiyo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ vesso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ suddo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ gahattṭho siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ paṭhājito siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ devo siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ manusso siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ rūpā siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ arūpā siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ saññi siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ añaññi siyan ti vā iminā apāhaṃ neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ itthaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti?

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya: yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ tathā khattiyo siyan ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ tathā brāhmaṇo siyan ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saññi-nāsaññi iminā apāhaṃ tathā neva-saññi-nāsaññi siyan ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ evaṃ siyan ti hoti.

Kathaṇ ca iminā apāhaṃ aññathā siyan ti hoti?

¹ K. and B: aya^o.

² S^d: rūpā vedanā, *de*.

Parapuggalaṃ upanidhāya : yathā so khattiyo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā khattiyo siyaṃ ti vā, yathā so brāhmaṇo iminā apāhaṃ na tathā brāhmaṇo siyaṃ ti vā . . . pe . . . yathā so neva-saṇṇī-nasaṇṇī iminā apāhaṃ na tathā neva-saṇṇī-nasaṇṇī siyaṃ ti vā. Evaṃ iminā apāhaṃ saṇṇathā siyaṃ ti hoti.

Imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya,

Iti¹ imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni ajjhantikkassa upādāya, imāni aṭṭhārasa taṇhāvicaritāni bāhirassa upādāya, tad-ekajjhag abhisaggyūhitvā abhisankhipitvā chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritāni hontī.

Iti evarūpāni² atitāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritāni anāgatāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritāni paccuppannāni chattiṃsa taṇhāvicaritāni, tad-ekajjhag abhisaggyūhitvā abhisankhipitvā aṭṭhasatag taṇhāvicaritaṃ³ hoti.

Tattha katamāni dvāsatthi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle⁴ veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā?

Cattāro sasantavādā, cattāro ekaccasasantikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiceasamuppannikā, soḷasa saṇṇivādā,⁵ aṭṭha asaṇṇivādā, aṭṭha neva-saṇṇī-nasaṇṇivādā,⁶ satta nechedavādā, pañca diṭṭha-dhammanibbānavādā. Imāni dvāsatthi diṭṭhigatāni Brahmajāle veyyakaraṇe vuttāni Bhagavatā.

KHUPPAKAVATTHUVIHAṆṬO SAMATTO SATTARASAMO.⁷

¹ K. *omits*.

² S^d: Imāni evarūpāni, *etc.*

³ B: aṭṭha taṇhāvicaritasatag.

⁴ D. I, 44-5.

⁵ K: saṇṇivādā . . . asammi⁸.

⁶ So also K.

⁷ S^d: cūḍavattukag sattarasamaṃ. K. and B. *omit* suttarasamo. B. has *niṭṭhito for samatto*.

DHAMMARADAYAVIHARAGO.

Katī khandhā, katī āyatanāni, katī dhātuyo, katī saecāni,
katī indriyāni, katī hetū, katī āhārā, katī phassā, katī
vedanā, katī saññā, katī cetanā, katī cittāni?

Pañcakkhandhā
dvādasāyatanāni
atthārassa dhātuyo
cattāri saecāni
bāhuvindriyāni
nava hetū
cattāro āhārā
satta phassā
satta vedanā
satta saññā
satta cetanā
satta cittāni.

Tattha katame pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho
vedanakkhandho
saññakkhandho
saṅkhārakkhandho
viññāṇakkhandho:

ime vuccanti pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni dvādasāyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ	rūpāyatanaṃ
śotāyatanaṃ	saddāyatanaṃ
ghānāyatanaṃ	gandhāyatanaṃ
jīvrāyatanaṃ	rasāyatanaṃ
kāyāyatanaṃ	phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ
manāyatanaṃ	dharmāyatanaṃ:

imāni vuccanti dvādasāyatanāni.

Tattha katamā atthārassa dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuvīññāṇadhātu
śotadhātu saddadhātu śotavīññāṇadhātu

ghānadhātu gaudhadhātu ghānaviññādhātu
jivhadhātu rasadhātu jivhāviññādhātu
kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu kāyaviññādhātu
manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññādhātu :
imāni vuccanti aṭṭhāraṇa dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni cattāri saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṃ
samudayasaccaṃ
maggasaccaṃ
nirodhasaccaṃ :

imāni vuccanti cattāri saccāni.

Tattha katamāni bhāvasasatindriyāni ?

Cakkhundriyaṃ	somamassindriyaṃ
sotindriyaṃ	domanassindriyaṃ
ghānindriyaṃ	upekkhindriyaṃ
jivhindriyaṃ	saddhindriyaṃ
kāyindriyaṃ	viriyindriyaṃ
manindriyaṃ	satindriyaṃ
itthindriyaṃ	samādhindriyaṃ
purisindriyaṃ	paññindriyaṃ
jivitindriyaṃ ¹	anāpānāsaṃsāraṇīyindriyaṃ
sukkhindriyaṃ	sāññindriyaṃ
dukkhindriyaṃ	sāññatāvindriyaṃ :

imāni vuccanti bhāvasasatindriyāni.

Tattha katame nava hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū
tayo akusalahetū
tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusala-
hetu : ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetu doso akusalahetu moho akusala-
hetu : ime tayo akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalāṇaṃ dhammāṇaṃ vipākato kiriyāvyākatesu vā
dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetu.

Ime vuccanti nava hetū.

Tattha katame cattāro āhārā ?

Kabalaṇṇikāro āhāro
phassāhāro

¹ Sā puts this before purisindriyaṃ.

manovañcetanāhāro
viññāpāhāro :

ime vuccanti cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame satta phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso
sotasamphasso
ghānasamphasso
jivhāsamphasso
kāyasamphasso
manodhātusamphasso
manoviññāpadhātusamphasso :

ime vuccanti satta phassā.

Tattha katamā satta vedanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā vedanā
sotasamphassajā vedanā
ghānasamphassajā vedanā
jivhāsamphassajā vedanā
kāyasamphassajā vedanā
manodhātusamphassajā vedanā
manoviññāpadhātusamphassajā vedanā :

imā vuccanti satta vedanā.

Tattha katamā satta saññā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā saññā
sotasamphassajā saññā
ghānasamphassajā saññā
jivhāsamphassajā saññā
kāyasamphassajā saññā
manodhātusamphassajā saññā
manoviññāpadhātusamphassajā saññā :

imā vuccanti satta saññā.

Tattha katamā satta cetanā ?

Cakkhusamphassajā cetanā
sotasamphassajā cetanā
ghānasamphassajā cetanā
jivhāsamphassajā cetanā
kāyasamphassajā cetanā
manodhātusamphassajā cetanā
manoviññāpadhātusamphassajā cetanā :

imā vuccanti satta cetanā.

Tattha katamāni satta cittāni ?

Cakkhaviññāpāy
sotaviññāpāy
ghānaviññāpāy

Tattha katame kāmādhātuyā cattāro āhārā? Kabaḷig-kāro āhāro phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāpāhāro: ime vuccanti kāmādhātuyā cattāro āhārā.

Tattha katame kāmādhātuyā satta phassā?

Cakkhusamphasso . . . pe . . . manoviññāpādhātu-samphasso: ime vuccanti kāmādhātuyā satta phassā.

Tattha katamā kāmādhātuyā satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta cittāni? Cakkhaviññāpaj . . . pe . . . manodhātu manoviññāpādhātu: imāni vuccanti kāmādhātuyā satta cittāni.

Rūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe . . . kati cittāni?

Rūpadhātuyā

pañcakkhandhā
cha āyatanāni
nava dhātuyo
tīpi saccāni
cuddasindriyāni
aṭṭha hetū
tayo āhārā
cattāro phassā
catasso vedanā
catasso saññā
catasso cetanā
cattāri cittāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho: ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā pañcakkhandhā.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni?

Cakkhāyatanaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ sotāyatanaṃ saddāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cha āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo?

Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuvīññāpādhātu sotadhātu saddadhātu sotavīññāpādhātu manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāpādhātu: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā nava dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā tīpi saccāni?

Dukkhasaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ maggasaccaṃ: imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tīpi saccāni.

Tattha katamāni rūpadhātuyā cuddasindriyāni?

Cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ¹

¹ So S^d and B. K omits, giving thirteen only.

somanassindriyaṃ npekhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññasatāññassamāhīndriyaṃ¹ aññindriyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cūddasindriyāni.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu : ime tayo kusalahetu.

Tattha katame dve akusalahetū ?

Lobho akusalahetu moho akusalahetu : ime dve akusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākato kiriyavyākatesu vā dhammesu alobho adoso amoho : ime tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā aṭṭha hetū.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassaḥāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāpāhāro : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā ?

Cakkhusamphasso sotasaṃphasso manodhātusaṃphasso manoviññāpadhātusaṃphasso : ime vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāro phassā.

Tattha katannā rūpadhātuyā catasso vedanā² . . . catasso saññā . . . catasso cetanā . . . cattāri cittāni ?

Cakkhaviññāpaṇaṃ sotaviññāpaṇaṃ manodhātu manoviññāpadhātu : imāni vuccanti rūpadhātuyā cattāri cittāni.

Arūpadhātuyā kati khandhā . . . pe³ . . . kati cittāni ?

Arūpadhātuyā

cattāro khandhā

dve āyatanāni⁴

dve dhātuyā

ūpi sauccāni

ekādasindriyāni

aṭṭha hetū

tayo āhārā

eko phasso

ekā vedanā

ekā saññā

ekā cetanā

ekasmiṃ cittaṃ.

¹ K : anaññat^o. ² S^a condenses nothing. ³ S^a : dvāyat^o.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā ?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā cattāro khandhā.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni ?¹

Manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ : imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo ?

Manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu : imā vuccanti arūpadhātuyā dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni ?

Dukkhasaccaṃ samudayasaccaṃ maggasaccaṃ : imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tīni saccāni.

Tattha katamāni arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni ?

Manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ apakkhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ aññindriyaṃ aññatāvindriyaṃ : imāni vuccanti arūpadhātuyā ekādasindriyāni.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā attha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū dve akusalahetū tayo avyakatahetū : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā attha hetū.²

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro : ime vuccanti arūpadhātuyā tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame arūpadhātuyā eko phasso ?

Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso : ayaṃ vuccati arūpadhātuyā eko phasso.

Tattha katamā arūpadhātuyā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekay cittaṃ ?

Manoviññāpadhātu : idaṃ vuccati arūpadhātuyā ekay cittaṃ.

Apariyāpanne katī khandhā . . . po . . . katī sittāni ?

Apariyāpanne

cattāro khandhā

dve āyatanāni

dve dhātuyo

dve saccāni

dvādasindriyāni

cha hetū

tayo āhārā

¹ S^a : dvāyat^o.

² S^a gives the analysis, the right causes being those given for rūpadhātu above.

eko phasso
 ekā vedanā
 ekā saññā
 ekā cetanā
 ekay cittaṃ.

Tattha katame aparīyāpanne cattāro khandhā ?
 Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho
 viññāpakkhando : ime vuccanti aparīyāpanne cattāro
 khandhā.

Tattha katamāni aparīyāpanne dve āyatanāni ?
 Manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ : imāni vuccanti aparīyā-
 panne dve āyatanāni.

Tattha katamāni aparīyāpanne dve dhātuyo ?
 Manoviññāgadhatu dhammadhatu : imā vuccanti aparī-
 yāpanne dve dhātuyo.

Tattha katamāni aparīyāpanne dve saccāni ?
 Maggasaccaṃ nirodhasaccaṃ : imāni vuccanti aparīyā-
 panne dve saccāni.

Tattha katamāni aparīyāpanne dvādasendriyāni ?
 Manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassendriyaṃ upekkhin-
 driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhin-
 driyaṃ paññindriyaṃ anaññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ¹ aññā-
 driyaṃ aññātāvindriyaṃ : imāni vuccanti aparīyāpanne
 dvādasendriyāni.

Tattha katame aparīyāpanne cha hetū ?

Tayo kusalahetū tayo avyākatahetū.

Tattha katame tayo kusalahetū ?

Alobho kusalahetu adoso kusalahetu amoho kusalahetu :
 ime tayo kusalahetū.

Tattha katame tayo avyākatahetū ?

Kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipākatō alobho adoso amoho :
 ime tayo avyākatahetū : ime vuccanti aparīyāpanne cha
 hetū.

Tattha katame aparīyāpanne tayo āhārā ?

Phassāhāro manosaññetanāhāro viññāpāhāro : ime
 vuccanti aparīyāpanne tayo āhārā.

Tattha katame aparīyāpanne eko phasso ?

Manoviññāgadhatusemphasso : ayaṃ vuccati aparīyā-
 panne eko phasso.

Tattha katamā aparīyāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā
 saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekay cittaṃ ?

¹ K : anaññā°.

Manoviññāgadhātu:¹ idag vuccati apariyāpanne ekag cittaṃ.

Pañcannag khandhānaṃ kati kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmādhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattānag cittānaṃ kati kāmādhātupariyāpannā, kati na kāmādhātupariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhando kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā no kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatanā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatana siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Solasa dhātuyo kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Samudayasaccaṃ kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ. Dve saccā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannaṃ.

Dasindriyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Tisindriyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalāhetū kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetu siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Kalāhikāro āhāro kāmādhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassa kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāgadātu-samupphasso siyā kāmādhātupariyāpanno siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā, cha saññā, cha cetanā, cha citta kāmādhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāgadātu siyā kāmādhātupariyāpannā siyā na kāmādhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannag khandhānaṃ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattānag cittānaṃ kati rūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na rūpadhātupariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhando na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro

¹ S^o: Tattha katamā apariyāpanne ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā? Manoviññāgadātusamupphassajā cetanā: anye vuccanti apariyāpanne ekā cetanā. Tattha katamaṃ . . . ekag cittaṃ? &c.

khandhā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatana¹ na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatana¹ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saecāni² na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccāṇa³ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Terasindriyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Navindriyā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalāhetu⁴ na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetu siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kaḷaṅkārā āhāro na rūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇa-dhātusaṃphassa⁴ siyā rūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha citta⁵ na² rūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā rūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na rūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati arūpadhātupariyāpannā, kati na arūpadhātupariyāpannā?

Rūpakkhando na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Cattāro khandhā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Dasāyatana¹ na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve āyatana¹ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Soḷasa dhātuyo na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dve dhātuyo siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tiṇi saccā² na⁴ arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Dukkhasaccāṇa³ siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cuddasindriyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Aṭṭhindriyā

¹ S^d: dvāyat^o.

² K: saccā.

³ S^d: cha cittaṇi rūpadhātu^o, &c.

⁴ S^d: tiṇi saccāni arūpadhātu^o.

siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Tayo akusalahetū na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Cha hetū siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Kabalīgkāro āhāro na arūpadhātupariyāpanno. Tayo āhārā siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Cha phassā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā arūpadhātupariyāpanno siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpanno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā arūpadhātupariyāpannā siyā na arūpadhātupariyāpannā.

Pancannag khandhūnag katī pariyaṇnā, katī aparīyaṇnā : . . . pe . . . sattannag cittānag katī pariyaṇnā, katī aparīyaṇnā ?

Rūpakkhando pariyaṇno. Cattāro khandhā siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Dasāyatanaṁ pariyaṇnā. Dve āyatana¹ siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Solasa dhātuyo pariyaṇnā. Dve dhātuyo siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Dve saccā pariyaṇnā. Dve saccā aparīyaṇnā.

Dasindriyā pariyaṇnā. Tisindriyā aparīyaṇnā. Navindriyā siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Tayo akusalahetū pariyaṇnā. Cha hetū siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Kabalīgkāro āhāro pariyaṇno. Tayo āhārā siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Cha phassā pariyaṇnā. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā pariyaṇno siyā aparīyaṇno.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā pariyaṇnā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā pariyaṇnā siyā aparīyaṇnā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaye² katī khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . katī cittāni pātubhavanti ?

Kāmadhātuyā uppatikkhaye sabbesag pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti. Kassaci ekādasāyatanaṁ pātubhavanti.

¹ S⁴ : dvāyat².

² B. and K : upapatti² throughout.

kassaci dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navāyatanāni pātubhavanti, kassaci sattīyatanāni pātubhavanti; kassaci ekādasā dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti, kassaci satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti, sabbesaṃ ekaṃ saccasā pātubhavati, kassaci cūḍasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci dasindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci aparāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci satindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci jaṇeindriyāni pātubhavanti, kassaci cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti; kassaci tayo hetu pātubhavanti, kassaci dve hetu pātubhavanti, keci ahetukā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṃ cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti; sabbesaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati; sabbesaṃ ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katame pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhandho . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandho. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmaścārāṇaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manusānaṃ opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asuraṇaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānaṃ gataṇaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuṇṇāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanāṃ rūpāyatanāṃ sotāyatanā¹ṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ rasāyatanāṃ kāyāyatanāṃ phoṭṭhabhāyatanāṃ manāyatanāṃ dharmāyatanāṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni ekādasāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asuraṇaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagataṇaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ² uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanāṃ sotāyatanāṃ ghāṇāyatanāṃ gandhāyatanāṃ jivhāyatanāṃ

¹ All texts omit saddāyatanāṃ.

² S⁴: jaccakkhandhānaṃ.

rasāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni dasāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabaddhiraṇaṃ¹ uppattikkhaṇe dasāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti: cakkhāyatanaṃ rūpāyatanaṃ ghāṇāyatanaṃ gandhāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabaddhiraṇaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navāyatanaṇi² pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanaṃ ghāṇāyatanaṃ gandhāyatanaṃ jivhāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe sattāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanaṃ gandhāyatanaṃ rasāyatanaṃ kāyāyatanaṃ phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattāyatanaṇi pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ pāṭhamakappikānaṃ manusaṇaṃ opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripucchāyatanaṇaṃ uppattikkhaṇe ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakkhadhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rassadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbadhātu manoviññādhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni ekādasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapā-

¹ S⁴: jaccabaddhiraṇaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S⁴: nava āyat^o.

tikāṇaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu sotadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu.¹ Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabhīraṇaṃ² uppattikkhaṇe dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti: cakku-dhātu rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā dasa dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabadhīraṇaṃ uppattikkhaṇe nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu ghānadhātu gandhadhātu jivhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā nava dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Gabbhasēyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu gandhadhātu rasadhātu kāyadhātu phoṭṭhabbhadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imā satta dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati?

Dukkhasaccaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ idaṃ ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa euddasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmañcārānaṃ devānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āṇasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe euddasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cak-khundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyin-

¹ S⁴ adds *manodhātu*, making eleven.

² S⁴: *jaccandhabadhīraṇaṃ*, which is inconsistent with context.

drīyaṃ manindriyaṃ¹ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaye etesaṃ imāni euddasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaye kassa terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Kāmavacarānaṃ devānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āpavippayut-tānaṃ uppattikkhaye terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cak-khundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ² somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaye etesaṃ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaye kassa aparāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āpasaṃpayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaye terasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā³ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaye etesaṃ imāni terasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaye kassa dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āpavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaye dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhundriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaye etesaṃ imāni dvādasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaye kassa dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhasaṃpāyakaṇaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āpasaṃpayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaye dasindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaye etesaṃ imāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti.

¹ S^o inserts manindriyaṃ after satindriyaṃ.

² S^o places this throughout before itthindriyaṃ vā.

³ S^o here omits vā.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhasaṃyukānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āgavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā parisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ vā upekkhindriyaṃ vā, saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ paripuṇṇāyatanānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe navindriyāni pātubhavanti: cakkhindriyaṃ sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā parisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni navindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti: sotindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā parisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa aparāni aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccabaddhirānaṃ¹ uppattikkhaṇe aññhindriyānaṃ pātubhavanti: cakkhindriyaṃ ghānindriyaṃ² jīvhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā parisindriyaṃ vā jīvitindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni aññhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa sattindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Opapātikānaṃ petānaṃ opapātikānaṃ asurānaṃ opapātikānaṃ tiracchānagatānaṃ nerayikānaṃ jaccandhabaddhirānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe sattindriyāni pātubhavanti: ghānīn-

¹ S⁴: jaccandhabaddhirānaṃ, which is inconsistent with context.

² S⁴ omits.

driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni sattindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ ũhapetvā napuṇṇasakānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti: kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ itthindriyaṃ vā purisindriyaṃ vā jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni pañcindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ ahetukānaṃ napuṇṇasakānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti. Kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jivitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ imāni cattārindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmaṃvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āgaṇṇasampayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe tayo hetū pātubhavanti: alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kassa dve hetū pātubhavanti?

Kāmaṃvacarānaṃ devānaṃ paṭhamakappikānaṃ manussānaṃ gabbhaseyyakānaṃ sattānaṃ sahetukānaṃ āgaṇṇavippayuttānaṃ uppattikkhaṇe dve hetū pātubhavanti: alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe etesaṃ ime dve hetū pātubhavanti. Avasesā sattā ahetukā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katame cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti?

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro phassāhāro manosaññetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ime cattāro āhārā pātubhavanti.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ katamā eka

vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekas cittaṃ pātubhavatī?

Manoviññāpadhātu. Kāmadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe sabbesaṃ idaṃ ekas cittaṃ pātubhavatī.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe tṭhapetvā asaṃāsattānaṃ devānaṃ

pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti

pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti

pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti

ekas saccas pātubhavatī

dasindriyāni pātubhavanti

tayo hetu pātubhavanti

tayo āhāra pātubhavanti

eko phasso pātubhavatī

ekā vedanā . . .

ekā saññā . . .

ekā cetanā . . .

ekas cittaṃ pātubhavatī.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti?

Rūpakkhando vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime pañcakkhandhā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhāyatanas rūpāyatanas sotāyatanas manāyatanas dhammāyatanas. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni pañcāyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti? Cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu sotadhātu manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā pañca dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṃ ekas saccas pātubhavatī?

Dukkhasaccas. Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idaṃ ekas saccas pātubhavatī.

Rūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dasindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Cakkhundriyas sotindriyas manindriyas jīvitindriyas somanassindriyas vā¹ upekkhindriyas vā saddhindriyas²

¹ S^d omits vā.

² S^d has vā.

viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Rūpadhātuya uppatikkhaṇe imāni dasindriyaṇi pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuya uppatikkhaṇe katame tayo hetū pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Rūpadhātuya uppatikkhaṇe ime tayo hetū pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuya uppatikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassaāhārā manosañcetanāhāro viññāṇāhāro. Rūpadhātuya uppatikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Rūpadhātuya uppatikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātusaṃphasso pātubhavati. Rūpadhātuya uppatikkhaṇe ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavati.

Rūpadhātuya uppatikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati?

Manoviññāṇadhātu. Rūpadhātuya uppatikkhaṇe idañ ekaṃ cittaṃ pātubhavati.

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppatikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Asaññasattānaṃ devānaṃ uppatikkhaṇe eko khandho pātubhavati: rūpakkhando. Dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti: rūpāyatanayaṃ dhammāyatanayaṃ. Dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti: rūpadhātu dhammadhātu. Ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati: dukkhasaccaṃ. Ekindriyaṃ pātubhavati: rūpajivitindriyaṃ. Asaññasatta devā ahetukā anāhārā aphasakā avedanakā asaññakā acetanakā acittakā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuya uppatikkhaṇe kati khandhā pātubhavanti . . . pe . . . kati cittāni pātubhavanti?

Arūpadhātuya uppatikkhaṇe
cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti
dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti
dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti
ekaṃ saccaṃ pātubhavati
atthindriyaṇi pātubhavanti
tayo hetū pātubhavanti
tayo āhārā pātubhavanti
eko phasso pātubhavati
ekā vedanā . . .
ekā saññā . . .

ekā cetanā . . .

ekag cittaṃ pātubhavatī.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti?

Vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāpakkhandho. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime cattāro khandhā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti?

Manāyatanaṃ dhammāyatanaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni dve āyatanāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti?

Manoviññāpadhātu dhammadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imā dve dhātuyo pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamaṃ ekag saccaṃ pātubhavatī?

Dukkhasaccaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idag ekag saccaṃ pātubhavatī.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti?

Manindriyaṃ jīvitindriyaṃ upekhindriyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ vīriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe imāni aṭṭhindriyāni pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo hetu pātubhavanti?

Alobho vipākahetu adoso vipākahetu amoho vipākahetu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo hetu pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katame tayo āhārā pātubhavanti?

Phassāhāro manosañcetanāhāro viññāpāhāro. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ime tayo āhārā pātubhavanti.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamo eko phasso pātubhavatī?

Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe ayaṃ eko phasso pātubhavatī.

Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe katamā ekā vedanā . . . ekā saññā . . . ekā cetanā . . . ekag cittaṃ pātubhavatī?

Manoviññāpadhātu. Arūpadhātuyā uppattikkhaṇe idag ekag cittaṃ pātubhavatī.

Kāmāvacarā dhammā, na kāmāvacarā dhammā; rūpāvacarā dhammā, na rūpāvacarā dhammā; arūpāvacarā dhammā, na arūpāvacarā dhammā; pariyāpannā dhammā, aparīyāpannā dhammā.

Katame dhammā kāmāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato¹ avicinīrayaṃ pariyaṇṭaṃ karitvā uparito paraniṃmitavasavattideve² anto karitvā yaṃ etaṃ migāntare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā khandhadhātū-āyatana³ rūpaṃ⁴ vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ: ime dhammā kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na kāmāvacarā?

Rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā aparīyāpannā: ime dhammā na kāmāvacarā.

Katame dhammā rūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato brahmalokaṃ pariyaṇṭaṃ karitvā uparito akaniṭṭhe deve anto karitvā yaṃ etaṃ migāntare etthāvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannaṃ⁵ vā⁶ uppannaṃ⁷ vā⁸ ditṭhadhammasukhavihārissa⁹ vā¹⁰ citta-cetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na rūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā arūpāvacarā aparīyāpannā: ime dhammā na rūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā arūpāvacarā?

Heṭṭhato ākāśānāñcāyatanūpage¹¹ deve pariyaṇṭaṃ karitvā uparito neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpage deve anto karitvā yaṃ etaṃ migāntare etth'āvacarā ettha pariyāpannā samāpannaṃ¹² vā¹³ uppannaṃ¹⁴ vā¹⁵ ditṭhadhammasukhavihārissa¹⁶ vā¹⁷ citta-cetasikā dhammā: ime dhammā arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā na arūpāvacarā?

Kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā aparīyāpannā: ime dhammā na arūpāvacarā.

Katame dhammā pariyāpannā?

Sasavā kusalākusalāvyākata dhammā kāmāvacarā rūpāvacarā arūpāvacarā: rūpakkhandho vedanākkhandho saññākkhandho saṅkhārakkhandho viññāṇakkhandho: ime dhammā pariyāpannā.

Katame dhammā aparīyāpannā?

Maggā ca magga-phalāni ca asaṅkhatā ca¹⁸ dhātu: ime dhammā aparīyāpannā.

¹ Dh. S. § 1280 *fol.*

² B: khandhā.

³ S¹ omits.

⁴ B: 'upage.

⁵ K: pariniṃmitavatti.

⁶ S² and B: rūpā.

⁷ S³: ditṭhadhamme sukha⁸.

⁸ So S⁴.

⁹ S⁵ omits ca.

Devā ti: tayo devā: sammatidevā, uppattidevā, visuddhidevā. Sammatidevā nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā. Uppattidevā nāma cātummahārājika deve upādāya tad-
npari devā. Visuddhidevā nāma arahanto vuccanti.

Dānuy datvā silay samādiyivā¹ uposathakammay katvā katttha uppajjanti?

Dānuy datvā silay samādiyivā¹ uposathakammay katvā, appekacce gahapatimahāsālānay saḥavyatay uppajjanti,² appekacce brāhmaṇamahāsālānay saḥavyatay uppajjanti, appekacce khattiyamahāsālānay saḥavyatay uppajjanti, appekacce cātummahārājikānay devānay saḥavyatay uppajjanti, appekacce tāvatigśānay devānay saḥavyatay uppajjanti, appekacce yāmānay devānay saḥavyatay uppajjanti, appekacce tūsitānay devānay saḥavyatay uppajjanti, appekacce nimmānaratīnay devānay saḥavyatay uppajjanti, appekacce parinammitavasavattīnay devānay³ saḥavyatay uppajjanti.

Manussānay kittakay āyuppanāy?

Vassasatay appay vā bhīyyo vā.

Cātummahārājikānay devānay kittakay āyuppanāy?

Yāni mānuseakāni⁴ paññāsa vassāni cātummahārājikānay devānay eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo⁵ saṅvaccharo, tena saṅvaccharena dībhāni pañca vassasatāni cātummahārājikānay devānay āyuppanāy.

Manussagāṇāyā⁶ kittakay hoti?

Navutivassasatasahassāni.

Tāvatigśānay devānay kittakay āyuppanāy?

Yay mānussakay⁷ vassasatay tāvatigśānay devānay eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māsenā dvādasamāsiyo saṅvaccharo, tena saṅvaccharena dībhay vassasahassay tāvatigśānay devānay āyuppanāy.

Manussānay⁸ gāṇāyā kittakay hoti?

Tisso ca vassakotiyo satthiñ ca⁹ vassasatasahassāni.

Yāmānay devānay kittakay āyuppanāy?

Yāni mānussakāni¹⁰ dve vassasatāni yāmānay devānay eso

¹ K: samādayivā.

² In B. and K. the order is (1) khattiya . . . (2) brāhmaṇa . . . (3) gahapati . . .

³ S^d omits pāraṇimmita from the compound. K: pari^o.

⁴ S^d: manussānay. K: mānusa^o.

⁵ S^d: dvādasā^o.

⁶ B. and K: manussānay.

⁷ S^d: one s.

⁸ So S^d.

⁹ B: satthi ca.

¹⁰ So S^d.

eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māseṇa dvādasamāsiyo saṅvacecharo, tena saṅvacecharena dībhāni dve vassasahassāni yāmanag devānag āyuppamāṇag.

Manussānag gāṇāyā kittakag hoti?

Cuddasa ca vassakoṭiyo cattārisaṇ ca vassasahasassāni.

Tusitānag¹ devānag kittakag āyuppamāṇag?

Yāni mānussakāni² cattāri vassasatāni, tusitānag devānag eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māseṇa dvādasamāsiyo saṅvacecharo, tena saṅvacecharena dībhāni cattāri vassasahassāni tusitānag devānag āyuppamāṇag.

Manussānag gāṇāyā kittakag hoti?

Sattapaññāsa vassakoṭiyo saṭṭhiṇ ca vassasahasassāni.

Nimmānaratinag devānag kittakag āyuppamāṇag?

Yāni mānussakāni³ aṭṭha vassasatāni nimmānaratinag devānag eso eko rattindivo tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māseṇa dvādasamāsiyo saṅvacecharo, tena saṅvacecharena dībhāni aṭṭha vassasahassāni nimmānaratinag devānag āyuppamāṇag.

Manussānag gāṇāyā kittakag hoti?

Dve vassakoṭisatāni tisso ca⁴ vassakoṭiyo cattārisaṇ ca⁵ vassasahasassāni.

Paranimitavasavattinag devānag kittakag āyuppamāṇag?

Yāni mānussakāni soḷasa vassasatāni paranimitavasavattinag devānag eso eko rattindivo, tāya rattiyā tiṅsarattiyo māso, tena māseṇa dvādasamāsiyo saṅvacecharo, tena saṅvacecharena dībhāni soḷasa vassasahassāni paranimitavasavattinag devānag āyuppamāṇag.

Manussānag gāṇāyā kittakag hoti?

Nava ca vassakoṭisatāni ekavisaṇ ca vassakoṭiyo saṭṭhiṇ ca vassasahasassāni.⁶

Cha ete⁷ kāmāvacarā sabbakāmmasamiddhino,

Sabbesag ekasāṅkhaṭṭo āyu bhavati kittako?

Dvādasakoṭisatag tesag aṭṭhavisāṇ ca⁸ koṭiyo

Paññāsaśatasahassāni⁹ vassaggena pakāsitā ti.

¹ B: tusitānag.

² S^d and K. have one s.

³ S^d: tissa ca. K: tinsag ca.

⁴ S^d: cattārisaṇ vassa°. K: cattāḷisaṇ, and so above.

⁵ K. and B. add iti.

⁶ K: chaṇṇā: cha etā.

⁷ S^d: aṭṭhavisā ca.

⁸ S^d omits °sata°.

Paṭhamag jhāna¹ parittag bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamag jhāna¹ parittag bhāvetvā brahmapārisajjana² devāna³ saṅgavyatag uppajjanti.

Tesa⁴ kittakag āyuppanāna⁵?

Kappa⁶ssa tatiyo bhāgo.⁷

Paṭhamag jhāna¹ majjhimag bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamag jhāna¹ majjhimag bhāvetvā brahmapurohitāna² devāna³ saṅgavyatag uppajjanti.

Tesa⁴ kittakag āyuppanāna⁵?

Upaddhakappa.

Paṭhamag jhāna¹ paṇita² bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Paṭhamag jhāna¹ paṇita² bhāvetvā mahābrahmāna³ devāna⁴ saṅgavyatag uppajjanti.

Tesa⁵ kittakag āyuppanāna⁶?

Kappa.⁷

Dutiya¹ jhāna² parittag bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiya¹ jhāna² parittag bhāvetvā parittajjhāna³ devāna⁴ saṅgavyatag uppajjanti.

Tesa⁵ kittakag āyuppanāna⁶?

Dve kappa.

Dutiya¹ jhāna² majjhimag bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiya¹ jhāna² majjhimag bhāvetvā appamāṇabhāna³ devāna⁴ saṅgavyatag uppajjanti.

Tesa⁵ kittakag āyuppanāna⁶?

Cattāro kappa.

Dutiya¹ jhāna² paṇita³ bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Dutiya¹ jhāna² paṇita³ bhāvetvā abhassarāna⁴ devāna⁵ saṅgavyatag uppajjanti.

Tesa⁶ kittakag āyuppanāna⁷?

Attha kappa.

Tatiya¹ jhāna² parittag bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiya¹ jhāna² parittag bhāvetvā parittasubhāna³ devāna⁴ saṅgavyatag uppajjanti.

Tesa⁵ kittakag āyuppanāna⁶?

Solasa kappa.

Tatiya¹ jhāna² majjhimag bhāvetvā kattha uppajjanti?

Tatiya¹ jhāna² majjhimag bhāvetvā appamāṇasubhāna³ devāna⁴ saṅgavyatag uppajjanti.

¹ S^d: paṭhamajjhāna¹. ² K: tatiyo (catuttho?).

³ So S^d. ⁴ S^d: °porohitāna¹. ⁵ K: eko kappa.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Dvattiṇṣa¹ kappā.

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā kaṭṭha uppaṇṇanti?

Tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ paṇitaṃ bhāvetvā subhakiṇṇānaṃ² devānaṃ saṃvayaṃ uppaṇṇanti.

Tesaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Catusatthi kappā.

Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ bhāvetvā, ārammaṇānaṃ nānattatā maṇa-sikāraṇānaṃ nānattatā chandanānaṃ nānattatā paṇḍhinānaṃ nānattatā adhi-mokkhaṇānaṃ nānattatā abhinihāraṇānaṃ nānattatā³ paññānaṃ nānattatā appekacce asaṇṇasattānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce vehapphaḷānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce aviḥānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce atappānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce sudassānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce andassānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce ākāsaṇaṇḍeeyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce viññāṇaṇḍeeyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce ākiṇṇeasūṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṃ uppaṇṇanti, appekacce neva-saṇṇānāsaṇṇāyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ saṃvayaṃ uppaṇṇanti.

Asaṇṇasattānaṃ eā vehapphaḷānaṃ eā devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Pañca kappasatāni.

Aviḥānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Kappasahasāṇi.

Atappānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Dve kappasahasāni.

Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Cattāri kappasahasāni.

Sudassānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Aṭṭha kappasahasāni.

Akaniṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Soḷasa kappasahasāni.

Ākāsaṇaṇḍeeyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Viṣaṭi kappasahasāni.

Viññāṇaṇḍeeyatanūpagānaṃ devānaṃ kittakaṃ āyuppaṃāṇaṃ ?

Cattāriṣa⁴ kappasahasāni.

¹ B : bātiṇṣa.

² S^d omits.

³ S^d : subhakinnaṇaṃ.

⁴ K : cattāḷṣa.

Ākiñciññāyatanūpagānaṇ devānaṇ kittakaṇ āyuppa-
māṇaṇ ?

Saṭṭhi kappasahassāni.

Neva-saññā-nāsaññāyatanūpagānaṇ devānaṇ kittakaṇ
āyuppamāṇaṇ ?

Caturāsiti kappasahassāni.

Ukkhittā puññatejena kāmarūpagatī¹ gatā
Bhavaggaṭam pi² sampattā puna gacchanti duggatīṇ
Tava-dighāyukā sattā cāvanti āyusakkhayā.
Natthi koci bhavo nicco : iti vuttaṇ Mahesinā.
Tasmā hi dhirā nipakā nipuṇā atthacintakā.
Jarāmaranamokkhāya bhaventi maggaṇ uttamaṇ,
Bhāvayitvā sucimaggāṇ nibbānogaḍhagāmināṇ,
Sabbāsaṇve pariññāya parinibbanti anasava ti.

Pañcannaṇ khandhānaṇ³ kati abhiññeyyā, kati pariñ-
ñeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā, kati sacchikā-
tabbā, kati na pahātabbā, na bhāvetabbā, na sacchikā-
tabbā . . . pe . . . sattannaṇ cittaṇaṇ kati abhiñ-
ñeyyā, kati pariññeyyā, kati pahātabbā, kati bhāvetabbā,
kati sacchikātabbā, kati na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā ?

Rūpakkhandho abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo
na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Cattāro khandhā
abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā
siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā
na sacchikātabbā.

Dasāyatanaṇ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na
bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve āyatanaṇ abhiññeyyā
pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-
kātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-
kātabbā.

Solasa dhātuyo abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā
na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Dve dhātuyo abhiñ-
ñeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā
sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na
sacchikātabbā.

Samudayasaccaṇ abhiññeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ pahātabbaṇ
na bhāvetabbāṇ na sacchikātabbaṇ. Maggasaccaṇ abhiñ-
ñeyyaṇ pariññeyyaṇ na pahātabbaṇ⁴ bhāvetabbāṇ na

¹ B. and K : kāmarūpagatīṇ.

² K : vā pi. B : °gatāṇ.

³ S^d : pañcakhandhānaṇ.

⁴ S^d inserts na.

sacchikātabbaṃ. Nirodhasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Duk-khasaccaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ siyā pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ siyā na pahātabbaṃ.

Navindriyā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Anaññātāññassāmītindriyaṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ na sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ siyā bhāvetabbaṃ siyā² sacchikātabbaṃ. Aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ pariññeyyaṃ na pahātabbaṃ na bhāvetabbaṃ sacchikātabbaṃ. Tīṇindriyā³ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā⁴ na sacchikātabbā. Cha indriyā⁵ abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Tayo akusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Tayo kusalahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā⁶ na sacchikātabbā siyā na bhāvetabbā. Tayo avyākatahetū abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na sacchikātabba.

Kabalīṅkāro āhāro abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo na pahātabbo na⁷ bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo. Tayo āhārā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbā siyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā.

Cha phassā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso abhiññeyyo pariññeyyo siyā pahātabbo siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchikātabbo siyā na pahātabbo na bhāvetabbo na sacchikātabbo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittā abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā na pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchikātabbā. Manoviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā pariññeyyā siyā pahātabbā siyā bhāvetabbā siyā sacchi-

¹ K: anaññat°.

² S^d: °indriyāni.

³ So S^d.

⁷ S^d omits na.

³ S^d inserts na.

⁴ S^d inserts siyā.

⁶ S^d inserts siyā.

kātabbā siyā nā pahātabbā na bhāvetabbā na sacchi-kātabbā.

Pañcannag khandhānag kati sārāmmaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannag cittānag kati sārāmmaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhandho anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā sārāmmaṇā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṃ sārāmmaṇā. Dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sārāmmaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Dasā dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Satta dhātuyo sārāmmaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārāmmaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Dvā saccā¹ sārāmmaṇā. Nirodhasaccāṃ anārammaṇā. Dukkhasaccāṃ siyā sārāmmaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Satindriyā anārammaṇā. Cuddasindriyā sārāmmaṇā. Jīvitindriyāṃ siyā sārāmmaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Nava hetu sārāmmaṇā.

Kabalighāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā sārāmmaṇā.

Satta phassā² . . . satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . . satta citta sārāmmaṇā.

Pañcannag khandhānag kati sārāmmaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sattannag cittānag kati sārāmmaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇārammaṇā, kati anārammaṇā?

Rūpakkhandho³ anārammaṇo. Cattāro khandhā siyā sārāmmaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Dasāyatanaṃ anārammaṇā. Manāyatanaṃ siyā sārāmmaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā. Dhammāyatanaṃ siyā sārāmmaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Dasā dhātuyo anārammaṇā. Cha dhātuyo anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manovijñānadhātu siyā sārāmmaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Dhammadhātu siyā sārāmmaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.

Nirodhasaccāṃ anārammaṇā. Muggasaccāṃ anārammaṇārammaṇā. Samudayasaccāṃ siyā sārāmmaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇā.⁴

¹ So also S².

² S² adds sārāmmaṇā.

³ S² omits down to cha dhātuyo exclusive.

⁴ S² omits these two words.

Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammanārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Sattindriyā anārammaṇā. Pañcendriyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Navindriyā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Jivitindriyaṃ siyā sārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇārammaṇaṃ siyā anārammaṇaṃ.

Nava hetū siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Kabalipkāro āhāro anārammaṇo. Tayo āhārā siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Cha phassā anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāḍadhātusamphasso siyā sārammaṇārammaṇo siyā anārammaṇārammaṇo.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha cittaṃ anārammaṇārammaṇā. Manoviññāḍadhātu siyā sārammaṇārammaṇā siyā anārammaṇārammaṇā.

Pañcannay khandhānaṃ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā . . . pe . . . sattannay cittānaṃ kati diṭṭhā, kati sutā, kati mutā, kati viññātā; kati na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā na viññātā?

Rūpakkhando siyā diṭṭho siyā suto siyā muto siyā viññāto¹ siyā na diṭṭho na suto na muto na viññāto. Cattāro khandhā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpāyatanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ na sutay na mutay na viññātay. Saddāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ sutay na mutay viññātay. Gandhāyatanaṃ . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhaṃ na sutay mutay viññātay. Sattāyatanaṃ na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Rūpadhātu diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Saddadhātu na diṭṭhā sutā na mutā viññātā. Gandhadhātu . . . rasadhātu . . . phoṭṭhabbadhātu na diṭṭhā na sutā mutā viññātā. Terasa dhātuyo na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Tiṇi saccāni² na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā diṭṭhaṃ siyā sutay siyā mutay siyā na diṭṭhaṃ na sutay na mutay viññātay.

Bāvisatindriyā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Nava hetū na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

Cattāro āhārā na diṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññātā.

¹ K. omits siyā viññāto.

² K. corrects its text to saccā.

Satta phassā na dīṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññatā.
 Satta vedanā . . . satta saññā . . . satta cetanā . . .
 satta citta na dīṭṭhā na sutā na mutā viññatā.

Pañcannay khandhānāy kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata; . . . pe . . . sattannay cittānāy kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati avyākata?

Rūpakkhandho avyākato. Cattāro khandhā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Dasāyatana avyākata. Dve āyatanā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Solasa dhātuyo avyākata. Dve dhātuyo siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Samudayasaccay akusalay. Maggasaccay kusalay. Nirodhasaccay avyākatay. Dukkhasaccay siyā kusalay siyā akusalay siyā avyākatay.

Dasindriyā avyākata. Domanassindriyay akusalay. Anaññātāññassāmitindriyay¹ kusalay. Cattārindriyā² siyā kusalā siyā avyākata. Cha indriyā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Tayo akusalāhetū akusalā. Tayo kusalāhetū kusalā. Tayo avyākatahetū avyākata.

Kabalāghāro āhāro avyākato. Tayo āhārā siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Cha phassā avyākata. Manovinnāpādhātusamphasso siyā kusalo siyā akusalo siyā avyākato.

Cha vedanā . . . cha saññā . . . cha cetanā . . . cha citta avyākata. Manovinnāpādhātu siyā kusalā siyā akusalā siyā avyākata.

Pañcannay khandhānāy kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā . . . pe . . . sattannay cittānāy kati sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā, kati adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā?

Dve khandhā na vattabbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Tayo khandhā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā³ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

¹ K: anaññat^o.

² S^d: °indriyāni.

³ S^d omits this second alternative.

Dasāyatanaṃ na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Manāyatanaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi.

Dasa dhātuyo na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi. Pañca dhātuyo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññāpadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Dhammadhātu¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Dve saccā² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Nirodhasaccāṃ na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi. Dukkhasaccāṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi.

Dvādasāindriyā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ ti pi. Cha indriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Tisindriyā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya

¹ S^d omits *from dhammadhātu to siyā na vattaḃbā exclusive*.

² S^d: saccāni.

sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Jīvitindriyaṃ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttaṃ siyā na vattaḃbaṃ sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttan ti pi.

Doso akusalahetu dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Satta hetū siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Mōho akusalahetu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Kaḷaṇṇikāro āhāro na vattaḃbo sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto ti pi. Tayo āhārā siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañca phassā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyasamphasso¹ siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto. Manoviññāṇadhātusamphasso siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayutto.

Satta vedanā na vattaḃbā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā ti pi.

Pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca citta adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Kāyaviññānaṃ² siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā. Manoviññāṇadhātu siyā sukhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā dukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā siyā adukkhamasukkhāya vedanāya sampayuttā.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā . . . pe . . . sattannaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati vipākā, kati vipākadhammadhammā, kati neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā?

Rupakkhandho neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammo. Cattāro khandhā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva-vipāka-na-vipākadhammadhammā.

¹ Sd : kāyaviññāṇadhātusamphasso.

² Sd : °viññāṇadhātu.

Dasāyatana¹ neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Dve āyatana² siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.

Dasā dhātuyo neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Pañca dhātuyo vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dve dhātuyo
siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva - vipāka -
na - vipākadhammadhammā.

Dve saccāni vipākadhammadhammā. Nirodhasaccay
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Dukkhasaccay
siyā vipākay siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā neva -
vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.

Sattindriyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.
Tṭindriyā³ vipākā. Dve indriyā⁴ vipākadhammadhammā.
Aññindriyaṃ siyā vipākay siyā vipākadhammadhammā.
Navindriyā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.

Cha hetū vipākadhammadhammā. Tayā ayyākatahetū
siyā vipākā siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.

Kabalighāro āhāro neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhamma-
dhammo. Tayā āhārā siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhamma-
dhammā siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.

Pañca phassā vipākā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā
vipāko siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammo.
Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā vipāko siyā vipāka-
dhammadhammo siyā neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhamma-
dhammo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā
. . . pañca eittā vipākā. Manodhātu siyā vipākā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā. Manoviññā-
padhātu siyā vipākā siyā vipākadhammadhammā siyā
neva - vipāka - na - vipākadhammadhammā.⁵

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā,⁶ kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā . . .
pe . . . sattannaṃ eittānaṃ kati upādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā, kati anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Rūpakkhandho siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇ-
upādāniyo. Cattāro khandhā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā
anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

¹ S¹ : dvāyut°.

² Sa loth K. and S².

³ B. and K² : dvindriyā. ⁴ Dh. S. §§ 990-2 ; cf. §§ 659-6.

⁵ S² places its . . . pe . . . here.

Pañcāyatanaṃ upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddāyatanaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Cattāriyatanaṃ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve āyatanaṃ¹ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Dasa dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Saddadhātu anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Pañca dhātuyo upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Dve dhātuyo siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Saṃudayasaccaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Dve sacca anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Dukkhasaccaṃ siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ.

Navindriyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Domāṇaseindriyaṃ anupādiṇṇupādāniyaṃ. Tīcindriyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Navindriyā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Tayo akusalāhetu anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Tayo kusalāhetu siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā. Tayo avyākatahetu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Kabalīkaro āhāro siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Tayo āhārā siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañca phassa upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyo siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyo.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca citta upādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manodhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā upādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇupādāniyā siyā anupādiṇṇa-anupādāniyā.

Pañcannag khandhānag kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā . . . pe . . . sattannag cittānag kati savitakka-savicārā, kati avitakkavicāramattā, kati avitakka-avicārā?

Rūpakkhando avitakka-avicāro. Tayo khandhā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Saṅkhārakkhandho siyā savitakka-savicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro siyā na vattabbo

¹ Sd; dvāyatapāni.

savitakkā-savicāro ti pi avitakkavicāramatto ti pi avitakka-avicāro ti pi.

Dusāyatanā avitakka-avicārā. Manāyatanay siyā savitakka-savicāray siyā avitakkavicāramattay siyā avitakka-avicāray. Dhammāyatanay siyā savitakka-savicāray siyā avitakkavicāramattay siyā avitakka-avicāray siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Pañjarasa dhātuyo avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā. Dhammadhātu siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakka-avicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicārā ti pi avitakkavicāramattā ti pi¹ avitakka-avicārā ti pi.

Samudayasaccay savitakka-savicāray. Nirodhasaccay avitakka-avicāray. Maggasaccay siyā savitakka-savicāray siyā avitakkavicāramattay siyā avitakka-avicāray. Dukkhasaccay siyā na vattabbaṃ savitakka-savicāraṃ ti pi avitakkavicāramattaṃ ti pi avitakka-avicāraṃ ti pi.

Navindriyā avitakka-avicārā. Domanassindriyay savitakka-savicāray. Upekkhindriyay siyā savitakka-savicāray siyā avitakka-avicāray. Ekādasindriyā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Tayo akusalahetū savitakka-savicārā. Cha hetū siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Kabalāghāro āhāro avitakka-avicāro. Tayo āhārā siyā savitakka-savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañca phassā avitakka-avicārā. Manodhātusamphasso savitakka - savicāro. Manoviññāpadhātusamphasso siyā savitakka-avicāro siyā avitakkavicāramatto siyā avitakka-avicāro.

Pañca vedanā . . . pañca saññā . . . pañca cetanā . . . pañca citta avitakka - avicārā. Manodhātu savitakka-savicārā. Manoviññāpadhātu siyā savitakka - savicārā siyā avitakkavicāramattā siyā avitakka-avicārā.

Pañcanuṃy khandhānaṃ kati rūpā, kati arūpā . . . po . . . santānaṃ cittaṇaṃ kati rūpā, kati arūpā ?
Rūpakkhandhu rūpaṃ. Cattāro khandhā arūpā.

¹ So omits this second alternative.

APPENDIX

PASAROGS in the successive Suttantabhājanīyāni quoted or compiled from the Sutta Piṭaka :

- Khandhavibhanga, pp. 1, 3, 5, 7, 9 :—M. iii, 16 ; S. iii, 47-48 ; *cf.* ii, 125, 252, 253 ; iii, 136, 224 ; iv, 382. For cattāro ca mahābhūtā, *de.* (p. 1), *v.* M. i, 53, 185. The detailed catechism belongs more to Abhidhamma, *cf.* Dh. S., pp. 187, 148.
- Āyatana-vibhanga, p. 70 :—M. iii, 217-18 ; 278 *fol.* ; S. iv, 1 *fol.*
- Dhātuvibhanga, pp. 82-85 :—M. i, 185 *fol.* ; 421 *fol.*
p. 85 :—? *cf.* S. v, 207, 209 *on* pañcendriyāni.
p. 87 :—S. ii, 151, 152.
pp. 87-90 :—S. ii, 140.
- Saccavibhanga, pp. 99-106 :—D. ii, 305-313 ; M. iii, 248-252 (Vin. i, 10) ; S. v, 420.
- Paccayakkāravibhanga, p. 135 :—D. ii, 56 ; M. i, 263 ; S. ii, 2-4 (*note the absence of abhisayakkhārā*).
- Satipatthānavibhanga, pp. 193-202 :—D. ii, 290 *fol.* ; M. i, 56 *fol.* ; *cf.* S. v, 141 *fol.*
- Sammappadhānavibhanga, p. 208 :—D. (iii) Saṃgīti Sutta ; M. ii, 11 ; A. ii, 15, 74.
- Iddhipādavibhanga, pp. 216-19 :—M. i, 163 ; S. v, 254.
- Bojjhangavibhanga, p. 227 :—S. v, 71 ; M. iii, 85 *fol.*
p. 228 :—(? *not traced.*)
p. 229 :—S. v, 63, 64, 72.
- Maggavibhanga, pp. 235, 236 :—D. ii, 311-313 ; M. iii, 251, 252 ; S. v, 8-10.
p. 236 :—S. v, 2 *fol.*
- Jhanavibhanga, p. 244 :—D. i, 63 ; M. i, 33 ; A. ii, 22, 40 ; D. i, 70-71 ; M. iii, 3 (Vin. i, 39 ; ii, 158) ; D. i, 73-75, 112.
- Appamaññavibhanga, p. 272 :—D. ii, 186, 250 ; M. i, 283, 297, 335, 351, 369 ; S. v, 115, 116.
- Sikkhāpadavibhanga, p. 285 :—Khp. ii ; A. iii, 170, 204 ; *cf.* S., v, 387.
- Paṭisaṃbhidā-vibhanga, p. 293 :—? *cf.* Khp. 2 ; A. ii, 180.

It is not claimed that any of these groups of references is exhaustive. Two of the citations are from the Vinaya Piṭaka.

INDEX OF WORDS AND SUBJECTS

- agga (-aysema saṅgahita) 1 *fol.*; anek^o gāho, 168, 365.
 Akusaia, *see* Kusaia generally, also pp. 144-69, 206.
 (*mūla) 190, 208; (*hetu) 402.
 Agatigamanāni (cattāri) 376.
 Agāravā (cha) 381.
 Agga (*hitatta) 357; (vass^o) 423.
 Aggi (tayo) 368.
 Agha, 84.
 Angaya (tiṇi) 368.
 Accasara, 358.
 Ajjava (an^o) 359.
 Ajjhatta (khandhā) 1-3, 17, 26, 63; (āyatana, *etc.*) *see*
 each Pañhāpucchaka; (paccavekkhati) 193 *fol.*;
 (sati) 228; (pañña) 327; (arūpassāni) 342; (sayyo-
 jana) 361. *See also* Jhāna (cattāri).
 Ajjhuttika, 18, 67, 79, 82-4, 96, 119, 131, 319, 392-6.
 Ajjhuppekkhanā, 230 *fol.*
 Ajjhuppekkhitā, 227.
 Ajjhena, 353.
 Aññathābhāva, 379.
 Aññātāvindriya. *See* Indriya (bāveṣatī).
 Aññindriya. *See* Indriya (bāveṣatī).
 Atita (khandhā) 1-10, 17, 25, 51, 63; (āyatana, *etc.*)
 see each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañña) 327;
 (kagkhati) 367; (*ārammaṇa) *see each* Pañhāpuc-
 chaka.
 Attā (ayaṇ) 379, 383-4; (rūpi, *etc.*) 388; (attato) 396;
 (attaḥhavo) 70 *fol.*; (*anuditthi) 368; (attavāda) 196,
 375; (attuñña, attavañña) 353-5; (*paribhavo) 353-5;
 (*annavāda) 376; (attānaṇṇa dāhātī) 354, 355. *See also*
 Ditthi.
 Anāttā (dvādasāyatanaṇi), 70; (anattani) 376.
 Attha (paṭisambhida) 293 *fol.*; (*jotakāni) 295 *fol.*;
 (*jāpaka) 324; (*eintaka) 426.

- Atthangata, 1, 3, *etc.*, 195, *passim*.
 Atthangama, 105, *passim*.
 Addā (an°) 371.
 Adhipati, 216 *fol.*
 Adhipateyya, 288.
 Adhimutta, 342.
 Adhimutti, 340, 341.
 Adhimuttiḥ, 339 *fol.*
 Adhimokkha, 165 *fol.*, 425.
 Adhivacana (saññā) 6.
 Adhivāsana (an°) 360.
 Anaññātaññassamitindriya. See Indriya
 (bāvisati).
 Anāgata. See Atita.
 Anicca, 373; (rūpa) 12; (pañca viññāpā) 319; (khandhā)
 324, 328; (dvādasāyatana) 70.
 Anuddayatā (par°) 356.
 Anunaya, 145.
 Anupassanā (=paññā) 194.
 Anupassā (kayā°, vedanā°, citta°, dhammā°) 105, 193
fol., 236.
 Anuppabandhanā, 357.
 Anuppiyabhāvitā, 352.
 Anurodha, 145.
 Anuvāda, 376.
 Anusāsaṇḍanā, 357.
 Anusaya, 356; (satta) 340, 383.
 Ānvaya, 329.
 Apamatta, 244, 247 (*cf.* M. iii., 134; A. ii. 22).
 Apacaya, 330; (vgaṃi) 12, 16 *fol.*; (āyatana, *etc.*) see
each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāpā) 319;
 (paññā) 326; (jāna) 106.
 Appanā, vyappanā. See Saṅkappa.
 Appamaññāyo (catasso) 272-84.
 Appamāpa (khandhā) 16, 24, 36, 49, 62; (āyatana,
etc.) see *each* Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326-7.
 Abbokkha, 320.
 Abbatthangata. See Atthangata.
 Abhiḥhā, 195, 244, 252, 362, 364, 391; and see
 Gāthā (cattāro). (°domanassa) 105, 193 *fol.*;
 (vigatābhiḥho ceto) 244, 252.
 Abhiññā, 228, 324; (cha) 334; (dandhābhiññā) 109
fol., 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*
 Abhinipāta, 321.
 Abhiniropanā, 87, and see Saṅkappa.

- Abhinivasa, 145. *See also* Saccā.
 Abhinihāra, 425.
 Abhisagghāra (pañña°, ānañja°) 135, 340.
 Abhisagghipitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *fol.*, 400.
 Abhisaggyūhitvā, 1, 2, 82-7, 216 *fol.*, 400.
 Arahaṇ, 324, 336: (=visuddhidavā) 422.
 Arahatta (°phala) 326.
 Ariya, 372. *See* Jhāna (tatiya).
 Avakāriṇ, 393 *fol.*
 Avaññatti (an°) 350, 356.
 Avadaññutā, 371.
 Avagāhāriya, 353.
 Avijjā, 195 *fol.* 358, 377. (°āsava) 364, 373: (°laggō
 144 *passim.* *See* Moha, Anusaya, Avijjā,
 Saṃyojana.
 Asura, 412 *fol.*
 Assaddhiya, 371.
 Avyākata [abyākata] (rōpa) 12: (vedanā) 3, 4, 26;
 (saññā) 6, 7: (saṅkhārā) 8, 9: (viññāṇa) 10-12, 319;
 (pañcakkhandhā), 62, 430: (mano) 71: (dvādasā-
 yatana) 73: (dhātuyo) 90: (nīrodhasacca) 112:
 (dhamma) 173 *fol.*, 187, 297 *fol.*; (kāmavacarakusala°)
 326, 329: (hojjhaggā) 232: (maggaggā) 241: (jhāna)
 269: (appamaññāyo) 283: (paññā) 322: (hetu) 402.
 Assāda (°dipthi) 368.
 Ākāra (dv°, sv°) 341: (paccaṃ°) 195 *fol.*
 Ākāsa. *See* Dhātu.
 Āghāta, 167, 362: (nava °vatthūni) 389: (dasa) 391.
 Ācāya, 330: (°gami), 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see* each Paññā-
 pucchaka: (pañca viññānā) 319: (paññā) 326.
 Ācāra (°gocarasampanna) 244, 246 (*cf.* Mil. 368, 370,
quoting Vin. iii, 185).
 Ājīva (saṃmā) 105, 107, 235: (mūlechā°) 246.
 Ājīvika (°bhaya) 379.
 Ātappa (=vāyāma) 194.
 Ātāpi, 198 *fol.*
 Ādaratā, ādariya, 352, 359: (an°) 371.
 Ādāya, 245.
 Ādinava, 247: (pañca) 378.
 Āneñja, 135, 340.
 Āpātha (mūlech°) 145: (dvēdh°) 168.
 Ābhoga, 329.
 Āmisa, 353: (sa°, nir°) 195: (°paṭisanthāra) 360.
 Āyakosalla, 325: (ap°) 326.

- Āyatanā, 2 *passim*, esp. 70-81; (sa)^o 135, 136 *fol.*, 294; (cattā^o) 138 *fol.*; (dvādaśa) 401 *fol.*; (ūth^o) 145, 367; (ākāṇṇā^o) 172, 189, 262, 263; (eva-saṇṇā-saṇṇā^o) 179; (viññāpaṇe^o) 262; (kamm^o) 324, 353, 356; (sipp^o) 324, 353, 356; (paripupp^o) 412 *fol.*
 Āyuppamāna, 422 *fol.*
 Ārambha (s^o) 350; (up^o) 372, 373.
 Ārammaṇa, 12, 79, 92, 319, 425; (cattāri) 332; (adj.) 17 *fol.*, 74, 144 *fol.* and *passim*; (s^o, an^o) 326-8, 428-9, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāpā) 319.
 Ārāma, 351.
 Ārāmatā, 381.
 Ālasya, 352.
 Āloka (°pharaṇatā) 384.
 Āvacara, kām^o, rūp^o, arūp^o (khandhā) 12-69; (maṇā-yatanā) 71; (dhammā) 421. (pañca viññāpā) 319; (kām^o kusalan) 324, 330, and see Citta. (rūpārūp^o-samāpatti) 325. See also each Pañhāpucchaka.
 Āvajjana, 320.
 Āvatthita (ev^o) 193 *fol.*
 Āvaraṇa, 341, 342.
 Āsaya, 340.
 Āsava, 426; (tayo) 364; (cattāro) 373; (saṅkhārak-khandho) 42, 64; (āyatana, &c.) see each Pañhāpucchaka. (sāmpayutta, &c.) 18 and *passim*; (āsavaṇaṇṇa khayō) 334, 344; (khīṇ^o) 351; (sāsaṇa) *passim*.
 Āhāra (cattāro) 401 *fol.*; (kabalīkara) 2, 13, 72, 89, 383; (samann^o) 320; (paṭhamasamann^o) 89.
 Icchātā (ati^o) 350; (mah^o, pāp^o), 351, 370.
 Icchā, 101, 357, 361, 370; (°pakata) 352.
 Ijjhanā, 217 *fol.*; (sam^o) 217 *fol.*
 Iñjita (nava) 390.
 Itthi, 336, 337, and see Indriya.
 Idappaccayatā, 340, 362, 365.
 Iddhi, 334; (°pāda) 216 *fol.*; (cattāro) 216-26; (sam^o) 217.
 Indriya (rūpa) 13; (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (itth^o) 2, 14, 72, 89, 122, 415 *fol.*; (puris^o) 122, 415 *fol.*; (pañca) 15, 341; (aṭṭha) 14; (bāvisati) 122-34, 401 *fol.*; (jivā^o) 123, 137; (mud^o) 341; (°paropariyattan)

340, 342; (ūkkh^o) 341; (indriyānaṃ paripāko) 137;
(indriyānaṃ guttadvārata) 248, 360; (abhin^o) 384.

Iṭṭha (kanta manāpa), 2, 100, 337.

Issā, 380, 391.

Ukkācānā, 352.

Uḍḍā (att^o) 353 *fol.*

Uttara (sa^o, an^o) 19-69, and *see each* Pañhāpue-
chaka; (paññā) 324.

Uttānikamma, 259, 358.

Uddhacca, 168, 369, 372, 377, and *see* Kilesa,
Nivarapa. (sāmpayutta) 168.

Uṇṇati. } *See* Māna.

Uṇṇāma. }

Upakattiha, 2, 3.

Upacaya, 147, 151 *fol.*

Upadhi, 338.

Upaṇāha, 357.

Upapatti (rūp^o) 171 *fol.*, 263 *fol.*, 277 *fol.*, 291 *fol.*,
299; (arūp^o) 172 *fol.*, 267, 291, 296, 300.

Upavicāra (cā) 381.

Upādā, 12, 67, and *see each* Pañhāpuechaka.

Upādāna (cattāri) 375; (sagghārakkhandha) 44, 67;
(āyutana, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpuechaka. (sāmpa-
yutta) 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 79, 119, 132; (ūkkhandhā)
101; (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*

Upādāniya, 12, 13, 18, 30, 44, 56, 67, 73, 79, 119, 125,
132, 319, 326.

Upādiṭṭa (khandhā) 2 *fol.*, 433, and *see each* Pañ-
hāpuechaka; (pañca viññāpā) 319; (paññā) 323.

Upāyāsa, 100, 135, 138 *fol.*

Upāsaka, (ikā) 247; (sikkhā) 248.

Upekkhā, 230.

Upekkhā (upekkhā) (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (dhatu)
85; (sahagata) 12, 30, 34, 56, 62, 69, and *see each*
Pañhāpuechaka. (sāmpayutta) 324; (paññā)
326 (sambodhiyagga). *See* Bojjhāyagga (sutta).
(ajjhatṭya, bahiddhā dhammesu) 228; (upavieāra)
381; (gehasitā) 382. *See also* Appamāṇā-
yo, Jhāna (cattāri).

Upocattiha, 122.

Uppatti (bhava) 137; (ūkkhaya) 411 *fol.* (devā) 422.

Uppanna, 12, 17, 50, and *see each* Pañhāpue-
chaka. (vattaka, ārammaṇa) 319; (samanan-
tara) 320 (paññā) 327.

Uppāda (citt^o) 303; (taṇh^o) 375.

Uppādi, 17, 50, 74, 92, 114, 127, 206, 215, 224, 233, 241, 270, 283, 292, 304.

Upādiṇṇa (khandhā), 2-62; (āyatana, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (paññā) 326.

Ussaḍa (°gata) 341.

Ekaggatā (cittassa) 216 *fol.*

Ekodibhāva (cetaso) 105. *See* Jhāna (dutiya). (°adhigata), 334.

Etthi (gav^o, pari^o) 353.

Essā (gav^o, pari^o) 353; (tisso) 366.

Ohappana, 170.

Ogha (cattāro) 375; (saṅkhārakkhandha) 43, 65 (āyatana, &c.) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sāmapyutta) 26 *fol.*, 77, 117, 129.

Oghaniya, 12, 25, 30, 43, 55, 77, 117, 129, 319, 322.

Otiappa (an^o) 341, 359, 370, 391.

Odhiṇṇo, 246.

Opapātika, 412 *fol.*

Opāna-bhūta, 247 (*cf.* D. i, 137; M. i, 379).

Oramattaka, 247.

Olārika, I, 13, 379.

Olinavuttitā, 350.

Katukañcukatā, 357, 371.

Kappika (pathama^o) 412 *fol.*

Kamma (kusala) 173 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 297 *fol.*; (°vipāka) 106, 182, 268, 281, 282; (°bhava) 137; (°saṅkata) 324, 328; (°āyatana) 324; (°samādāna) 338, 344; (°āvaraṇa) 342; (yathā-°upaga) 344; (°pathā, dāsa) 391; (obhāsa^o, °ārāmata) 381; (apaccakkha^o) 85; (kāya^o, &c.) 208, 321, 356; (nimitta^o) 353; (dajhi^o) 357; (nithuriya^o) 357; (uttāni^o) 358; (anāvi^o) 358; (uposatha^o) 422.

Kammāni, 328 (pañca ānantarikāni) 378.

Kammaññatā (a^o) 373.

Kammanta (sammā^o), 105, 106, 235.

Kamyatā (kattu^o) 208; (ketu^o), *see* Māna. (sād[h]ju^o) 351, 361; (caṇṇ^o, pātu^o) 246, 352; (adassana^o, asetu^o) 372.

Karūṇā, 87, *and see* Appamaññāyo.

Kajjavara (°ssa nikkhepo) 137.

Kasāva (tayo) 368.

Kāsiya (paṭhavi°). See Jhāna references.

Kāma, 379; (°dhātu) 86, 363, 404; (°taphā) 101, 365; (°rūga) see Anusaya. (°guṇa) 350, 370, 379; (°vitakka) 362; (saññā) 363; (°āvaṃsa) see Āvaśara. (°upādāna) 136, 375; (°āsava) 364, 373; (°bhava) 137; (°essaṇā) 366; (°ogha, °yoga) 375; (°vipagati) 426; (kāma) 368, and see Jhāna (paṭhamā).

Kāya, 193, 244, 252; (°viññāṇa) 180; (°anupassī) 193 *fol.*, 236; (passaddha°) 227; (pīṭi°) 351. See also Duccarita.

Kāṣāvā (°pajjota) 247.

Kiñcana (tayo) 368.

Kiriya (dhammā) 106 *fol.*; (manodhātu) 182, 301; (manoviññāvadhātu) 182, 302; (jhāna) 268, 281, 282; (sacchi°) 217 *fol.*; (°avyākata) 323; (a°) 285.

Kiriyaṭṭā (asakkacca°, asālucca°, anitṭhita°) 350, 370, 371.

Kīlāsa (saṅkhārakkhandha) 44, 68; (āyatana, *etc.*) see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sāmpayutto, *etc.*) 18, 30, 44, 56, 68, 80, 96, 120, 323; (attha °vatthūni) 385; (dasa) 341; (opak°) 245, 256; (°āvarapa) 342.

Kusala (vedanā) 3, 4, 15, 19 *fol.*; (sañña) 6, 7; (cetana) 135; (saṅkhārā) 8, 9; (viññāṇa) 10-12; (pañcakkhandha) 61, 62, 430; (mano) 71; (citta) 169-73, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (dhammā) 106 and *passim*; (āyatana, *etc.*) see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°mūla) 169 *fol.*, 210; (°mūlapaccaya) 169 *fol.*; (adhi°) 352. See also Kamma.

Kusita (attha °vatthūni) 385-6.

Kūhana, 352.

Keḷana, 351.

Kodha, 357.

Kosaḷja, 369, 371.

Kosaḷṭa (aya°, apaya°) 325-6.

Khattiya, 396 *fol.*, 422.

Khanti, 245, 325, 328, 340; (dhammanijjhāna°) 325, 328; (ak°) 360, 378.

Khandha, 1-69, 101, 208, 230, 324, 356, 401 *fol.*, 421; (khandhānag bhedo) 137; (dukkha°) 135 *fol.*

Khaṇa (ekak°) 320; (uppatti°) 411 *fol.*

Khamanata (ak°) 360.

Khetta (cakkhu, *etc.*) 71 *fol.*

- Gantha (cattāro) 374; (sagghārakkhandha) 42, 51, 65;
 (āyutana, *etc.*) *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampa-
 payutta, *etc.*) 18, 24, 30, 36, 42, 55, 65, 77, 117,
 129.
 Ganthaniya, 12, 18, 24, 30, 36, 55, 65, 77, 117, 129,
 319, 322.
 Gabbhaseyyaka, 413 *fol.*
 Gāha, 145; (patiggāha) 145; (vipariyesa°) 145, 358;
 (anekagga°) 168; (pag°) 285 *fol.*; (yugag°) 357.
 Gāhana ([a-]pariyo°) 168.
 Giddhikata, 351.
 Gahanā, 358.
 Gehasita (dhammā) 380; (somanassāni) 381.
 Gocara, 247; (a°) 246, 247; (°visaya) 319.

 Cakka (vatti) 336; (brahma°) 317 *fol.*, 344.
 Cakkhu (dibba) 344.
 Caturatā, Cāturiya, 351.
 Catatta, 254, 255.
 Cāpalya, 351.
 Cītikata, cīttikata, 2.
 Citta, *see* Mano, *and each* Pañhāpucchaka.
 (paricecā āga) 329; (kusalakāma-vacara°) 169, 184,
 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (akusala) 144-69, 296; (adhi°)
 325; (para°) 334; (°uppāda) 247; (°sampayutta,
 °samutthāna, *etc.*) 12, 13, 40 *fol.*, 67, *and see each*
 Pañhāpucchaka. (°ja, °hetuka, *etc.*) 147, 151
fol. (°ādhipateyya, 288; (°anupassī) 197 *fol.*;
 (°samādhi) 218; (°vipariyesa) 376; (satta cīttāni)
 401, 403 *fol.*.
 Cītika, 419.
 Cīttatā (amodh°) 359; (opārambha°) 372.
 Cīttikāro (a°) 371.
 Cīntāmaya, 324.
 Ceṇanaka, 419.
 Cetanā, 285 *fol.*; (sagghārā), 7, 8, 40 *fol.*, 53, 144;
 (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*
 Cetasika, 12, 67, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka.
 (citta°) 421.
 Ceto (mettāsahagata, *etc.*) 272 *fol.*; (cetasā ceto paricecā)
 329; (°vimutti) 86, 87; (cetaso abhiniropanā) 87,
 287; (°pharapātā) 334; (cetaso utrāso) 367; (°khila,
 pañca) 377.

 Chanda, 105, 356, 393; (sammappadhāna) 208-15;

(^osamādhi) 216 *fol.*; (^okāma^o) 199, 377; (^oadhipa-
teyya) 288; (^oagati) 376; (^onānattatā) 425.

Chandatā (nikkhatta^o), 350, 370, 371, and see Vāya-
ma, Viriya.

Chandika, 342; (ae^o) 341.

Chandikatā, 208.

Chambhitatta, 367.

Jagghapesanika, ^oiya, 246 (*cf.* 'Questions of
Milinda,' ii, 287).

Jaccandha, 412 *fol.*; (^obadhira) 413.

Jaccabadhira, 413.

Jambhānā, 352.

Jarā, 99 *fol.*; (^omarapa) 135, 137 *fol.*, 294, 333 *fol.*,
426; (^oabhibhūta) 12, 319; (^obhaya) 367.

Jāgariya, 244, 249.

Jāti, 99 *fol.*, 294, 334, 343, 350; (nidāna) 135, 137
fol.; (^obhaya) 367.

Jāpitaṭṭha, 324.

Jigimsunatā, 353.

Jimhatā, 359.

Jhāna, 244-71, 350; (cattāri) 105, 171, 230, 245, 257-61,
263 *fol.*, 330, 335, 342, 379-80, 424-5; (kusalā) 268;
(arūpa) 245, 261-3, 331, 335, 384; (lokuttara) see
Lokuttara. (pañca) 171; (pañcaggika) 263;
(euttaraggika) 264; (tīvaggika) 263, 265; (duvaggika)
254 *fol.*; (rūpāvacara) 183, 268, 281; (arūpāvacara)
183, 245, 261-3, 269; (appamañña^o) 277 *fol.*

Jhāyin, 342; (cattāro) 342.

Nāta, (anuṣ^o) 2; (uṣ^o) 2; (avaṣ^o) 2.

Nāya, 104, 235, 306 *fol.*, 328-30. See also Paṭisa-
mbhidā. (^osampayutta, *sc.*) 169 *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*,
414 *fol.*; (^ovattiṇ) 306-44; (micchā^o) 392, (aṣṣ^o) see
Avijjā, Moha.

Takka, 86, 237, 356.

Taṭṭhāgata, 335 *fol.*, 340.

Tandi, 352.

Taṇṭhāna, 332.

Taṇṭhā, 294; (dukkhasamudaya) 107; (līsa) 101, 365;
(^ouppāda, cattāro) 375; (cha ^okāyā) 380; (rūpa^o,
sadda^o, *sc.*) 104; (rūpa^o, arūpa^o) 365, 366; (nirodha^o)

386; (taṇhāya pahānaṃ) 106 *fol.*; (nidāna) 135, 136 *fol.*; (°mūlakā dhammā) 390; (°vicaritāni) 392 *fol.*

Tamāni (tini) 367.

Tittihīya, 247.

Tintiya, 351.

Tippa (ut°, nit°) 256

Tiracchāna, 339, 412 *fol.*

Tira (orima) 71 *fol.*

Toḷo (puṇṇa°) 426. *See* Dhātu.

Thambha, 359.

Thambhitatta, 168.

Thambhetī (upat° paccupat°) 209 *fol.*

Thina, 352. *See* Kileśa, Nivaraṇa.

Thiyana, 352.

Dassana, 12, 16 *fol.*, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka; (paṇṇa viññāṇa) 319.

Dassavi, 247.

Dāna, 247, 422; (adinnā°) *see* Sikkhāpada (paṇṇa). (°maya) 185, 325.

Dīṭṭhi, 145, 245, 325, 328, 341, 393 *fol.*; (catasso) 376; (paṇṇa) 378; (cha) 382; (satta) 383; (bhava°) 340, 358, 365; (vibhava°, uccoda°), 340, 358, 365; (assata°) 358 (sammā°) 104 *fol.*, 344, and *see* Paññā, Magga; (micchā°) 361, 364, 373, 389, 391, 392; (sakkāya°) 364, 377; (ani°) 359; (assāda°) 368; (antaggāhikā) 367, 392; (°ānava) 373; (°upādāna) 136; °ampanno, *opposite of* puthujjana, 366; (°vipatti) 361; (°vipariyesa) 376; (saṃga, &c.) 377; (dvāsatti° gatāni) 400.

Dukkha, 328; (vedanā) 3, 4 *fol.*, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka; (indriya) 15, 54, 71, 123; (dvādaśāyatanaṇi) 70; (°dhātu) 85; (ariyasacca) 99-121; (nidāna) 138 *fol.*; (dukkhe ṇāṇa) *see* Paṭisambhidā (attha°); (sayajkata, &c.) 376.

Duccarita (tini) 106, 337, 344, 350, 357, 363, 369, 370; (cattāri) 106, 237, 376; (satta) 383; (°samaggi) 337.

Dere, 1 *fol.*

Deva, 86, 395, 412 *fol.*, 422-6; (°loka) 339; pathama-kappika) 412.

Domanaśsa, 15, 54, 71, 138 *fol.*; (domanassāni) 382; (°dhātu) 85; (somanassa°) *see* Jhāna (catutthi). (abhiṭṭhā°) 105, 193, 236; (°indriya) 123; (°sahagata) 166; (°upavicāra) 381.

- Devacassatā, 359, 369, 371.
 Dosa, 86, 167, 298, 341, 357, 362, 391, 402; (purisa°,
 aṭṭha) 387; (kiñcana, aggi, &c.) 368, 377; (°kkhaya)
 73, 89; (a°) 169, 210, 402.
 Dvāra (gutta°) 248.
 Dvārā (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Dhamma (suttan, &c.) 294; (dhamme nāpan) 298 *fol.*,
 329; (°paṭisambhidā) 298 *fol.*; (°āyatana) 70, 72 *fol.*;
 (°dhātu) 87, 89; (°cariya) 369; (°vicaya) 106, and
see under Paññā and Bojjhaṅga (sutta):
 (°cchanda) 298; (ditṭha°) 268, 281 *fol.*; (sad°) 372;
 (satta asad°) 393.
 Dhammā, 105, 228, 298, 294 *fol.*, 320; (°anupassi)
 199 *fol.*
 Dhātu (catasso) 14, 72; (cha) 82-7; (aṭṭhārassa) 87-98,
 401 *fol.*; (cakkhu°, &c.) 71 *fol.*; (viññāna°) 85;
 (mano°) 175, 182, 301; (manoviññāpa°) 87, 89, 175,
 182 *fol.*, 302; (sota° visuddhi) 384; (kāma°, vyāpāda°,
 &c.) 86, 363; (sukha°, &c.) 85; (loka°) 396; (nānā°
 loko) 339; (akusala°) 363; (kāma°, rūpa°, arūpa°)
 404-7, 409-20.
 Dhīti, 211.
 Dhurata (nikkhitṭa°) 350, 370, 371, and *see* Vāyāma,
 Viriya.
 Nandi, 145, 361; (hassa°) 356.
 Nappasaka, 417.
 Namanā (ā°, paṇamanā, vi°, san°) 352.
 Naya (nayan, neti) 329. C: nayanasadisay . . . harati
 peseti.
 Nayana (cakkhu, &c.) 71 *fol.*
 Nahanā, 352.
 Nānatta, 342; (°saññā) 369.
 Nānattatā, 425.
 Nāma, 136 *fol.*, 294; (°rūpa) 135, 136 *fol.*
 Nikāmalābhīn, 332.
 Nikāya (satta°) 137.
 Nicca, 335, 426.
 Nidassana (sa°, a°) 13, 64, 70 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañ-
 hapucchaka.
 Nīṭṭhuriya, 357.
 Nipaka, 426.
 Nipupa, 426.
 Nippesikata, 353.

Nibbāna, 228; (°gāminī) 339, 426; (iditthadhamma°) 379.

Nibbidā, 330.

Nibbedha, 330.

Nimitta, 193 *fol.*; (paccavekkhanā°) 334; (°kamma) 353.

Nimmāna (issara°) 367.

Niyaka. *See* Ajjhatta.

Niyata, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56; (pañca viññāpā) 319; (paññā) 324; (micchatta°, sammatta°) 17, 24, 37, 63. *See also* each Pañhāpucchaka.

Niyāma, 342.

Niyyānika, 12, 19, 31, 45, 56, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka and Jhāna (lokuttara). (pañca viññāpā) 319; (paññā) 324.

Niraya, 86, 337.

Nirutti. *See* Paṭisambhidā.

Nirodha, 99 *fol.*, 229.

Nissarapa, 247.

Nissita (viveka° . . . nirodha°) 229.

Nivarapa, 43, 66, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta, *acc.*) 18, 30, 55, 78, 117, 130; (pañca) 199, 244, 252-6, 378.

Nivarapiya, 12, 18, 30, 43, 55, 66, 77, 117, 130, 319, 323.

Nekkhamma (°dhātu) 86; (°saykappo) 104, 235.

Netta (cakkhu, *acc.*) 71 *fol.*

Nepakka, 244, 249; (sati°) 227.

Nemittikatā, 352.

Nerayika, 412 *fol.*

Thapanā, 352, 357; (at°) 352, 357; (sap°) 352, 357.

Thāna (thānato) 335 *fol.*; (thānaso) 338; (adhiṭ°) 350; (vijjat°) 324, 353, 356.

Thiti, 208 *fol.*, 210, 230, 235, 330; (dhamma°) 334.

Paccatta, 2, 3, 5, 8, 10, 258, 334.

Paccaya (sap°) 12, 64, 319, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka. (-paccaya) 26, 27, and *passim*. (°ākāra) 185 *fol.*, 333.

Paccavekkhanā, 334.

Paccuppanna. *See* Atita.

Paññatti, 295 *fol.*

Paññā, 322-8; (sammādiṭṭhi) 106 *fol.*, 237, 325; (°indriya) 124; (amoha) 169 *fol.*, 325; (sappajjhāna) 194; (buddhi°) 325; (āvacara°) 329; (dandh-, khipp-

- ābhīñña) 331; (paññāya vicinatī) 227; (°nūnatīatā) 425.
 Padhāna (cattāri sammay°) 105, 208-15; (°saykharā) 216 *fol.*
 Paṭikutttha (Buddha°) 246. *See references* s. Ācāra.
 Paṭigha (saññā) 6, 342; (°sampayutta) 166; (sap°, app°) 13, 64, 70 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. *See also* Anusaya, Pariyutthāna, Sayyojana (dusa).
 Paṭighāta, 387.
 Paṭiccaṣaṃuppanna, 340, 362.
 Paṭipadā (ariyasacca) 99, 104 *fol.*; (dukkhā) 109 *fol.*, 173, 211 *fol.*, 229 *fol.*, 331; (sukkhā) 332; (sabbatthagāmini) 330.
 Paṭibhāha, 338.
 Paṭibhāna (°paṭisambhidā) 293 *fol.*
 Paṭivedha, 330.
 Paṭisambhīdā (catasso) 293-305, 331.
 Paṭisanthāra (dre) 360; (ap°) 360.
 Paṭisallāna, 244, 252.
 Paṇidhi, 425.
 Paṇita, 206, 215, 224, 232, 241, 270, 334, 424-5, and *see* Hīna.
 Paṇḍara (cakkha, *etc.*) 71 *fol.*; (mano, citta) 87 and *passim*.
 Papañcita, 394 *fol.*; (nava) 390.
 Pamāda, 350, 370.
 Payoga, 338.
 Parapitṭhimagsikātā, 353.
 Parāmatṭha, 12, 18, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130, 319, 321.
 Parāmāsa, 43, 66, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayutta) 18, 43, 56, 66, 78, 95, 118, 130; (sallabata°) 136, 364, 374 *fol.*, 391.
 Parāmāsītā (sandīṭhī) 380.
 Parikkhattatā, parikkhattiya, 351, 358.
 Paricca, 329.
 Paritta, 12, 16, 24, 36, 40, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 292, 304, 319, 326, 332, 424.
 Paridava, 100, 137.
 Parinibbanti, 426.
 Parīṇāmi (vossagga°) 229.
 Pariyāpanna and Apariyāpanna, 12, 15, 19, 28, 30, 38, 45, 52, 56, 70, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññānā) 319; (maggā°) 106 *fol.*; (kāmadhātū°, *etc.*) 409-11; (a° paññā) 324.

Pariyutthānā (satta) 383.

Pariyogāḷha, 329.

Pariharāṇā, 358.

Parihāṇiṇi dhammā, 381 (*cf.* D. ii, 75 *fol.*;
A. iv, 16 *fol.*).

Pasāda (cakkhu, *etc.*) 70 *fol.*, 87, *fol.*, 169 *fol.*;
(vedanāpaccaya) 170; (°paccaya) 170; (abhip°) 170.

Passaddhi (°sambojjhanga). *See* Bojjhanga (satta);
(kāyap°, citta°) 228; (paṭip°) 230.

Pātubhāvo, 411 *fol.*; *and see* Jāti.

Pānāgāra, 247.

Pāṭimokkha, 244, 246, 325.

Pātukamyatā, *also* cātukamyatā *and* cātukamyatā,
246, 352. *Cf.* *reference s.* Acāra.

Pāpamittatā, 359, 369, 371.

Pāragato, 256.

Pāramanupatto, 256.

Pāripūri, 199, 210, 325, 350, 386.

Paribhatyutā, *or* paribhattatā, 246. *Cf.* *reference s.*
Acāra.

Pittivisaya, 339.

Pīti, 105, *and see* Jhāna (cattāri). (°sahagatā, sappitikhā,
appitikhā) 12, 19, 30, 44 *fol.*, 56, 62, 69, 323, 330,
and see each Pañhāpucchaka. (°sampayuttā)
323, 326; (niramisā) 227; (savitakka-savicāra) 228;
(°pharaṇatā) 334; (°mano) 227; (°sambojjhanga) *see*
Bojjhanga (satta).

Puggala, 335; (para°) 393 *fol.*

Paṇḍa. *See* Abhisaykhāra, Tejo.

Pubbenivāsānussati, 334, 343.

Purisa (°indriya) *see* Indriya; (kāpurisasevita) 334.

Pekkhā, 325, 328.

Petā, 412 *fol.*

Phanditāni (nava) 390.

Phala (cattāri) 322, 325, 335; (arahatta°) 326, 335;
(°vipāka) 328, 392; (°samaggi) 328.

Phassa, 135, 136, 144 *fol.*, 231 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 279 *fol.*,
285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.* (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*; (°sam-
payutta) 15, 28, 53.

Phassaka, 419.

Bahiddhā. *See* Ajjhatta *reference s.*

Bāhira, 13, 396-400, *and see* Ajjhattika *reference s.*

Bojjhanga, 106 *fol.*; (satta) 199-205; 227-34.

Bodhi ([°]pakkhiyā dhammā) 244, 249. (K: [°]pakkhikā.)
 Brahmaçariya ([°]esaṇā) 366.
 Brahmatta, 337.
 Brāhmaṇa, 393 *fol.*, 422.

Bhaddasammada, 352.

Bhaddha, 341, 342.

Bhaya (tīṇ) 367; (cattāri) 376; (pañca) 379; ([°]dasāvī) 244, 247.

Bhava, 294, 358; (atthama) 336; ([°]apāhā) 101, 358, 365; ([°]rāga) *see* Anusaya. ([°]ākava) 364, 373; (vibhavatāpā) 101, 358, 365; ([°]esaṇā) 366; ([°]agga) 426; (nidāna) 135-7 *fol.*; (kamma[°]) 137; (uppati[°]) 137; (itibhaviḍḍhava) 375.

Bhākuṭikā, 352.

Bhāvanā, 12, 16 *fol.*, 350, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka. ([°]maya) 135, 325; ([°]paripari) 199 *fol.*, 210, 325; ([°]anuyoga) 244, 249; (pañca viññāṇā) 319.

Bhikkhu (18 explanations of), 245, 246.

Bhūta (mahā[°]). *See s. v.* (tathā[°]) 217; (yathā[°]) 335 *fol.*

Bhūmaka, 340.

Bhūmi (paṭhamā) 172 and *passim.* (tisso) 322 *fol.*

Makkha, 357, 380, 389.

Magga (atthangika) 101-6, 235-43; (pañcaggika) 110 *fol.*, 237-40; (cattāro) 322, 325, 328, 335; (kum[°]) 145, 373; ([°]agga, [°]pariyāpanna) 106; ([°]samaggin) 328, 333; ([°]ārammaṇa, [°]hetuka, [°]adhipati) 17, 25, 69, 327, and *see* each Pañhāpucchaka. (uttama) 426; (suci[°]) 426.

Macehariya, 357, 389, 391; (pañca) 357, 371, 377.

Majjhima, 17, 24, 36, 50, 63, 74, 92, 114, 126, 270, 288, 292, 424.

Majjhātīṭā, 230.

Maññitāni (nava) 390.

Mata, 2.

Mattāññutā, 249, 360.

Māda, 345, 350.

Maddava, (u[°]) 359.

Manasikāra, 320, 325, 330 ([°]paṭihadilha) 247; (yoniso) 373; ([°]nānattatā) 425.

Manāpika, 380-2.

Mano, 87, 144 *fol.*; (piṇḍ[°]) 227; (āyatana) 70 *fol.*, 87, 144; ([°]samphassa) 7, 8; ([°]indriya) 87, 122;

(^oviññāṇaṃ) 10, 144, 319, 403; (^odhātu) 14, 71, 87, 88, 144, 175, 181, 182, 302, 321, 403; (^oviññāṇa-dhātu) 14, 71, 87, 89, 144, 175, 181, 182, 299, 302; (^oviññeyya) 14; (^opadoso) 167; (^ovilekko) 168; (^ohammag) 208.

Magganā, 351.

Marava, 99 *fol.*; (^obhayaṃ) 367; (^omokho) 426.

Malāni (Upi) 368; (nava purisa^o) 389.

Mahaggata, 16, 24, 36, 49, 62, 74, 91, 114, 126, 270, 304, 326; (citta) 197.

Mahābhūta, 13; (cattāro) 1, 2, 70 *fol.*, 87, and see Dhātu (calasso).

Māna, 350, 353-5, 377, 398; (satta) 388; (navavidhā) 389. See also Anusaya. Kilesa. (^o, ati^o, mānati^o, adhi^o, asmi^o, micchā^o) 353-5.

Mānasa, 144 *fol.*

Māyā, 357, 361, 389.

Māratta, 337.

Māśācīta, 386. C = tintamāso . . . garuko ti adhipāyo.

Miccha (^oāpatho) 145.

Micchatta, 145; (attha) 387; (dasa) 391.

Muggasūpatā, or ^osuppatā, ^osupyatā, 246, 352; (*Cf.* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii., 287).

Muta, 14, 429-30.

Muti, 325, 328.

Muditā. See Appamaññāyo.

Muṭṭhasacca, 360, 373.

Mūla (kusala^o) 106 *fol.*, 3, 169; (akusala^o) 86, 361.

Mettā, 86, 272 *fol.*

Mettāyanā, mettāyitatta, metti. See Mettā.

Mokha, 426.

Moha, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (avijjā) 85; (aññāṇaṃ) 362; (kiñceanag, aggi, āc.) 368, 377; (^okkhaya) 73, 89.

Amoha, 210, 402; (paññā) 106 *fol.*, 169.

Yoga, 356; (^ovibhā) 324; (^okkhemo) 247.

Yogā, yoganiya, see under Oghā, oghaniya.

Rājakkha, 341.

Rati (^ā, vi^o, pati^o) 285 *fol.*; (^ā) 352, 369.

Rāga (sa^o, ā^o) 19 *fol.*, and see each Pañhāpas-chaka.

Rāga (chanda^o) 390; (nandi^o) 101, 145; (rūpa^o, arūpa^o, 377; (kāma^o, bhava^o) see Saṃyojana (dasa).

(=tanhā) 145 *fol.*; (abhiññhā) 195; (=kiñceanay, *etc.*) 368, 377; (²kkhayo) 73, 89; (sāraṅga) 145 *fol.*, *passim*.

Ruci, 245, 325, 328.

Rūpa (khandha) 1-3, 12-14, 86, 435-6. *See also each*
Paññāpucchaka: (piya^a sāta^o) 101 *fol.*;
(sabbhā) 106; (jīvitindriya) 123, 419; (nāma^o) *see*
Nāma. (nidāna) 136; (²āyatanay) 72, 100 *fol.*;
(^odhātu) 87, 405; (arūpa) 319, 435, 436; (a^o dhātu)
406.

Rūpīn, 123, 342 (*see rūpī*).

Rūpiya, 12, v. 3.

Lapana, 352.

Lābhasakkārasīloka, 352 *fol.*

Lālapa, 138.

Lina, 352, 373.

Linatta, 352, 373.

Liyaṇā, 352; (o^o) 352, 373.

Loka, 101 *fol.*, 193 *fol.*, 195 *fol.*, 340, 358, 374;
(^odhātu) 336; (cakkha, *etc.*) 71 *fol.*; (nāmadhātu) 339;
(^odharmā, aṭṭha) 387; (brahma^o) 421.

Lokiya, 12, 17 *fol.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 271, 319, 436;
(paññā) 322.

Lokuttara, 17 *fol.*, 76, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225,
233, 242, 271, 436; (jhāna) 106 *fol.*, 172, 179, 186,
203-5, 211, 229 *fol.*, 236 *fol.*, 296, 300.

Lobha, 208, 341, 361, 391, 402; (a^o) 169, 210, 402,
417, 419, 420.

Vatthū, 353; (cakkha, *etc.*) 71 *fol.*; (dasa āghātavati-
thāni) 86; (hāpa^o) 306-44; (kiṭṭha^o) 341, 385, 391;
(virodha^o) 380.

Vatthuka (uppanna^a, *etc.*) 319; (micchādīṭṭhi) 392.

Valṭṭanā (ēittassa a^a, an^o) 373.

Vavatthāpeti, 193 *fol.*

Vācā (sammā) 105, 106, 235.

Vātū, 84.

Vāyāma, 123, 211; (sammā) 104, 105, 107, 194, 235;
(viriyasambojjhaṅga) *see* Bojjhaṅga (satta).

Vāyamaṭṭi, 208-15.

Vikkraṇa, 358.

Vikkhopa, 373; (a^o) 178 *fol.*, 231 *fol.*, 266 *fol.*, 279
fol., 285 *fol.*

Vicaya (dhamma^o). *See* Bojjhaṅga (satta). (pa^o),
228.

- Vicāra (rūpa^o) 103; (sa^o) 12 and *passim* (sa^o piti) 228; (sa^o pañña) 323. See also under Vitakka.
- Vicikicchā, 168, 341, 364; (°sāmpayutta) 167. See also Anussaya, Kilesa, Nivaraṇa (pañca), Saṃyojana (dasa).
- Vijambhikā, 352.
- Vijjā, 324.
- Viññatti, 13.
- Viññāṇa (khandha) 9-12, 53-61, 86, 144; (pañca) 306-8, 319-22; (cha) 12; (cakkhu^o . . . mano^o) 10, 71 *fol.*, 85, 87, 103, 173, 403; (°dhātu) 85, 87; (= mano) 87, 88, and *passim*; (°ñeyyatanag) see Jhāna (arūpa). (nidāna) 135, 186 *fol.*; (viññāṇe ṇāṇag) 294.
- Viññāpaya (du^o, su^o) 341.
- Vitakka, 86, and see Saṃkappa (sammā) and Jhāna. (rūpa^o, sadda^o, &c.) 104; (ñāsi^o, &c.) 356; (akusala^o) 362; (°rūpa) 436; (sa^o) 12, 16, 434, and *passim*. (sa^o piti) 228; (sa^o pañña) 323.
- Vidhā (tissa) 367.
- Vinicchaya, 390.
- Vinibandhā (pañca) 377. (Cf. M. i, 108; A. iii, 249).
- Vipaccasutikasātātā, 351, 359, 371.
- Vipatti (sila^o, dīṭhi^o) 361.
- Vipariṇata, 1, 3, 5, 7, 10.
- Vipariṇāmadhamma, 379; (dvādasāyatanān) 70.
- Vipariyesā (cattāro) 376.
- Vipāka, 16 *fol.*, 319, 326, 337, 432, and see each Pañhāpucchaka; (vipāke ṇāṇag) 293; (phala^o) 328, 392; (sukha^o) 334; (adj.) 326; (°dhamma) 12, 16 *fol.*, 73, 90, 113, 125, *passim*; (°āvarūpa) 342; (°betu) 417.
- Vibhajjanti, 259. (B: vibhajanti.)
- Vibhāvanā (yāthavattiha^o) 342, 343.
- Vimutta (citta) 197.
- Vimutti (ceto^o) 86, 272 *fol.*, 344; (pañña^o) 344; (micchā^o) 392.
- Vimokkha, 342; (attha) 342, 343.
- Viriya, 10; (°indriya) 123; (°adhipateyya) 288; (ārambha^o) 105, 208-15; (°ārambha) 107, 194, 208; (°saṃbojjhaṅga) see Bojjhaṅga (satta). (kayika, cetasika) 228.
- Vivāda (cha °mūlāni) 380.
- Visamāni (ūgi) 368.
- Vihīgsā (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko) 363; (°sañña) 363; Avihīgsā (°dhātu) 86; (°saṃkappo) 104, 235.

- Vihesā, 369.
 Vimāṇsā, 222; (°samādhī) 219; (°adhipateyya) 288;
 (pari°) 227.
 Vāpakattha. *See* Upa°.
 Vedanaka, 419.
 Vedanā (khandha), 3, 5, 15-28, 72, 73, 89; (satta) 401,
 403 *fol.*; (sukhā, dukkhā) *see* *loc.*; (cakkhusamphas-
 sajā, *etc.*) 103; (nidāna) 135, 196 *fol.*; (°anupassī)
 196 *fol.*; (vedanāya āṇaṇṇa) 294.
 Vēra (pañca) 378.
 Vasiyā, 247.
 Vassa, 393 *fol.*
 Vokāra (°bhavo) 137.
 Vodaṇa, 343.
 Vossagga, 229, 350.
 Vohāra (anariya°, cattāro) 375; (attha) 387.
 Vyasaṇa, 99 *fol.*, 137; (pañca) 378.
 Vyādhiyaka, 353.
 Vyāpāda, 364, 377, 391; (°dhātu) 86, 363; (°vitakko)
 363; (°sañña) 363; Avyapāda, 169; (°dhātu) 86;
 (°saṅkappo) 104, 235; (°padoso) 244, 253. *See also*
 Gantha (cattāro).

 Sakutta, 336, 337.
 Saṅkappa (micchā) 86, 356, 373; (sammā°) 86, 104
fol., 235 *fol.*
 Saṅkiliṭṭha, saṅkilesika, 12, 16, 18 *fol.*, and *see*
each Pañhāpucchaka. (pañca viññāṇa) 319;
 (paññā) 323.
 Saṅkilesa, 342.
 Saṅkhata, 12, 64, 75, 93, 116, 128, 206, 215, 225,
 229, 242, 270, 283, 304, 319; (a°) *see* Dhātu.
 (nava saṅkhatāni) 390.
 Saṅkhāra, (koci) 335, 336; (khandha) 7-9, 40-53, 72,
 86, 89; (nidāna) 135 *fol.*, 294, 333, 335; (avijjā-
 paccaya) 135 *fol.*, 335; (padhāna°) 216 *fol.*; (saṅ-
 khāreṇa) 164 *fol.*, 177, 235 *fol.*, 295.
 Saṅga (pañca) 377.
 Saṅgha, 336.
 Saṅgyojana, 42, 64, and *see* *each* Pañhāpucchaka.
 (līpi) 364; (satta) 383; (dasa) 377, 391 (ajjhatta,
 bahiddhā) 361; (°sāmpayutta) 18 *fol.*, 76, 94, 116,
 128.
 Saṅgyojaniya, 12, 18 *fol.*, 64, 76, 94, 116, 128, 319,
 322.

- Sayvacechura, 422-3.
 Sayvara, 244, 246, 372.
 Saysa, 168.
 Saecca (cattāri) 99 *fol.*, 401 *fol.*; (ariya) 99-121; (°anu-
 lomika) 324, 328; (°vippatikūlaya) 373; (idam °abhiniv-
 veso) 374.
 Sañcetana, 102, 104, 144, 285 *fol.*; (mano° āhāro)
 403; (kāya°, vaci°, mano°) 135.
 Sañcetanayitatta, 144, *and other Saṅkhāra references.*
 Saññaka, 419.
 Saññā (khandha) 5-7, 28-40, 72, 86, 89; (rūpa°, sadda°,
etc.) 102, 104; (°manasikāro) 330, 331; (°bhavo) 137;
 (°vipariyeso) 376; (nevasaññā-nāsaññāsahagata) 172,
 179; (akūśala°) 363; (nānatta°) 369; (saññāyo) 342;
 (satta) 401, 403 *fol.*
 Saññitā (patta°, kata°, adhigata°, saechikata°) 355.
 Saññi (a° vāda, attha) 388; (saṅkhatay) 391.
 Satta, 86, 87, 99, 101, 137, 339 *fol.*, 426; (para°)
 2, 3, 3, 8, 10, 329, 340; (autūpāto) 334, 344;
 (asaññā°) 418, 419; (°nikāyo) 137.
 Sati, 195; (sammā°) 104 *fol.*, 195 *fol.*, 236 *fol.*;
 (°indriyay) 124; (°paṭthānā) 193 *fol.*; (°sambojjhaṅga°).
See Bojjhaṅga (satta). (°nepakka) 227; (ajjhat-
 tay, bahuddhā, dhammesu) 228.
 Satimā, 193 *fol.* *See also Jhāna (third).*
 Sato, 334; (tathā°) 227.
 Saddhā (°indriyay) 123; (°paśādo) 170.
 Santika. *See Dāre.*
 Santutthitā (a°) 370.
 Suppanā (a°, pari°) 163.
 Subhāgavutti (a°) 351.
 Samādhī, 217 *fol.*, 332, 342; (°indriyay) 124; (chanda°,
 viriya°, citta°, vimatṣā°) 216 *fol.*; (sammā°) 105,
 217, 236 *fol.*, 334; (sambojjhaṅga) *see Bojjhaṅga*
 (satta). (savitakka-savicāra) 228; (°samāpatti) 342;
 (a° sayvattanika) 360.
 Samāpatti, 325, 335, 342.
 Samāpanna, 4-12, 325.
 Samiddhin (sabbakāma°) 423.
 Samudda (cakkhu, *etc.*) 71 *fol.*
 Sampajañña, 194; (a°) 361, 373.
 Sampajaññatā (a°) 370.
 Sampajāna, 105, 193 *fol.*; (°kāri) 244, 250 *fol.*
 Samphausa, 102, 403 (°ja) 5, *and passim.*
 Sambojjhaṅga. *See Bojjhaṅga (satta).*

- Sambodhi, 228.
 Sambhavatī, 135.
 Sambhinna, 319.
 Sammosa (a^o) 208 *fol.*, 210, 235.
 Saritā, 227; (anus^o) 227.
 Salla (pañca) 377.
 Sallina (a^o) 227.
 Sākhalya (a^o) 360.
 Sātaena, 244, 249.
 Sājheyya, 358, 380, 389.
 Sāro (bhikkha) 246.
 Sikkha (catusso) 248; (°pāda) 244, 248; (pañca) 285-92.
 Siṅga, 351.
 Siṅgārata, 351.
 Sīnana (°dāna) 246. *Of* 'Questions of Milinda,' ii, 286.
 Sīla (°maya) 135, 323; (°bbata) 136, 364, 374, 375, 377; (adhi^o) 325; (°vipattī) 361.
 Sīlya (dus^o) 372.
 Sukha (vedanā) 3, 4, *and passim*; (°indriyag) 15, 54, 71, 123; (°dhātu) 85; (ditthadhamma^o) 268, 281 *fol.*; (°pharapata) 334; (sayanākata, *etc.*) 376; (°sahagata) 12, 28, 34, 56, 62, 69, 74, 81, 97; (°samyuttā paññā) 324; (paṭisagvedeti) 105.
 Sukhuma (khandhā) 1-10.
 Suñña (gāma) 71 *fol.*, 87, 88.
 Suññata, 204, 268.
 Sutamaya, 325.
 Sudda, 393 *fol.*
 Surāmerayamajjapamādatthāna. *See* Sikkhāpāda (pañca).
 Sekha, 12, 16 *fol.*, *and see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāpā) 319; (paññā) 326.
 Setughato, 285.
 Soka, 99 *fol.*; 137 *fol.*; (°sallag) 137.
 Somanassa, 15, 54, 71; (somanassāni) 381; (°dhātu) 85; (°indriyag) 123; (°sahagata) 144 *fol.*, 164, 169, *fol.*, 184, 285 *fol.*, 294 *fol.*; (°upavicāro) 381.
 Soracca (a^o) 360.
 Hadaya, 87, 88, 144 (dhamma^o) 401-36.
 Hānabhāgini, 330, 331.
 Hānabhāgiya, 343.
 Hirika (a^o) 341, 359, 370, 391.

- Hina, 1, 2, 4, 6, 8, 10, 17, 24, 36, 50, 74, 92, 114, 126, 288, 339 *fol.*, 353-5; (hināy'āvattati) 388.
 Hilaṇa, ohiṇā, 353-5.
 Hilaṇa, 2.
 Hetu, 12, 17 *fol.*, 29 *fol.*, and *see each* Pañhāpucchaka; (pañca viññāpā) 319; (nava) 401 *fol.*; (pubbe kata^o) 367; (issaranimmāna^o) 367; (vipāka^o) 417; (hetumhi āṇaṇ) *see* Paṭisambhidā. (°phalaṇ) *see ditto*. (manussā, &c., sahetakā) 414 *fol.*; (a^o) 367.

CORRIGENDA

[*These errors indicated in the first four sections below are so obvious that the reader will have rectified them as he read without consulting this list. Pilloried they must be none the less by way of apology, but it was held sufficient to present them in groups. Those in the last section are also mostly very obvious, but their faultiness calls for somewhat more distinct specification.*]

False Quantity in a, ā, ī, ī, u, ū.

Page 3, l. 14 (abbhattaṅgaṭṭā); 5, l. 6 from foot (saññā); 9, l. 9 (adukkhamasukhāya); 10, l. 7 from foot (viññāṇaṇ); 11 (daṭṭhabbā); 35 (pabātabbāhetuko); 45 (akusalā); 66, ll. 21 and 2 from foot (cattāro); 75, l. 17 (hetu); 78, l. 4 from foot (parāmaṭṭhañ); 83, l. 7 from foot (seyyathidaṇ); 87, l. 13 (mahābhūtāṇaṇ); 88 (jivhāviññāṇaṇ); 89 (vedanākkhandho); 91, l. 3 (vipāka-); 92 (appamāṇārammaṇā); 92, l. 22, 93, l. 5 from foot (siyā); 94, l. 16 (-payutta-anāsava); 94, l. 25 (saṇḍojaniyā); 96, l. 14 (upādā); 96, l. 29 (kilesavippayuttā); 96, l. 33 (kilesā); 96, l. 36, and 97, l. 38 (siyā); 102, l. 8 from foot (esā); 105 (pāripūriyā); 105 (vitakkavicārāṇaṇ); 107 (taṇhā); 111, l. 2 (avasesā); 111, l. 14 from foot (dukkhāni-); 112 (pattiyā); 117, last line (nivaranaṇsāmpayuttaṇ); 119, l. 6 (siyā); 120, l. 2 (upādā-); 125, l. 6 (anaññātānasāmitindriyaṇ); 133, last line (aparīyāpannā); 138 (paridevitaṭṭaṇ); 145, l. 5 (Yā); 157, l. 9 from foot (cattāro); 163, l. 4 (-paccayā); 167, l. 2 (cetosaṃphassaṇaṇ); 169 (jāti); 171 (-kavicārāṇaṇ); 171 (jāṇaṇ); 172 (kusāla-mūlā); 173 (mano); 174 (chaṭṭhāyatanāhetuko); 180 (vipākāṇ . . . sotaviññāṇaṇ); 181 (yaṇ yaṇ vā, also title: -saṇkhāramūlakāṇ); 182, n. 1 (Kāṇavacāra . . .); 183 (vitakkavicārāṇaṇ); 184, n. 2 (Avyākata-); 194 (nahārū); 199 (santaṇ); 199, n. 4 (pāripūri); 200, l. 9 (bhāvanā-pāripūri); 200, ll. 21, 22 (ea); 201, l. 15 (taṇ); 211, l. 8

from foot (sammāvāyāmo); 214, l. 3 (paṅgaṇhātiti); 214, l. 17 (jhanan); 215 (Nīyyānikā); 222 (bhāvetiti); 223, l. 7 (ca); 225, l. 12 (āsava); 226 (title: iddhipāda . . .); 229 (kāmehi); 236 (-ājivo); 238 (sammāvāyāmo); 253 (tajjā . . . tajjā); 256 (viññāpadhātu); 266 (pittiyā); 268, l. 1 (eva); 271 (-vippayutta-anāsava); 272 (tathā); 274 (tattha); 276 (viññāpadhātu and sampayuttay); 277 (mettāyitatay); 279, 280, n. (vitakkavicārānag); 285 (pāpātipātā); 287, l. 1 (ñāpasampayuttay); 290 (veramagi); 292 (Bāhirā); 295 (rūpupattiya); 302, l. 9 (saññā); 308 (sāsava, anāsava); 310 (-savicārā . . . -vicāramattā); 317, last line (nānā); 318 (sihanadag); 319, ll. 22, 25 (ārammaṇa, ārammaṇā); 328 (viññāṇag); 329 (sa-uttarag); 339 (nānādhātuy); 342 (rūpā); 344 (sihanadag); 350, 354 (uppanāmo); 361 (avijjālangi); 375 (sacchikatvā); 380 (vivādamūlān); 381 (sageaggāramatā); 393, l. 21 (vā), l. 29 (nava-saññā-); 399, l. 14 (yathā); 405, l. 3 (kāmadhātuyā); 407 (cittāni).

Misprint for y, ā, or n.

Page 1, l. 5 from foot (rūpag); 10, l. 5 (viññāṇag); 77, l. 12 (saṃyojanavippayutta-); 87, 88 (viññāṇag); 108 (dukkhaṇ); 109 (kilesānag); 128 (saddhindriyag); 135 (vaśisaṃkharo); 144 (sañcetayitatay); 153 (viññāṇag); 164 (cittajag); 201 (upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa); 204 (dandhābhiññag); 219 (vīmaṇṣā, twice); 268 (pañcagāyikag); 310, 311 (uppannā, paccuppannā); 319 (apacayagāmin); 321 (Pañcannag, dhammag); 331 (viññāpañcāyātana . . .); 358 (vañcanā); 363 (sañjānanā); 375 (dīṭṭhupādānag); 399, l. 31 (apāhaṇ).

Dropped Letters.

Page 7 (abbhisakhipitvā); 9 (samāpaṇṇassa); 67 (-khandho); 81 (pahātabbhetukā); 109 (paṭipadāya); 162, 163 (nāmarūpapaccayā); 200 (anuppannassa); 208 (dhammacchando); 233 (Sappaccayā); 246 (micchā); 261 (cittaessa); 278 (karupāyitatay); 280 (mettāsahagatay); 290 (ñāṇavippayuttay); 386 (pattiyā).

Dropped Dot under Letter.

Page 43 (anīvaranīyo); 82 (pavāḷag); 83 (kheḷo); 95 (parāmatthā); 118 (nīvaranīyag, nīvaranīyā); 121 (Tīṇi); 144 (paṇḍarag); 145 (paṭiggāho); 240 (dukkhapaṭipadag);

257 (pathamāṇ); 269, 270, 271 (thapetvā); 306 (asaṅ-
kiliṭṭha-); 317, 335, 337 (atthānaññā, thānato); 339, 375
(thapetvā); 349 (Atthakāṇ); 353 (anilānā); 358, 359
(ditthigatāṇ); 407 (lōḍ).

Other Errata.

- Page 82, read atthimiññā.
 " 86, " paranimmitavasavattideve (K. reads ²vatti).
 " 86, " āghātavatthūṇ.
 " 86, " dussanā, duss . . . *dx.* (K. reads *one s*).
 " 92, " abhetukā.
 " 93, l. 4, read cāti.
 " 94, l. 20, " siyā.
 " 96, read siyā upādā siyā no upādā.
 " 102, " manosamphasso.
 " 106, " sammāsanykappo.
 " 111, l. 9 from foot, read kilesā.
 " 113, l. 7 " " Dve saccā.
 " 119, read samutthānānuparivattino (twice).
 " 171, " otassa.
 " 183, " Yasmiṇ.
 " 233, " cittaśaṅgattā.
 " 251, *dele* note 2.
 " 253, read padoso.
 " 253, " liyitattāṇ (B: liy² *always*).
 " 262, " Yo.
 " 263, n. 2, read atireko.
 " 271, l. 12, *dele* hiatus.
 " 272, read Catasso.
 " 283, " upādhippupā-
 " 286, *close up* veramaṇi.
 " 286, read velā.
 " 287, *last line, close up* -thā nā.
 " 294, 299, read paṭibhāṇopatisambhida.
 " 295, read niroṭṭipatisambhida.
 " 317, 318, 339, read tathāgato throughout.
 " 329, l. 11, read neti. Ye . . .
 " 335, read Paṭhamajjhāma . . .
 " 338, " nirayaṇ.
 " 342, " pacceti, jhāyi.
 " 343, " anekavihiṇaṇ.
 " 343, " saṅgyojanāni, antaggāhikā.
 " 350, *close up* Itaritaracivara and foll.
 " 368, read adukkhamasukhaṇ.

- Page 368, read *mohakassāvo*.
 " 378, " *sacchādiṭṭhikudena* (K: "kūlena).
 " 377, " *kaṭṭhāni* after *sanghe*.
 " 387, " *maṇḍalāni*?
 " 393, *dele repetitive of yathā so suddo . . . vā*.
 " 396, read *manussā siyān ti vā*.
 " 402, " *bhāṣatindriyāni*.
 " 426, " *bhāventi*.

There are besides, especially in the first fifty pages, a number of cases where the compositor's erroneous division of words at the end of a line has remained uncorrected.

ADDENDA

- Page 2, n. 7: S^d reads [a-]cittikatay.
 " 246, n. 4, and 352, n. 22: S^d reads *cātukamyatā*.

THE END



N.
CATALOGUED.



